MISSING WOMEN

COMMISSION OF INQUIRY

BRITISH COLUMBIA

DEPUTY CHIEF JENNIFER EVANS
PEEL REGIONAL POLICE

Table of Contents

1. EXECUTIVE SUMMARY ..... 1 – 1

2. ACRONYMS ..... 2 – 1

3. INTRODUCTION ..... 3 – 1

4. METHODOLOGY ..... 4 – 1

5. POLICE STRUCTURE ..... 5 – 1

6. ASSUMED FACTS ..... 6 – 1

7. EVENTS ..... 7 – 1
TERMS OF REFERENCE TIME FRAME (23 Jan 1997 – 05 Feb 2002) .....7 – 3
PROJECT EVENHANDED (Commenced in January of 2001) .....7 – 21

8. OPINION ON SPECIFIC POLICE CONDUCT & INVESTIGATIONS .. 8 – 1
8.1 RECOGNITION & OWNERSHIP ..... 8 – 1
8.1.1 Acceptance Of Serial Killer Theory ..... 8 – 36
8.1.2 Jurisdiction ..... 8 – 42
8.1.3 Pickton As A Suspect ..... 8 – 46

8.2 COMMUNICATION ..... 8 – 142
8.2.1 Internal ..... 8 – 142
8.2.2 External ..... 8 – 144

8.3 MANAGEMENT & OVERSIGHT ..... 8 – 148
8.3.1 Leadership ..... 8 – 149
8.3.2 Supervision ..... 8 – 152
8.3.4 Resources ..... 8 – 155

8.4 MAJOR CASE MANAGEMENT ..... 8 – 159
8.4.1 Training ..... 8 – 160
8.4.2 Investigative Techniques ..... 8 – 160
8.4.3 Documentation of Missing Women Investigations ..... 8 – 160

9. CONCLUSION ..... 9 – 1
9.1 RECOGNITION & OWNERSHIP .....9 – 2
9.2 COMMUNICATION .....9 – 2
9.3 MANAGEMENT & OVERSIGHT .....9 – 2
9.4 DOCUMENTATION OF MISSING WOMEN INVESTIGATIONS .....9 – 2

10. ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS ..... 10 – 1

Appendices

APPENDIX – A ..... DC Evans Curriculum Vitae

APPENDIX – B ..... Interview List

APPENDIX – C ..... Timeline

APPENDIX – D ..... Missing Women List & Summaries



EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

In this Report, I present my assessment and opinions on the investigations conducted by the Vancouver Police Department (VPD) and the Royal Canadian Mounted Police (RCMP) into the Missing Women from the Downtown Eastside (DTES) of Vancouver, British Columbia.

In the spring of 1998, there was an identified concern over an increasing number of Sex Trade Workers (STWs) missing from the DTES in the City of Vancouver. The VPD assigned Detective Constable Shenher to research the reason for the increase and locate the Missing Women. Within the first few weeks, Detective Constable Shenher received a tip suggesting that Robert Pickton was responsible for the disappearance of the Missing Women. That same month, the VPD received a second tip indicating that Pickton, who resides in Port Coquitlam, might be responsible for the murders of the Missing Women. Detective Constable Shenher contacted Coquitlam RCMP Corporal Connor and informed him of this information.

Over the next year, Corporal Connor, Detective Constable Shenher and police officers from various units and police departments, pursued various investigative strategies in an effort to gain more insight and knowledge about Robert Pickton.

On May 25th, 1999, the VPD created the Missing Women Review Team (MWRT), under the part-time supervision of Sergeant Field. Additional investigators began to conduct follow up investigation into the Missing Women.

In July of 1999, the $100,000 Missing Women Reward Poster was issued by the Province of British Columbia and the Vancouver Police Board, seeking information relating to the Missing Women.

As a result of new information, that a possible witness had seen Pickton commit a murder, the VPD renewed their investigation with the Coquitlam RCMP. By August of 1999, the police investigation into Pickton intensified, involving members from the VPD, the Coquitlam RCMP, "E" Division RCMP Major Crime Section (MCS), as well as members from the Provincial Unsolved Homicide Unit (PUHU).

After one month of investigation, which included surveillance and numerous interviews; investigators failed to uncover enough evidence to lay criminal charges against Pickton. When their possible witness, Lynn Ellingsen, completely denied that she had witnessed a homicide and refused to consent to a polygraph examination, the investigation stalled. Unfortunately, the information obtained to that point, did not motivate Coquitlam RCMP to pursue this investigation further.

Over the next year, VPD Sergeant Field attempted to gain interest and support, for a Joint Forces Operation (JFO) with the RCMP. The focus of the JFO would be the Missing Women investigations and the unsolved

homicides of STWs in RCMP jurisdictions. She believed that a multi-jurisdictional approach was warranted, and in May of 2000, PUHU RCMP Staff Sergeant Henderson agreed to review the Missing Women files. Unfortunately, the review was delayed, because the VPD Missing Women files were not assembled in a format that could be easily transferred to the RCMP. The delay of the review was compounded by a number of problems with the VPD electronic file management system and the lack of trained personnel to enter data.

In November of 2000, Sergeant Field attended a Criminal Profiling Seminar in Kelowna, BC, where she delivered a presentation which focused on the VPD Missing Women investigations and more specifically, Robert Pickton as a suspect. The officers in attendance overwhelmingly agreed that a Multi-Jurisdictional Task Force should be pursued for the Missing Women cases and their possible connection to the three 1995 unsolved homicides of STWs in Agassiz, BC. All three of those victims were women who had gone missing from the DTES. Investigators with extensive homicide and criminal investigative backgrounds concluded that greater effort was needed, and that the offender(s) for the Missing Women cases was most likely responsible for both.

On November 21st, 2000, RCMP Sergeant Don Adam, Special Project Coordinator for "E" Division MCS, was assigned to conduct a review of the Missing Women investigations.

In early 2001, the review which eventually became known as Project Evenhanded, began a methodical review of historic criminal files in search of Persons of Interest, that could be linked forensically to three unsolved homicides from Agassiz. The assigned officers reviewed the Missing Women files and prioritized a list of suspects from the MWRT and RCMP files.

The methodology for this review was based on the premise that if they identified the offender(s) DNA from the unsolved homicides from Agassiz, then it may lead to the identity of an offender(s) responsible for the Missing Women from the DTES.

In February of 2002, Coquitlam RCMP Constable Wells executed a search warrant on the Pickton trailer for an unrelated criminal offence. This search warrant changed the course of the investigation.

I have categorized my review of the police investigations into four main themes, which contain issues that I believe played a significant role in the way the investigations unfolded and progressed.

Specifically:

(i) **Recognition & Ownership of the Missing Women Issue**
- Acceptance of the Serial Killer Theory
- Jurisdiction
- Pickton as a Suspect

I believe that investigators from the VPD and the RCMP recognized and took ownership over the Missing Women investigations and "Pickton as a Suspect". However, Senior Management from both organizations, failed to appreciate the seriousness of the investigations.

(ii) **Communication**
- Internal
- External

In policing, communication is critical for police officers to be successful. In my review, I outline what occurred between the RCMP and the VPD, as I found that the lines of communication stopped at a critical point in the Pickton investigation. While investigators openly engaged with each other at the onset, this abruptly changed following the denial by Ellingsen.

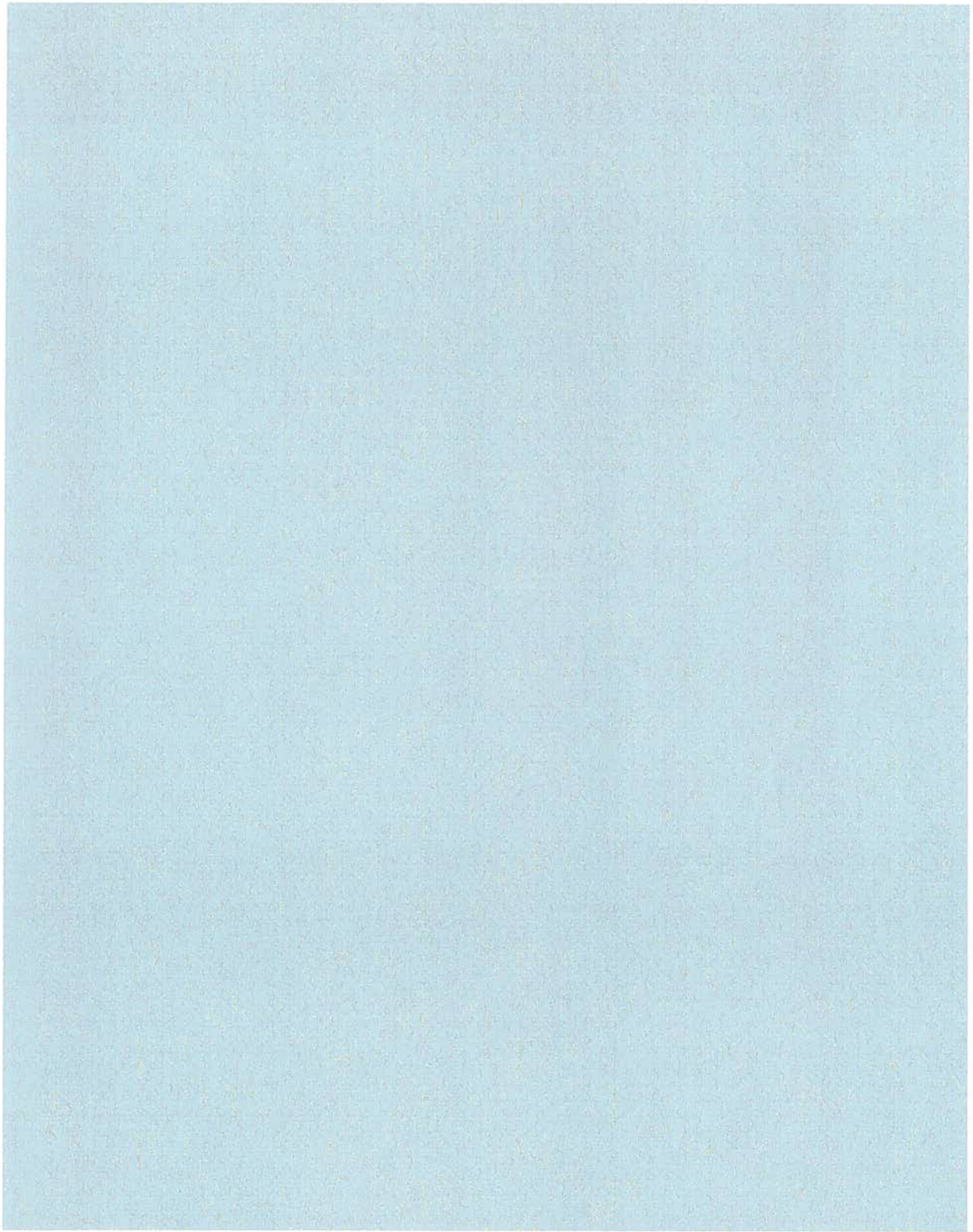
(iii) **Management & Oversight**
- Leadership
- Supervision
- Resources

In my opinion, the RCMP and the VPD failed to provide leadership and resources to the Missing Women and Pickton investigations.

(iv) **Major Case Management (MCM)**
- Training
- Investigative Techniques
- Documentation of Missing Women Investigation

A standardized approach by the VPD and RCMP, utilizing Major Case Management principles, would have ensured a smooth transition to a Multi-Jurisdictional Investigation. The investigative techniques employed to locate a missing person were not necessarily the same techniques which would be utilized to apprehend a person for a criminal offence. The documentation and investigation of the Missing Women lacked the thoroughness and organization required.

While my review ended in February 2002, I acknowledge that the subsequent investigation and search of the Pickton farm was like no other in the history of policing in Canada.



2

ACRONYMS

AB.....Alberta
AFIS .....Automated Fingerprint Identification System
AG .....Attorney General
AIDS.....Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome
AMW.....America's Most Wanted
APD.....Abbotsford Police Department (BC)

BC .....British Columbia
BCCA .....British Columbia Cancer Agency
BCCLA .....British Columbia Civil Liberties Association
BCCW .....Burnaby Correctional Centre for Women
BGH.....Burnaby General Hospital
BOLD.....Bureau of Legal Dentistry (UBC)
BOLF .....Be On the Lookout For
BPS .....Brantford Police Service (ON)
BTB .....Believed to Be

CA .....California
CABS.....Computerized Arrest & Booking System / also seen as Computer Arrest & Booking System
CBC.....Canadian Broadcasting Corporation
CC .....Chief Constable
CIBC.....Canadian Imperial Bank of Commerce
CISBC .....Criminal Investigative Services of British Columbia
CLEU.....Coordinated Law Enforcement Unit
C/N .....Captionally Named
CNN.....Cable News Network (USA)
COD .....Cause of Death
CODIS.....Combined DNA Information System
COV.....City of Vancouver
CPIC.....Canadian Police Information Centre
CPS.....Calgary Police Service (AB)
CRAB .....Create a Real Available Beach
CRS.....Criminal Records Synopsis

DEYAS .....Downtown Eastside Youth Activities Society
DC .....Deputy Chief
DCC .....Deputy Chief Constable
DISC .....Deter, Identify, Sex Trade Consumers
DLS .....Date Last Seen
DNA .....Deoxyribonucleic Acid
DOB .....Date of Birth
DOS .....Disk Operating System
DPD .....Delta Police Department
DTES .....Downtown Eastside (Vancouver)

E & R .....Evidence and Reports (RCMP)
EDCAS ....“E” Division Crime Analysis Section
EHS .....Emergency Health Services
EMS .....Emergency Medical Services
EPD .....Edmonton Police Department (AB)
ERT.....Emergency Response Team

FIS .....Forensic Identification Services
FLV .....Forensic Laboratory Vancouver
FPS.....Fingerprint Section

GIS.....General Investigation Section (RCMP)
GRTF .....Green River Task Force
GST .....Goods and Services Tax
GVRD .....Greater Vancouver Regional District

HIV.....Human Immunodeficiency Virus
HPD .....Honolulu Police Department (Hawaii)

IAFIS.....Integrated Automated Fingerprint Identification System
ICBC .....Insurance Corporation of British Columbia
IV .....Intravenous

LMD .....Lower Mainland District
LMR .....Lower Mainland Region
LNU.....Last Name Unknown
LPD.....Lethbridge Police Department (AB)
LVPD .....Las Vegas Police Department (NV)

MACROS .Major Crime Organizational System (RCMP)
MCF .....Ministry Child and Family Services

MCS .....Major Crime Section
MCU .....Major Crime Unit
MHR .....Ministry of Human Resources
MMH.....Mission Memorial Hospital
MOH .....Ministry of Health (Ontario)
MP .....Missing Person
MPRT .....Missing Person Review Team (used on occasion instead of MWRT)
MPU .....Missing Persons Unit
MSSH .....Ministry of Social Services and Housing
MTPS .....Metropolitan Toronto Police Service (now TPS) (ON)
MW .....Missing Woman/Women
MWRT .....Missing Women Review Team
MWTF.....Missing Women Task Force
MWWG.....Missing Women Working Group (VPD)

NB .....New Brunswick
NCDB .....National Crime Data Bank
NCIC.....National Crime Information Centre
NCO .....Non-Commissioned Officer
NCPD .....Nelson City Police Department (BC)
NFA .....No Fixed Address
NFAR.....No Further Action Required
NFPAR .....No Further Police Action Required
NS .....Nova Scotia
NWPS.....New Westminster Police Service (BC)

OIC .....Officer in Charge
ON .....Ontario
OPP.....Ontario Provincial Police
O/S .....Outstanding
OT .....Overtime

PACE.....Prostitution Alternatives Counseling and Education
PIC .....Public Information Counter
PIRS.....Police Information Retrieval System
PMPD .....Port Moody Police Department (BC)
PQ .....Province of Quebec
PRIME BC Police Records Information Management Environment BC
PRP .....Peel Regional Police (ON)
PSB .....Police Service Board

PSC .....Public Service Counter (VPD)
PUHU.....Provincial Unsolved Homicide Unit

QPP .....Quebec Provincial Police

RCMP .....Royal Canadian Mounted Police
RMS.....Records Management System
RPS .....Regina Police Service (MB)

SCU .....Serious Crime Unit
SIN.....Social Insurance Number
SIP .....Special Interest Police (CPIC)
SIUSS .....Special Investigative Unit Support System
SK .....Saskatchewan
SOS .....Sexual Offence Squad (VPD)
SPD .....Saanich Police Department (BC)
STD.....Sexually Transmitted Disease
SUI.....Still Under Investigation

TBPS .....Thunder Bay Police Service (ON)
TPS.....Toronto Police Service (ON)

UBC .....University of British Columbia
UCR .....Uniform Crime Reporting
USA .....United States of America

VGH .....Vancouver General Hospital
VIA .....Vancouver International Airport
VICAP .....Violent Criminal Apprehension Program
ViCLAS ....Violent Crime Linkage Analysis System
VIEW.....Verbal Inquiry Effective Witness
VIIU.....Vancouver Integrated Intelligence Unit
VPB.....Vancouver Police Board
VPD .....Vancouver Police Department
VPNLS .....Vancouver Police and Native Liaison Society

WCB .....Workers Compensation Board
WISH .....Drop-In Centre – Women's Information Safe House
WVPD .....West Vancouver Police Department

YDC .....Youth Detention Centre
YRPS .....York Regional Police Service (ON)



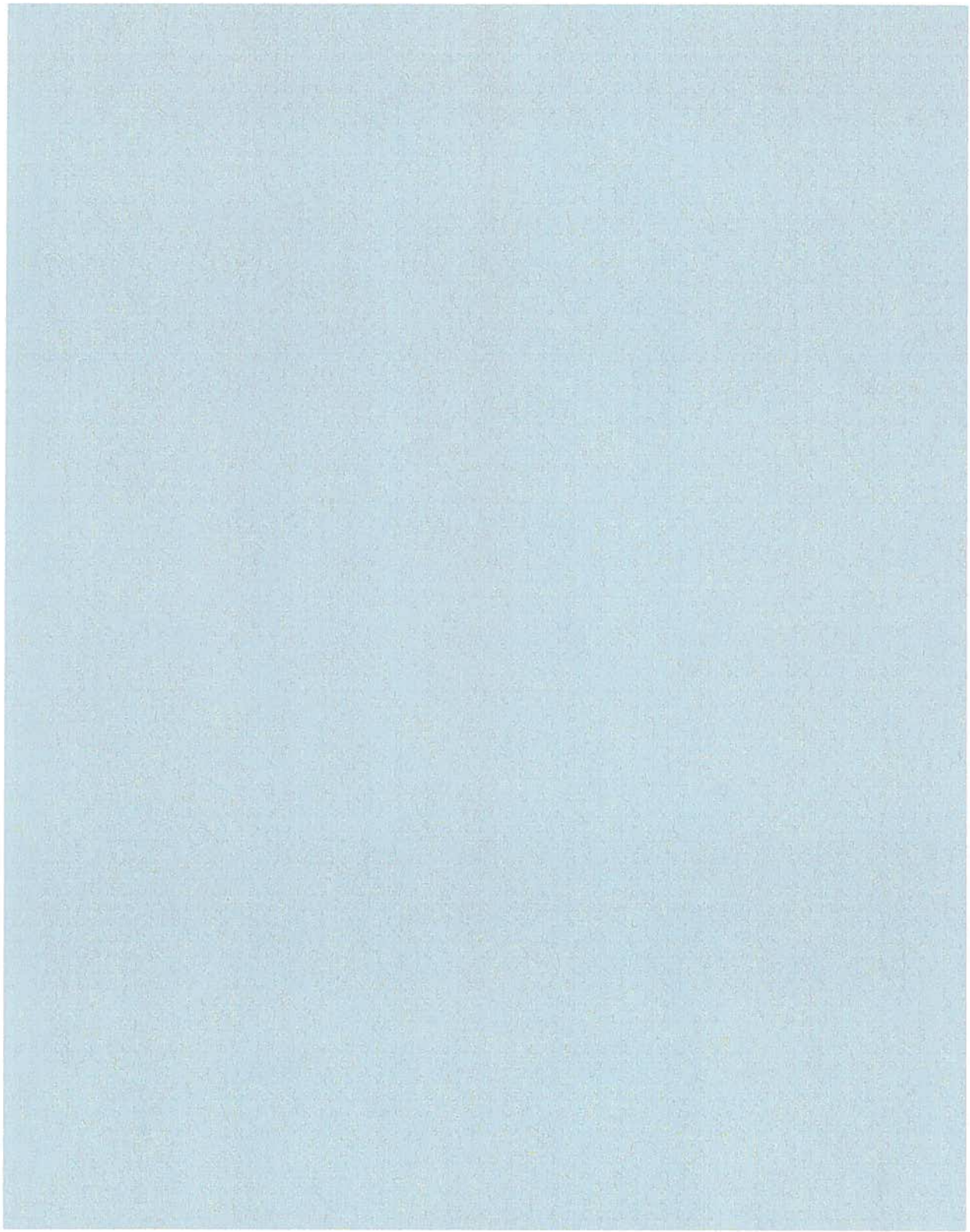
INTRODUCTION

The mandate of the Missing Women Commission of Inquiry (MWCI) is significant, not only to the residents of British Columbia, but to all Canadians. Ensuring an effective police response to missing women investigations should be a national concern. It was with this perspective in mind, that the Peel Regional Police offered my services to the MWCI.

I am extremely honoured to have been selected for this assignment, and believe that my training, experience, and assignments over my twenty-eight years in policing, have prepared me to conduct this review. I have attached my Curriculum Vitae (CV) as Appendix A.

Due to the number of documents and the scope of this review, I enlisted the services of Inspector Dave Jarvis, Acting Detective Sergeant Heather Ramore and Acting Detective Sergeant James Wingate from the Peel Regional Police. They provided invaluable assistance with the document review, file organization, and the organization of my Report.

The opinions offered within this Report are mine and any references to "I" refer solely to Jennifer Evans.



4

METHODOLOGY

On November 4th, 2010, I was engaged by the MWCI, as an external advisor, to provide an independent opinion on the Investigations conducted between January 23rd, 1997 and February 5th, 2002, by police departments in British Columbia, respecting women reported missing from the Downtown Eastside (DTES), of the City of Vancouver.

Due to the volume of disclosed documents, my Report is based upon documents received or reviewed up to and including October 31st, 2011.

I have divided my review, of the police investigations, into four main themes. These themes contain issues that I believe played a significant role in the way the investigations unfolded and progressed.

Specifically:

(i) **Recognition & Ownership**
- Acceptance of the Serial Killer Theory
- Jurisdiction
- Pickton as a Suspect

(ii) **Communication**
- Internal
- External

(iii) **Management & Oversight**
- Leadership
- Supervision
- Resources

(iv) **Major Case Management**
- Training
- Investigative Techniques
- Documentation of Missing Women Investigations

I conducted interviews of current and retired police officers from the New Westminster Police Service (NWPS), the Royal Canadian Mounted Police (RCMP) and the Vancouver Police Department (VPD) with

regard to their roles, during the years 1997 to 2002. These interviews were audio recorded and when requested, were conducted in the presence of legal counsel, for the benefit of the interviewee. A list of individuals interviewed is contained within Appendix B.

I would have liked to have had the opportunity to interview all personnel involved in these investigations however, time did not permit the interview of the following persons:

- VPD Retired Detective Al Howlett
- VPD Retired Detective Mark Chernoff
- VPD Retired Detective Constable Mark Wolthers
- VPD Retired Constable Dan Dickhout
- VPD Detective Constable Doug Fell
- VPD Sergeant Brian Honeybourn

I interviewed Robert Pickton on August 28th, 2011, at the Kent Institution, a maximum-security facility, where he is currently incarcerated. Tape recording devices were not permitted, however I can tell you that my interview of Robert Pickton did not advance my work for this review and is not referenced further.

I visited the DTES, as well as West Coast Reduction Ltd. facility.

In capturing and reporting on information relating to the Missing Women investigations, I did not use personal identifiers and referred to witnesses as (name withheld) and Sex Trade Workers as STWs. This is in no way meant to dehumanize or depersonalize the individual but is used out of respect for their privacy and to guard against any future attention or emotional harm that this Report may bring to that individual.

I did not identify the names of several Persons of Interest; they are referred to as POI.

My Report is focused on the investigation of the Missing Women and Pickton as a Suspect. There were other issues and matters that I considered, but have not provided my opinion in relation to them. These items include, but are not limited to:

- Current day practices by the various police departments in the Lower Mainland of British Columbia as they relate to Missing Person and Multi-Jurisdictional Major Cases
- Investigation in relation to the 1997 incident that resulted in Robert Pickton being charged criminally for a violent assault on a STW (VIC97) and the subsequent staying of the charges
- Use of language and verbiage in police reports, interviews, and notes
- National DNA Databank

5

POLICE STRUCTURE

It is important to understand the rank structure within municipal police departments and the RCMP. Each rank comes with a level of responsibility and accountability.

VPD RANK STRUCTURE
Chief Constable
Deputy CC
Inspector
Staff Sergeant
Sergeant
Detective or Corporal
Constable or Detective Constable
Civilian Employee – Missing Person Clerk

OPERATIONS SUPPORT *	
DCC McGuiness	
Geographic Profiling Section	**Major Crime Section**
Detective Inspector Rossmo	Inspector Biddlecombe
	Staff Sergeant Dureau
	Sergeant Field
	Detective Howlett
	Detective Constable Shenher
	Civilian Clerk Ms. Cameronn
* September 1998	

OPERATIONS DIVISION *
DCC Blythe
District 2
Inspector Greer
Staff Sergeant Mackay-Dunn
Constable Dickson
* September 1998

RCMP RANK STRUCTURE
Commissioner
Deputy Commissioner
Assistant Commissioner
Chief Superintendent
Superintendent
Inspector
Corps Sergeant Major
Sergeant Major
Staff Sergeant
Sergeant
Corporal
Constable
Special Constable

COQUITLAM – RCMP DETACHMENT *	
Superintendent Hall	
Inspector Moulton	
Serious Crime Section	**Uniform Branch**
Staff Sergeant Halpenny	Staff Sergeant Zalys
Sergeant Pollock	
Corporal Connor	
Constable Yurkiw	
*** August 1999**	



ASSUMED FACTS

My Report, is guided by the MWCI's Terms of Reference. I have not been provided with an Instruction Letter setting out specific issues to address. This Report identifies issues that I have determined to be relevant, during the course of my review.

I am not the finder of fact, for the purpose of this Commission and therefore, have not made any assessments of credibility, nor have I weighed conflicting evidence. If it is determined that what I was told in the interviews or what I read in the documents was not true, then that may change my opinion(s), set out in this Report. I have accepted the truthfulness of the evidence provided by those individuals interviewed and the content of documents submitted for my review.

My opinions within this Report are based on the following assumptions of fact:

(i) Missing Women

My review of the Missing Women investigations was framed by the following factors:

- 27 women who were placed on the original Missing Women Poster – 1999
- 18 additional women added in November of 2001
- 5 additional women added in January of 2002
- Pickton convicted*
- Pickton charged and charges stayed*
- DNA found on Pickton farm*

*Reported Missing Prior to 05 Feb 02

(ii) Pickton Victims

I have defined Pickton victims, for the purposes of my Report, using the following criteria:

- Pickton charged and convicted
- Pickton charged and charges stayed
- Missing Women DNA located on farm – charges not laid

(iii) Policing

- The DTES was located within District 2 of the VPD jurisidiction
- Robert Pickton resided at 953 Dominion Avenue, in the City of Port Coquitlam, BC, which was policed by the RCMP, under contract with the cities of Port Coquitlam and Coquitlam

(iii) Persons of Interest & Other Violent Offenders

- Violent offenders, who prey on women in the DTES are more prevalent than the average citizen appreciates or recognizes

(iv) Robert Pickton

- Pickton was responsible for, at the very least, the murders he was convicted of, and perhaps as many as forty-nine
- Understanding that for reasons well beyond the scope of this Report, violent predators like Pickton, exist and continue to prey upon the most vulnerable members of our society
- Pickton convinced or coerced many women to travel to his farm
- Pickton had the ability to dispose of bodies in such a manner that avoided detection for a very long time

7

EVENTS

I acknowledge that only those events and details that have been deemed significant, for the purposes of my investigation, have been included in this Report.

A timeline has been prepared and is available at Appendix C.

It is my information that Ms. Sandy Cameron began her civilian employment, with the VPD, in 1976 and in 1979 was assigned as a Clerk in the Detective Office, which had some office duties relating to the Missing Person Unit (MPU). I have not received any documentation that set out her job description or duties in the early 1980's.

On May 5th, 1987, a memorandum from Acting Inspector Law, detailed the results of a review he had conducted on the job description for the MPU Clerk position. In his report, he outlined his concern that the existing position profile "suggests that the role is more investigative oriented than clerical."[1] As a result, Acting Inspector Law prepared a new job description,[2] that reflected his assessment of the Clerk position.

On December 12th, 1988, Staff Sergeant Law submitted a memorandum recommending the establishment of a permanently assigned Missing Person Detective. The memorandum revealed that over the previous ten years, Ms. Cameron was responsible for the receipt of missing person occurrences, conducting administrative follow up, and bring cases with an identified risk to the attention of a Detective.

Staff Sergeant Law identified three inherent problems with this system:

> (a) a lack of accountability;
> (b) the system in general was heavily dependent upon the Clerk III's skills and work ethic; and,
> (c) the identification of "problem" cases was virtually dependent upon the investigative intuitiveness of the Clerk III.[3]

The report recommended the creation of a full-time Detective position within the MPU, the transfer of the Clerk III position to Major Crime Section (MCS) and the creation of a new Missing Persons form.[4]

---

[1] 25.32, Cameron Memo and Various Documents, p.8
[2] 25.32, Cameron Memo and Various Documents, p.10
[3] 25.32, Cameron Memo and Various Documents, p.14
[4] 25.32, Cameron Memo and Various Documents, p.18

I do not believe that civilian members of a police department should be responsible for determining the suspiciousness of a Missing Person report.

In 1988, there were several homicides where the victims were identified as STWs. VPD officers reviewed the cases and developed strategies to combat these types of homicides. In a 1998 memorandum, Inspector Biddlecombe provided historical context to the strategies employed, stating: "In 1989, a decision was made to assign all unsolved homicides of women believed to be prostitutes to the same Major Crime Section Detectives. This was in order to develop expertise and continuity in the investigations."[5]

On February 13th, 1991, a conference was held in Victoria, BC to review and discuss the unsolved homicides of women who worked in the sex trade. Officers from the VPD MCS, the Saanich Police Service, the Esquimalt Police Service, the NWPS, Colwood RCMP, RCMP Serious Crime Unit (SCU) and the Military Police, all attended for these discussions.

On October 17th, 1991, a second conference brought together representatives from various police services to examine twenty-six unsolved homicides, of women believed to be STWs. The participants of this Conference included officers from the RCMP, the VPD, the Seattle PD, the Washington State Attorney General's Department, the Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI), the Ontario Provincial Police (OPP), the New York State police and the South Carolina Law Enforcement Division. These homicides had all occurred in British Columbia between the years 1981 and 1991.The conference objectives were as follows:

1. Confirmation of groupings (sets of serial murders)
2. Crime scene analysis of groups cases
3. Development of investigative strategies
4. Identification of offenders[6]

The Conference findings were: "As a result of this conference and criminal profiling, these twenty-six (26) homicides are NOT considered the work of one offender, but a number of offenders."[7]

Several years later (the exact date is unknown), Ms. Cameron was given full-time duties in the VPD MPU, where she routinely provided background advice and information to various police officers who transferred to the Unit. This is evident in a memorandum dated January 18th, 1995, where Sergeant Bernard, the Officer in Charge of the MPU, wrote: "Historically since the inception of the Major Crime Section in 1978, the missing person function has been administered by Sandra Cameron, with assistance from usually senior detectives who are not that interested in this function."[8]

This memorandum also outlined the fact that the writer, Sergeant Bernard, became aware that some suspicious missing person investigations had not been properly investigated and required additional follow up. The memorandum also addressed the issue of personnel required to conduct these types of investigations citing that:

> The Homicide Squad has always been reluctant to get involved in the disappearance of suspicious missing persons case [*sic*], because without a body it cannot be concluded that there was actually a homicide.[9]

[5] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, MiscDoc02, p.158
[6] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, MiscDoc02 p.159
[7] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, MiscDoc02 p.159
[8] 25.32, Cameron Memo and Various Documents p.24
[9] 25.32, Cameron Memo and Various Documents p.24

Sergeant Bernard outlined the issues and identified that staffing and resources within the Homicide Squad did not allow for investigators to assume authority over the suspicious missing persons cases.

On January 19th, 1995, VPD Staff Sergeant McClellan of the Homicide Squad wrote a similar memorandum stating: "My personal experience is that no other investigation has a greater potential for embarrassment than a 'botched' missing persons investigation, especially those of a historical nature."[10] He recommended assigning a highly motivated person who was on light duties.

I believe this was very insightful of Staff Sergeant McClellan. I support assigning a highly motivated person and I agree with his comments about the significant risks that occur with these types of investigations.

On December 5th, 1995, MPU Detective Steinbach wrote a memorandum referencing the investigation of three missing women: Mary Lidguerre, Catherine Knight, and Dorothy Spence. The three women came to light due to the media attention surrounding the Agassiz homicides.[11] Detective Steinbach made the connection that the three women had "suddenly disappeared"[12] and had not picked up their welfare cheques. He asked that his memorandum and the posters relating to the Missing Women be forwarded to the Burnaby RCMP Detachment.

TERMS OF REFERENCE TIME FRAME (23 Jan 1997 – 05 Feb 2002)

In February of 1997, Chief Mathias of the First Nations Summit requested Attorney General Dosanjh's intervention into the "investigation of unsolved murders of fifty-five Aboriginal women in the Vancouver area over the last ten years."[13] Attorney General Dosanjh responded in writing, indicating that while he could not direct the police on how to conduct their investigation, the Attorney General's office assisted in the funding of a Provincial Unsolved Homicide Unit (PUHU) and an officer was assigned to investigate the list of names provided.

Due to his familiarity with the DTES, VPD Constable Dickson was assigned the task of identifying the whereabouts of these women and through his enquiries the list of active Missing Women grew to seventy-one.

On March 12th, 1997, upon the completion of his assignment, he provided a memorandum[14] outlining his efforts and his success in accounting for seventy of the Missing Women. I cannot verify this list as written.

On March 19th, 1997, VPD DCC Blythe received a memorandum from VPD - PUHU Sergeant Honeybourn. He stated that he was impressed by Constable Dickson's efforts and provided DCC Blythe with the following update on that search:

> Cst. DICKSON's use of various police systems and government agencies resulted in all but one person named on the list, being accounted for.
>
> Some of the information provided to Cst. DICKSON was such that a conclusive result could not be confirmed on several of the names, but in all probability the person located was one in the same named on the list.[15]

[10] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 16, FileFolder3, p. 27
[11] 25.32, Cameron Memo and Various Documents p.29
[12] 25.32, Cameron Memo and Various Documents p 29
[13] 25.21, First Nation Summit Submission, 1997-06-18, p.1
[14] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3(3of3) p.410
[15] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 9, p.190

In the spring of 1998, Ms. Cameron informed VPD Inspector Biddlecombe that she recognized a sudden increase in the number of Missing Women from the DTES.

In April of 1998, Constable Dickson working in the DTES conducted follow up into missing woman, Janet Henry.[16] In May1998 he began looking into the disappearance of Sarah de Vries.[17]

On July 20th, 1998, Detective Constable Shenher transferred to the MPU. She was assigned to review and locate the increasing number of Missing Women.

On July 27th, 1998, Detective Constable Shenher received information that Pickton was responsible for the Missing Women. The source of this information was later identified as Hiscox. (This information is detailed in Pickton as a Suspect)

On August 6th, 1998, Corporal Connor received a telephone call from Detective Constable Shenher indicating that Pickton was a suspect in relation to the Missing Women from the DTES.

During that same time period, VPD Staff Sergeant Mackay-Dunn asked VPD Geographic Profiler, Detective Inspector Rossmo, for a statistical analysis of the Missing Women.

Detective Inspector Rossmo wrote a report entitled "***Downtown Eastside Missing Persons Working Group***"[18] which contained a Strategic Blueprint subsection, outlining the objective of the Missing Women Working Group (MWWG): "To determine if a serial murderer(s) is preying upon females in Vancouver's Downtown Eastside and, if so, what murders and disappearances are linked together."[19] This is the first time the words 'serial murderer' were put in the same context with the Missing Women of the DTES by the police.

On August 21st, 1998, VPD DCC McGuinness forwarded a copy of the Strategic Blueprint to MCS Inspector Biddlecombe, indicating that he had approved Detective Inspector Rossmo's participation in a Task Force looking into the Missing Women and that MCS personnel were to provide assistance. As Inspector Biddlecombe was away during that time, VPD Acting Inspector Dureau received a copy and forwarded it on to Sergeant Field.

On August 25th, 1998, Detective Inspector Rossmo met with Staff Sergeant Mackay-Dunn, from District 2 and discussed the growing concern over the Missing Women from the DTES.

On August 27th, 1998, Constable Dickson submitted a memorandum[20] with a list of thirty–five missing women and eighteen unsolved homicides from the Vancouver area which were still on CPIC.

Constable Dickson was very connected to the DTES community and his memoranda should have prompted attention and action.

On August 27th, 1998, Detective Constable Shenher submitted a memorandum, to Acting Inspector Dureau, providing her initial impression of the Missing Women issue. She provided an overview of the investigations and the efforts taken to locate the Missing Women.

> At this point, it seems none of the cases I am investigating would fall into these categories [in jail, detox, etc.] and the victims have gone missing under suspicious circumstances. A large percentage of these women have children either living under the care of the Ministry or with

[16] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1,Binder 8, p.18
[17] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 4, Month End Report April 1998, p.20
[18] 25.22, VPD, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamedBinder, p 29
[19] 25.22, VPD, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamedBinder, p.29
[20] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.18

> extended family and they have not lost contact with these children or with family for more than very brief periods of time until they went missing. None have contacted family. [21]

Detective Constable Shenher also believed the cases were related.

On September 1st, 1998, DCC McGuinness sent a memorandum to DCC Blythe, with copies also sent to VPD Inspector Greer, Detective Inspector Rossmo and Inspector Biddlecombe, which announced the formation of a "*TASK FORCE ON DOWNTOWN EASTSIDE MISSING PERSONS.*"[22] The memorandum commented that "Det/Constable Shenher will be an excellent resource to the Task Force jointly chaired by Inspector Greer and Det/Inspector Rossmo. It is hoped that together we can bring some direction to this issue and develop a strategic plan to investigate it to a successful conclusion."[23]

On September 4th, 1998, the MWWG held its first meeting and later that day Detective Inspector Rossmo sent a letter[24] of invitation to RCMP Superintendent Gary Bass inviting him, or a representative from the RCMP E-Division MCS, to sit on the MWWG and they were invited to attend the upcoming meeting on September 22nd, 1998.

Detective Inspector Rossmo created a Draft News Release[25] dated September 30th, 1998 to announce the formation of the MWWG. The premise of this working group was to determine if there was a serial killer preying on women from the DTES.

Staff Sergeant Dureau was in an Acting Inspector position for Inspector Biddlecombe during the latter part of August and early September 1998. When Inspector Biddlecombe returned, he learned of the newly formed MWWG. He expressed his concern that the Serial Killer Theory was being discussed, without evidence to support it. Inspector Biddlecombe reviewed the Strategic Blueprint and felt it was without foundation. He was against the idea of releasing it to the media and stated in his interview he "didn't feel that was sufficient to go to the media and terrorize the citizens of Vancouver and say that we got a serial murderer operating in the Downtown Eastside."[26]

On September 14th, 1998, Inspector Biddlecombe sent a memorandum[27] to Inspector Greer with respect to the MWWG, the Strategic Blueprint and accompanying Draft Media Release. He referenced the 1991 Conference, where it was concluded that twenty-six homicides were not the work of one person.

In her interview, Sergeant Field advised she was on Annual Leave and when she returned, she learned of the establishment of a MWWG and read Detective Inspector Rossmo's Strategic Blueprint. Sergeant Field recalled there was "friction or distance between"[28] Inspector Biddlecombe and Detective Inspector Rossmo, but admitted she was not involved in any meetings with regard to the Strategic Blueprint or the draft media release.

On September 16th, 1998, RCMP Superintendent Bass responded[29] to Detective Inspector Rossmo's invitation to join the MWWG and indicated that he and members of PUHU were unavailable, due to their current workload, but an officer from the Southwest Major Crime Unit (MCU), Constable McCarl would attend.

---

[21] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p. 217
[22] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p. 189
[23] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p. 189
[24] 25.52, E Valley, 7439, p.43
[25] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.34
[26] 8.3 Fred Biddlecombe interview with DC Evans p.50
[27] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder p.41
[28] 8.3Geramy Field interview with DC Evans p.41
[29] 25.52 E Valley, 7439, p.49

On September 18th, 1998, Detective Constable Shenher received information from Hiscox, that Lisa Yelds believed Pickton was a serial killer.[30]

I note that this was the first time the term serial killer was used in reference to Pickton.

On September 22nd, 1998, the MWWG, along with two RCMP members who were assigned to the Agassiz homicides investigations, met to discuss the Strategic Blueprint. At this meeting Inspector Biddlecombe expressed his dissatisfaction and concern over a recent unauthorized media leak.

In his interview, Inspector Greer detailed a disagreement with Inspector Biddlecombe, as to the composition of the MWWG. He stated that "you could characterize it as a turf war..."[31] As a result of this meeting, Inspector Greer deferred the Missing Women issue to Inspector Biddlecombe. The MWWG was essentially dissolved.

It is unclear to me why Executive members allowed this to occur (this will be addressed later in my Report).

Following the MWWG meeting held on September 22nd, 1998, Detective Inspector Rossmo sent a request, via email to Inspector Biddlecombe for specific information to assist him with his analysis. He did not receive the information until a second request months later (February 1999) through DCC McGuinness.[32]

On September 24th, 1998, Sergeant Field was temporarily transferred to the Coordinated Law Enforcement Unit (CLEU) and did not return to the MCS until March of 1999.

Over the next several months Detective Constable Shenher continued to liaise with RCMP Corporal Connor about the information provided by Hiscox. At the same time, she continued to conduct follow ups in relation to the Missing Women.

On November 4th, 1998, Detective Constable Shenher left a message for Corporal Connor that her supervisor, Staff Sergeant Giles, proposed that VPD work with the RCMP in providing funding for an undercover operation, witness protection, aircraft for FLIR and land photography. A proposed joint submission to PUHU was also suggested.

On November 4th, 1998, Corporal Connor conducted further enquiries into the January 11th, 1990, request from the Surrey RCMP Detachment to attend at 963 Dominion Avenue and ascertain if a yellow Ford vehicle was there in relation to a sexual assault (90CQ1339).

On November 5th, 1998, Constable Dickson wrote another memorandum, this time to Inspector Greer and Staff Sergeant Mackay-Dunn, regarding the Missing Women in the DTES. He wrote:

> I know or am familiar with probably 75% of the Women on the attached list and I feel very strongly that a large percentage of the women have met with foul play. I feel this way for the following reasons:
>
> 1. The majority of women are on social assistance and have stopped picking up their cheques.
> 2. There has been no family contact.
> 3. Street friends or associates have not seen them.
> 4. They are among the most vulnerable group that exists.[33]

[30] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, MiscDoc02, p.109
[31] 8.3 Gary Greer interview with DC Evans, p. 43
[32] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.112
[33] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.99

On December 8th, 1998, Detective Constable Shenher sent an email to Inspector Greer,in District 2, offering to speak to community groups in the DTES, to "alleviate some of the pressure for you and stop some of the feeling out there if there is any [*sic*] that we're covering up something or giving out conflicting info, etc."[34]

By January of 1999, Inspector Greer had been transferred to a new area within the police department and Inspector Beach became the new District 2 Commander.

On February 3rd, 1999, Sergeant Honeybourn, from the PUHU met with Coquitlam RCMP members Corporal Connor, Constable Strachan, Constable Pitt-Payne and VPD officers Sergeant Boyd, Detective Constable Shenher and Detective Howlett. They discussed Pickton as a suspect and it was agreed that Pickton's photograph would be shown to the women working the DTES, to see if any STWs would recognize him. Sergeant Honeybourn informed the group that PUHU would not be in a position to assist unless; there was information that Pickton was involved in a homicide or group of homicides.

On February 9th, 1999, Detective Constable Shenher attended the DES/Strathcona Police Liaison Committee meeting with Inspector Beach, Staff Sergeant Mackay-Dunn and Detective Inspector Rossmo. She advised the attendees that she was investigating the Missing Women and was seeking information, regardless of how small it may seem to the public. She disclosed the fact that a total of twenty-four Missing Women had disappeared since 1995.[35]

Following that meeting, Detective Inspector Rossmo sent an email to DCC McGuinness which informed him of the meeting, the statistics presented by Detective Constable Shenher, and commented that the community was concerned. As a result, there was an email exchange between DCC McGuinness, Detective Inspector Rossmo, Inspector Biddlecombe, Acting Inspector Dureau, Staff Sergeant Giles and Detective Constable Shenher, in which DCC McGuinness asked, "What kind of problem do we have. We need to discuss the implications of this increase in missing females in the Downtown Eastside. Do we have a problem that we are not addressing etc.?"[36]

On February 13th, 1999, Detective Inspector Rossmo sent an email to DCC McGuiness, which implied that he had yet to receive statistics that were requested in September of 1998, from Inspector Biddlecombe. DCC McGuinness forwarded the email to Inspector Biddlecombe, Acting Inspector Dureau and Staff Sergeant Giles, asking if the information had been forwarded and "if not please find out why and bring the information to the 24th meeting."[37]

I found no documents that explained the delay in receiving this information.

There are similar documents bearing two dates, February 18th and February 23rd, 1999, which outline a memorandum from Detective Constable Shenher to CC Chambers. The memorandum outlined that she and her partner, Detective Howlett, had difficulty locating the Missing Women because, "many times there is no accurate idea of when they went missing or from where."[38] CC Chambers also learned that none of the women had picked up their welfare cheques or been in recent contact with their children or family members. From that memorandum, he would have also known that the MPU dealt with three thousand one hundred and ninety-nine (3199) Missing Person Reports in 1998 and that only fourteen persons were still missing. Of the fourteen persons still outstanding, eleven were women from the DTES. Detective Constable Shenher summarized the investigations as follows:

[34] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.151
[35] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 26 (1 of 2), p.397
[36] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3) p.110
[37] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.112
[38] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p. 211

- **6 street-involved women are missing from between 1978 and 1992.**
- **21 street-involved women are missing from between 1995 –Present - 11 in '98, 5 in '97, 2 in '96, 3 in '95** (Please note the number for '97 is 5, not 8 as I mistakenly reported last week for a total of 21, not 24)
- Does not include 7 missing women who are likely homicide victims and not street-involved.
- Does not include 12 missing women likely suicides and not street-involved.
- Three outstanding missing men from 1998 versus 11 women.
- Those characterized as "street-involved" are long-term residents of the downtown Eastside.
- Our office took 3199 missing persons reports in 1998, but fewer than 20 remain missing to date.[39]

My review of the documentation would indicate the following women had been reported as missing since 1995:

WOMEN REPORTED MISSING SINCE 1995		
MISSING WOMAN	**DATE REPORTED – VPD**	**DATE LAST SEEN**
Dorothy SPENCE	30 Oct 95	06 Aug 95
Catherine KNIGHT	11 Nov 95	xx Apr 95
Dianne MELNICK*	29 Dec 95	27 Dec 95
Catherine GONZALEZ	07 Feb 96	xx Mar 95
Frances YOUNG	09 Apr 96	06 Apr 96
Tanya HOLYK*	03 Nov 96	29 Oct 96
Stephanie LANE*	11 Mar 97	10 Jan 97
Janet HENRY	28 Jun 97	25 Jun 97
Olivia WILLIAM	04 Jul 97	06 Dec 96
Kerri KOSKI*	29 Jan 98	07 Jan 98
Inga HALL*	03 Mar 98	26 Feb 98
Sarah de VRIES*	21 Apr 98	13 Apr 98
Cindy BECK	30 Apr 98	xx Sep 97
Sheila EGAN	06 Aug 98	14 Jul 98
Marnie FREY*	04 Sep 98	xx Aug 97
Helen HALLMARK*	23 Sep 98	15 Jun 97
Jacqueline MURDOCK*	30 Oct 98	14 Aug 97
Angela JARDINE*	06 Dec 98	10 Nov 98
Michelle GURNEY	21 Dec 98	11 Dec 98
Marcella CREISON	11 Jan 99	27 Dec 98
Jacqueline McDONELL*	22 Feb 99	16 Jan 99
* Pickton Victims		

[39] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p. 211

On February 24th, 1999, there was an indication that there was a meeting[40] held in DCC McGuinness' office but there are no notes that reference the discussions that occurred (as referenced in the email exchange from February 9th, 1999).

In my opinion, I would have expected to see minutes or an action plan, as a result of this meeting (I will address this further in my Report).

On February 25th, 1999, Detective Constable Shenher made contact with various police agencies across the country to determine if they were experiencing an increase in missing STWs.[41] She determined that no other police department had the same experience.

On March 20th, 1999, Pickton was stopped by NWPS Constable Fraser and investigated with the assistance of NWPS Constable Robertson. On that night, Pickton was in the company of Lynn Ellingsen. Constable Fraser learned that Pickton was on CPIC as a Special Interest to Police. On March 22nd, 1999, she submitted a memorandum to her immediate supervisor, Sergeant Burrows, and also sent a CPIC message to RCMP Corporal Connor, providing him with the information about the traffic stop.

On March 30th, 1999, Maggie de Vries, whose sister Sarah was reported missing on April 21st, 1998, wrote a letter to Attorney General Dosanjh and copied Vancouver Mayor Philip Owen, CC Chambers, Detective Constable Shenher and others.

On April 7th, 1999, Detective Constable Shenher wrote a memorandum to Attorney General Dosanjh, which outlined some of the issues surrounding the disappearances of these Missing Women. It is important to note that she wrote explicitly about the issue of *no body, no evidence, no crime,* and described this theme:

> As I write this report, there is no evidence of a person or persons preying on these women. That does not mean that we do not think it is a possibility, only that we have to weigh this with all other possibilities. We cannot investigate a murder without a body, witnesses, time of crime, scene of crime, or suspect and we have none of these things. Only one of these files even contains a person who can say they saw a woman on a corner one minute and she was gone the next - and we cannot even confirm that for certain.
>
> We do not know if these cases are linked, but as time passes we view this as a stronger possibility.[42]

On April 9th, 1999, DCC McGuinness sent an email to VPD CC Chambers, DCC Blythe and DCC Battershill and attached the memorandum written by Detective Constable Shenher to the Attorney General.[43] DCC McGuinness was seeking comment about what else could be done and provided thoughts about the reward.

On April 12th, 1999, Ms. Leah Kelsey, on behalf of DCC Blythe, sent an email replying to DCC McGuinness questioning "...are we safe saying such a thing? You can better answer this from an investigative point of view than I."[44] DCC Blythe was referring to Detective Constable Shenher's comment: "We cannot investigate a murder without a body, witnesses, time of crime, scene of crime, or suspect and we have none of these things." [45]

---

[40] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, MyMiscNotes, p.52
[41] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p. 67
[42] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1of4), p.8
[43] 25.13, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p. 7
[44] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 26, (1 of 2) p.19
[45] 25.13, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p. 9

On April 16th, 1999, DCC McGuinness sent an email to DCC Blythe, and copied Detective Boyd, Detective Constable Shenher, Detective Howlett, Constable Kimmins, Staff Sergeant Giles, and Sergeant Field, which informed them that there would be a meeting on April 21st, 1999, to discuss the Missing Women in the DTES. CC Chambers was also invited to attend.[46]

On April 19th, 1999, Corporal Connor was still following up on Pickton. He sent a CPIC message to RCMP Detachments in Burnaby, Surrey and Coquitlam, as well as to the OIC of the PUHU, the VPD and the NWPS. This CPIC message included an invitation to an upcoming meeting, to discuss "Pickton as a Suspect". It was noted that Pickton had been identified over the past few weeks, frequenting the New Westminster "stroll."[47]

On April 21st, 1999, Sergeant Field attended a meeting with CC Chambers, DCC Blythe, DCC McGuinness, Mr. Hardy and Staff Sergeant Giles. At that meeting, the upcoming Police Board meeting was discussed and Sergeant Field was tasked with preparing a report.

On April 22nd, 1999, CC Chambers signed a report, authored by Sergeant Field, that was provided to the Police Board for information purposes. It outlined the difficulties that faced officers in the Missing Women investigations. Sergeant Field's report explained the challenges of these investigations relative to issues faced in homicide investigations, where a body is located. She referenced the consensus reached at the Conference from 1991 where twenty-six previous homicides of STWs were felt to be attributed to more than one person. Sergeant Field specifically noted in the report:

> A crucial delineation between the nature of the two types of investigation needs to be commented on as well. In the first cases I discussed, we were investigating and dealing with homicides. In a homicide investigation, the initial step in the investigation is the discovery of a body and the subsequent examination of the crime scene.
>
> All other investigation emanates from this starting point.[48]

In May of 1999, Detective Constable Shenher submitted two memoranda to Sergeant Field. One outlined the need for resources;[49] the second suggested that the investigation become more "suspect-based."[50] This suspect based approach was endorsed by Sergeant Field.

On May 13th, 1999, Detective Constable Shenher and Sergeant Field hosted a brainstorming session, attended by various members of the VPD and the RCMP. Investigative strategies were discussed, as well as the possibility that the Missing Women could be victims of murder and that their bodies had been disposed of outside the City of Vancouver.

Also on May 13th, 1999, VPD Constable Hinton submitted a proposal that the Odd Squad be permitted to create a documentary on the Missing Women from the DTES. This was supported by Sergeant Field and Inspector Biddlecombe, but later denied by CC Chambers.

On May 18th, 1999, Detective Constable Shenher sent PUHU Staff Sergeant Henderson a memorandum which requested access to several unsolved homicide files. This request was later granted.[51]

---

[46] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 6, BrockGilesDocs, p.63
[47] 25.18, VPD Phase 2 Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3) p.144
[48] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 14, Field Binder, p.366
[49] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.77
[50] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.30

On May 19th, 1999, VPD Constable Wickstead sent a memorandum to VPD Sergeant De Haas, Sergeant Coburn, Inspector Beach and Detective Inspector Rossmo, regarding STWs falling prey to sailors. He wrote:

> Considering that we are actively investigating the disappearance of 23 women in the downtown Eastside would it not be prudent to issue a public warning to the workers to avoid doing business on foreign ships and at the same time advise the public of a possible scenario how that many women have completely disappeared without a trace. In the near future if it is somehow determined that this is the way some of them have disappeared and the police Department did not warn them then it would not look professional. We could also solicit women who have had similar experiences on the ships to come forward and report it to the police so we could have some idea how many incidents have occurred in the area.[52]

On that same day, Constable Wickstead sent another memorandum to Detective Inspector Rossmo, Detective Constable Shenher, Constable Dickson and others, which suggested that Police/STW Forums be established for a number of reasons including:

- This could be another avenue to open up communication lines between police and the sex trade workers.
- Perhaps if we gathered them in a large group and they openly shared their own theories of why these women disappeared they may all have a similar experience or similar suspect in mind that they haven't told police earlier. New information could be gathered.
- This would show the general public and the various DES agencies that we are open to new ways of communicating with the public (Community Policing). Perhaps we could include also key members of WISH, Jamie Lee Hamilton of Grandma's House, etc. as long as the females would be comfortable talking with police in front of them.
- They might feel more comfortable to talk about the disappearance in a supportive group atmosphere. We might receive information from women we haven't talked to yet. And we could also warn them about going on foreign freighters and give them other safety information.
- We could also give them the opportunity to speak one on one with an investigator if they requested it.[53]

Constable Wickstead concluded this memorandum, by claiming that both Detective Inspector Rossmo and Detective Constable Shenher, agreed with this approach and thought it would be a "successful way of brainstorming the sex trade workers for new information."[54]

On May 20th, 1999, Ms. Cameron wrote a memorandum to Sergeant Field which revealed that there were "approximately 125-150 cases on CPIC (dating back to 1970) that we have not been able to resolve."[55] This information was provided when she learned that Detective Constable Shenher would be obtaining DNA from the family members of the STWs.

---

[51] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.87
[52] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 11, p.75
[53] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 11, p.78
[54] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 11, p.79
[55] 25.32, Cameron Memo and Various Documents, p.30

On May 21st, 1999, an email sent by Inspector Biddlecombe to VPD Acting DCC Doern and DCC McGuiness, announcing the formation of the MWRT. The email advised that effective May 25th the following personnel[56] would be assigned:

- Sgt. Field – in charge – (on loan from Homicide)
- Det/Cst. Shenher – investigator
- Det. Lepine – investigator (on loan from homicide)
- Det/Cst. Chernoff – investigator (on loan from homicide)
- Det. Vinje – SIUSS Analyst (on loan from CLEU)
- Cst. Dickson – investigator (on loan from Operations)
- Clerk II – Dorothy Alford – clerical support - (on loan from Robbery)

On May 25th, 1999, Sergeant Field's timeline indicated that Inspector Gary Bass was to assist with access to information relating to STWs homicides from the RCMP.[57]

On May 25th, 1999, Detective Inspector Rossmo completed his Case Assessment on the DTES Missing Women:

> If these women met with foul play then three possibilities exist:
>
> 1. they are victims of separate killers;
> 2. they are victims of a serial murderer; or
> 3. they are victims of multiple serial murderers.
>
> The fact that their bodies have not been discovered makes the first scenario unlikely.[58]

On May 27th, 1999, the Case Assessment was sent with an attached memorandum from Detective Inspector Rossmo to DCC McGuinness, Inspector Beach and Inspector Beach. There was a handwritten note (dated 01Jun99) from A/DCC Doern to Inspector Biddlecombe, that indicated he would like to see Sergeant Field regarding the possible impact it may have on the MWRT. The memorandum stated:

- Based on historical data, we can expect to locate no more than 2 other individuals from this group.
- The number of disappearances of sex trade workers from Vancouver's Downtown Eastside during the previous 30 months is statistically significant and is unlikely to have occurred by chance.
- While it is not possible with available information to determine with certainty the cause of these disappearances, the most likely explanation for the majority of them is a single murderer (or partner murderers) preying on Skid Row prostitutes.[59]

On May 27th, 1999, Sergeant Field sent an email to VPD Constable Drennan in the Media Relations Unit which stated: "We will be all back together on Monday and wil [*sic*] begin to formulate a course of investigative action. We are also known as the Missing Persons Review Team. NOT a task force. Ok we're splitting hairs but whose asking."[60]

---

[56] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 6, Brock Giles Doc, p.60
[57] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.5
[58] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 4, p.168
[59] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.82
[60] 25.13b VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.362

On June 16th, 1999, Sergeant Field sent an email[61] to Inspector Biddlecombe which requested a full time analyst to assist with SIUSS. She was advised by Inspector Biddlecombe that no one was available for permanent assignment, but was available on overtime.

Information and file management is important when managing Major Cases. Without knowing how these resources were being deploying elsewhere, I cannot comment on the decision not to supply them to the MWRT.

Also on June 16th, 1999, RCMP Criminal Profiler, Staff Sergeant Davidson provided Sergeant Field with a memorandum, with his Case Assessment entitled Project Orion "hunting for the hunter"[62] attached. His assessment included his analysis of the Missing Women issue and a profile on the likely characteristics of the offender. Staff Sergeant Davidson stated that Missing Person cases were usually considered unsuitable for criminal profiling, as there were typically no crime scenes. He recommended that investigators continue to share information with him, to ensure continued accuracy of the profile.

In preparing his Case Assessment, Staff Sergeant Davidson referred to the following Missing Women investigations:

1.	GONZALEZ, Catherine	DLS: 95-03-xx
2.	KNIGHT, Catherine	DLS: 95-04-xx
3.	SPENCE, Dorothy	DLS: 95-07-30
4.	MELNIK[*sic*], Diana	DLS: 95-12-27
5.	HOLYK, Tanya	DLS: 96-10-29
6.	WILLIAMS [*sic*], Olivia	DLS: 96-12-06
7.	LANE, Stephanie	DLS: 97-01-10
8.	HALLMARK, Stephanie	DLS: 97-06-15
9.	HENRY, Janet	DLS: 97-06-25
10.	FREY, Marnie	DLS: 97-08-xx
11.	MURDOCK, Jacqueline	DLS: 97-08-14
12.	BECK, Cindy Louise	DLS: 97-09-xx
13.	KOSKI, Kerri	DLS: 98-01-07
14.	HALL, Inga	DLS: 98-02-26
15.	DEVRIES[*sic*], Sarah	DLS: 98-04-13
16.	WILLIAMS, Taressa	DLS: 98-07-01
17.	EGAN, Sheila	DLS: 98-07-14
18.	JARDINE, Angela	DLS: 98-11-10
19.	GURNEY, Michelle	DLS: 98-12-11
20.	CREISON, Marcella	DLS: 98-12-27
21.	McDONNEL [*sic*], Jacqueline	DLS: 99-01-16

NOTE: The date last seen are often estimates only.[63]

On June 22nd, 1999, Detective Constable Shenher submitted a memorandum requesting six more investigators be assigned to assist with the Missing Women investigations. In support of her request, she referenced that she had consulted with investigators from a Task Force in Spokane, Washington, which had been formed to

[61] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 6, Brock Giles Docs, p.61
[62] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3) p.413
[63] 25.35, Keith Davidson – Project Orion, p. 4

deal with the investigation into twenty unsolved homicides of STWs.[64] Detective Constable Shenher realized that the Vancouver investigations into the Missing Women differed, in that they had no bodies or evidence of a crime. She mentioned that she had four new case files, as well as over one hundred and forty tips of information, which required follow up. Detective Constable Shenher addressed the anticipated reward and expected the number of tips to increase. Detective Constable Shenher wrote:

> With the four new files, pending reward announcement and associated media coverage anticipated, it has become apparent that additional manpower is needed to adequately handle the amount and nature of information we currently have and expect to receive with respect to this investigation.[65]

A handwritten note on this memorandum stated: "-Verbal- no one available."[66] Sergeant Field's timeline[67] indicated that they would not be able to obtain further personnel until the end of the summer. DCC McGuiness was approached by Detective Constable Fell and Detective Constable Wolthers, who asked to be assigned to the MWRT to assist, because they had a suspect in mind. They were later assigned to the MWRT. In my opinion, resources assigned to an investigation are proportionate to the significance of the investigation. Without knowing how resources were being assigned (or not), I cannot address the appropriateness of this refusal.

In June of 1999, Staff Sergeant Dureau removed Detective Lepine and Detective Constable Chernoff from the homicide call-out list, so they could focus on the MWRT.

On June 23rd, 1999, notes by Inspector Biddlecombe indicate that the VPD had obtained good cooperation from RCMP, in gaining access to their homicide files.

On June 24th, 1999, the VPD MWRT met with the families of the Missing Women. Familial DNA was explained and buccal swabs obtained.

On June 30th, 1999, Staff Sergeant Giles met with VPD Detective Constable Fell and VPD Detective Constable Wolthers to discuss their upcoming transfer to the MWRT.

On July 5th, 1999, VPD Detective Constable Clarke, Detective Constable Fell and Detective Constable Wolthers were assigned to the MWRT.[68] Over the course of the summer, Detective Constable Shenher's role changed as she was now leading a team which entailed assigning tasks and setting the overall direction for the investigation. She continued to provide updates to her supervisors.

On July 27th, 1999, Detective Constable Shenher announced that the reward had been approved by the City of Vancouver and the Attorney General, by sending out a memorandum to each investigative unit and police district, within the VPD, with a copy of the Missing Women poster.

Detailed information relating to the Coquitlam RCMP investigation into Pickton, can be found in the section "Pickton as a Suspect".

On October 5th, 1999, a MWRT meeting was attended by Acting Inspector Dureau, Staff Sergeant Giles, Sergeant Field, Detective Constable Shenher, Detective Constable Fell, Detective Constable Wolthers,

[64] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3) p.54
[65] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3) p.55
[66] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3) p.55
[67] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.6
[68] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.90

Detective Lepine, Detective Constable Chernoff and civilian clerk Ms. Alford. They discussed Pickton and three other suspects. It was noted that Sergeant Field was occupied with two homicide investigations.

On October 15th, 1999, Detective Constable Shenher wrote a memorandum to all staff which provided an update on the MWRT: "We are continuing to investigate the mysterious disappearances of 29 women from the Downtown Eastside."[69] She continued to express her concern about the Missing Women. She was always seeking new ways to obtain information, which would assist her and the Review Team. The memorandum outlined that two women had been located and that she requested officers continue to fill out street check forms and invited them to visit her in the MPU, for any further information about the investigations.

In the next few months, Sergeant Field and the MWRT continued to liaise with RCMP officers, regarding the Agassiz homicides.

On October 19th, 1999, RCMP Southwest Major Crime Unit Constable McCarl met with RCMP Corporal Kingsbury and Chief Superintendent Bass, regarding a Person of Interest in the Agassiz homicides. Arrangements were made to meet with the VPD.

On October 22nd, 1999, in a memorandum for DCC McGuinness, Sergeant Field indicated that she had briefed Acting Inspector Dureau and Staff Sergeant Giles on the various investigative strategies that had been pursued to that point. She mentioned that the MWRT had been liaising with the PUHU and provided thirteen Persons of Interest, which were actively under investigation. Pickton was specifically mentioned:

> The majority of our efforts have so far concentrated on **PICTON** [*sic*] who is being looked at for a possible homicide in Port Coquitlam. Coquitlam RCMP have utilized the services of our Strike Force Unit, liaised with PUHU and are currently working in conjunction with Det. Lepine and Det/Cst. Chernoff to develop further plans targeting PICTON [*sic*].[70]

Sergeant Field indicated: "that since January 1999 we have had six more prostitutes reported missing. However, due to the immediate reporting of their absence to the VPD and immediate follow-up, all six were located safe and sound. It is interesting to note that there have not been any more reported disappearances since Jan. 16th 1999."[71] She explained the investigative difficulties the Team faced, namely that some women had been reported long after they were last seen. She mentioned the Serial Killer Theory and discussed strategies employed by Detective Constable Shenher. She indicated: "History has also shown that in many serial murder investigations a break occurs when timely information is received and acted upon by police."[72]

At the conclusion of the memorandum, Sergeant Field stated that by mid-December she would conduct a "re-evaluation of all data to determine the scope of the team."[73] In terms of the Team's current approach she wrote: "We will continue to investigate any tips and 'persons of interest' brought to our attention with the current manpower in place and re-examine our priorities in mid December."[74] In reference to staffing, she stated: "Should the MPRT continue on in its current format, I am suggesting a full-time Sergeant be assigned to oversee the operation to its conclusion."[75]

---

[69] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 p.357
[70] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.93
[71] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.92
[72] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.94
[73] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.95
[74] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.95
[75] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.95

On October 22nd, 1999, a timeline prepared by Sergeant Field, indicated that although ten investigators were assigned to the team, only Detective Constable Shenher, Detective Constable Fell, Detective Constable Wolthers and Detective Constable Clarke, were full-time.

On October 27th 1999, the members of the MWRT met with RCMP Constable McCarl, who was the OIC of the three unsolved homicides from Agassiz. Detective Constable Fell and Detective Constable Wolthers provided information about their Person of Interest. Officers discussed investigative strategies and tried to determine a link between their Person of Interest and the unsolved Agassiz homicides.

On November 9th, 1999, Detective Constable Shenher provided the names of the Missing Women to the BC Cancer Clinic, requesting they check their records for contact with the Missing Women.

On December 7th, 1999, in a meeting with the MWRT Sergeant Field, Detective Constable Shenher, Constable Dickhout, Detective Lepine, Detective Constable Chernoff, Detective Constable Fell, Civilian Clerk Ms. Alford. The timeline[76] indicated:

- Tracking of the Missing Women continues.
- 20 of 29 DNA samples collected. BC Cancer Control Agency may be able to provide Pap Smears DNA of the others
- 10 reported Missing Women this year were all located within 2 weeks of the reports being taken
- No new Missing Women being reported or added to the list. (Unknown if this is because of a relocation of a suspect or media attention and quick reporting and response by police)
- Consideration to wind down in the next few months. Will work more closely with RCMP in Agassiz
- Back to square one.

On December 9th, 1999, Sergeant Field indicated in a memorandum addressed to Acting Inspector Dureau that "PICTON [*sic*] is still being investigated by Coquitlam RCMP however it is not a high priority with them at this time."[77] Sergeant Field outlined the direction of the Missing Women investigation when she wrote: "It is anticipated that in the absence of any new information and with the completion of all TIPS, the MPRT should be in a position to wind down within the next two months."[78] It appeared that while she knew no further investigation was possible to locate the missing women, she advised that "a review in January will be more conclusive regarding a concluding date."[79]

I found it unusual that a "wind down" of the MWRT had been considered at this time. I accept that the incidents of Missing Women had apparently decreased or stopped, but it had not been explained. There were still suspects whose investigations had not been completed.

On December 11th, 1999, Sergeant Field met with Detective Constable Fell and Detective Constable Wolthers to discuss their duties and the need to keep Detective Constable Shenher informed of their progress, on a daily basis.

On December 16th, 1999, Detective Constable Shenher advised Sergeant Field that she had located a woman who had been missing since 1996.

---

[76] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.9
[77] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.187
[78] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.187
[79] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.187

On December 21st, 1999, Detective Constable Shenher and Detective Constable Clarke met with representatives from the Coroner's Office, the B.C. Ministry of Health, the Public Trustee and the Glenhaven Funeral Home. The purpose of this meeting was to discuss methods that would assist to locate the Missing Women.

On January 6th, 2000, a MWRT meeting took place with Sergeant Field, Detective Constable Shenher, Detective Constable Clarke, Constable Dickhout, Detective Constable Fell and Detective Constable Wolthers. It was revealed that SIUSS was backlogged that and Staff Sergeant Davidson would be approached to update his profile.

On January 10th, 2000, Sergeant Field updated Acting Inspector Dureau[80] that twenty-seven of the thirty-one original Missing Women were still missing. Detective Lepine and Detective Constable Chernoff were working on a homicide and Constable Dickson was off sick.

On January 13th, 2000, Staff Sergeant Davidson and RCMP Geographic Profiler Corporal Filer met with Sergeant Field to discuss the Missing Women investigation. A proposal was discussed to formally review the Missing Women and compare them to the unsolved homicides of missing STWs. This proposal recommended the organization of a large group of investigators to review cases of similar criteria as discussed at the Conference back in 1991.

On January 14th, 2000, Sergeant Field's timeline[81] indicated that Staff Sergeant Davidson was going to approach Chief Superintendent Bass to support a JFO.

On January 19th, 2000, Coquitlam RCMP Constable Yurkiw and Constable Cater, interviewed Pickton in the presence of Gina Houston. I comment on this interview later in my Report.

On January 20th, 2000, Sergeant Field prepared a memorandum to Acting Inspector Dureau which him informed him of her recent discussions with RCMP Staff Sergeant Davidson. The discussion focused on an approach similar to the conference held in 1991, whereby a group of investigators would review the Missing Women cases, in relation to the unsolved homicides of STWs. Sergeant Field also indicated that she would submit a proposal in the near future.

On February 9th, 2000, members of the Coquitlam RCMP SCU met to discuss the Pickton case and agreed upon the following investigative strategies:[82]

- Re-interview Ellingsen.
- Identify Val (last name unknown).
- Timeline the investigation to date.
- Arrange for EDCAS (E-Division Criminal Analyst Section) to detail the file.
- Further aerial photographs of the farm.
- Re-contact ViCLAS to assist.
- Contact Staff Sergeant Keith Davidson to see if he could assist with criminal/geographic profile.
- Interview Lorna Humphries.
- Prepare Part VI to intercept Pickton's conversations and address conducting surveillance (vetted) on the farm.

[80] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3) p.120
[81] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.10
[82] 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.131

On February 10th, 2000, RCMP Staff Sergeant Davidson and RCMP Corporal Filer, met with VPD officers Sergeant Field, Detective Lepine, Detective Constable Chernoff, Detective Constable Shenher and RCMP officers, Corporal Kingsbury and Corporal St. Mars from ViCLAS and RCMP MCU Constable McCarl. They had discussions about the Missing Women and the unsolved homicides from Agassiz. Pickton and another Person of Interest were discussed as well. It was decided that RCMP Corporal Kingsbury would meet with Coquitlam RCMP Corporal McCartney in order for her to obtain information about Pickton. It was also decided that Staff Sergeant Davidson would submit a proposal to Chief Superintendent Bass, seeking funding and resources.

On February 14th, 2000, DCC McGuinness provided an update to the Police Board, on the Missing Women investigation. In this briefing, he provided information that Detective Constable Shenher had noted in a memorandum, from a meeting with the RCMP, which outlined most of the investigative steps that had been taken and advised that: "The Bad Date list from DEYAS for the last 4 years is also being analyzed for repeat offenders."[83] The report also outlined the belief that the missing STWs may be associated to the unsolved homicides of the three STWs found in Agassiz. DCC McGuiness wrote:

> The RCMP are going to submit a proposal to their boss, Chief Superintendent Gary Bass, asking for funding and resources for the following:
>
> - to attempt to profile the suspect or suspects
> - re-open the Picton file
> - Assist with SIUSS data entry and analysis
> - improve coordination between the unsolved prostitute homicides and the missing women from the Downtown Eastside
> - propose a joint force task force
> - failing funding from the RCMP, they are prepared to go to the Attorney General.[84]

It is unclear what is meant by the note 're-open the Picton file.' In my opinion, neither the RCMP nor the VPD had ever taken the investigation of Pickton to a point where it should have been closed.

On February 16th, 2000, Staff Sergeant Henderson and Chief Superintendent Bass, were copied on a memorandum sent by Ms. Sylvia Port, the ViCLAS Rapid ID Program Manager. The memorandum addressed a project that was underway in which a timeline was to be created, which would outline the missing persons and unsolved homicides for the Province of British Columbia. This was a "massive undertaking"[85] which would cause a review of the outstanding missing persons and unsolved homicides, within the RCMP jurisdiction and possibly other police services.

On March 1st, 2000, RCMP Staff Sergeant Davidson, Corporal Filer and Sergeant Paulsen, met with Chief Superintendent Bass with a proposal. The three page proposal identified the ongoing concerns with the significant number of homicides involving STWs, as well as the increasing number of Missing Women. It was Staff Sergeant Davidson's view that there were "at least three serial killers are believed to be operating in BC..." [86] Chief Superintendent Bass recorded the following:

---

[83] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.56
[84] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.56
[85] 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 2647, p.9
[86] 25.35 Proposal from Davidson to Bass, p.1

> Meet Davidson, Filer + Paulson re: proposal on task force – serial cases. Agreed to start with an effort on Valley prostitute murders first – DNA to be compared. Will add to group when manpower becomes available.[87]

The result of this meeting was a decision to focus on the Agassiz homicides. In my opinion, Staff Sergeant Davidson's proposal was remarkably similar to the one used later by Project Evenhanded, as it referred to identifying and collecting information on all crimes and developing a suspect pool, based on past crimes. It also mentioned the coordination of DNA, as forensic evidence.

On May 9th, 2000, Sergeant Field sent an email to Inspector Spencer and provided an update on various topics, including the MWRT. She stated that PUHU or some other Task Force will be examining the unsolved homicides in comparison to the Missing Women and that Staff Sergeant Davidson was going to more "formally reapproach"[88] Chief Superintendent Bass.

On May 10th, 2000, Sergeant Field met with PUHU RCMP Staff Sergeant Henderson and he agreed to conduct a review of the Missing Women files. It was not until several months later that the VPD Missing Women investigative files were in a condition to be transferred to the RCMP.

On May 17th, 2000, Sergeant Field informed VPD Inspector Spencer regarding the conduct[89] of Detective Constable Fell and Detective Constable Wolthers, in reference to their interview in Lethbridge, Alberta, of their Person of Interest.

On July 28th, 2000, Sergeant Field sent an email to VPD Media Relations Constable Drennan, regarding the repeat airing of the television show America's Most Wanted and that it had "stirred up the 'serial killer' theory again."[90]

On September 14th, 2000, Acting Inspector Field sent a memorandum to Acting DCC Spencer, which provided an update on the status of the MWRT. She advised that the Team was currently assessing the information and that the PUHU would be assisting, once the assessment was completed.

Two weeks later, on September 29th, 2000, Sergeant Field sent another memorandum to Inspector Spencer, which outlined a further delay in handing the cases over to the RCMP, because the cases had yet to be fully entered into the SIUSS database.[91]

In my opinion, these problems and resulting delays may have been directly related to the request for data assistance with SIUSS in June 1999. While I cannot say that this delay was a direct result, I can say it is the type of problem that I would have expected to occur.

On October 27th, 2000, Assistant Commissioner Bass attended a meeting in Surrey, with regard to the Agassiz homicides where several suspects were discussed. Officers from VPD were also in attendance. VPD's Detective Constables Fell and Detective Constable Wolthers discussed their Person of Interest, in relation to the unsolved homicides.

---

[87] 25.53 Gary Bass, Doc 731, p.6
[88] 25.18, VPD Phase 2 Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.249
[89] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.151
[90] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.346
[91] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.182

On November 6th, 2000, Sergeant Field attended a Criminal Profiling Seminar and presented the case of the Missing Women investigations, to a group of homicide investigators and criminal profilers. During that Seminar, RCMP Constable McCarl wrote a note to Sergeant Field which stated:

> I feel very strongly that a serial killer is involved with the Vancouver Missing Sex trade Workers as well as several of the other missing person's and homicide victims throughout the lower mainland and on Vancouver Island. I believe that without a dedicated viable plan + resources assigned to this problem, the issue will not be resolved to any acceptable level of satisfaction.
>
> A task force of VPD + RCMP, MCU ViCLAS etc should be implemented immediately.[92]

On November 14th, 2000, Sergeant Field prepared a memorandum proposing that a JFO begin with the RCMP. Inspector Spencer subsequently met with Inspector Henderson from the PUHU and Sergeant Adam was selected to lead the JFO.

On November 21st, 2000, Detective Constable Shenher wrote her last memorandum while working within the MWRT. The memorandum, dated November 7th, 2000, outlined the investigative steps taken since her arrival in July of 1998. She named Robert Pickton as a suspect and felt that more follow up was necessary. The last line of her memorandum expressed her recommendation of a more suspect-focused approach, for the investigation on a go-forward basis:

> **Direction of the Investigation** – It is my feeling a review of this investigation could lead to new ideas as to what direction to take in order to determine what has happened to these women. As we close off more and more potential non-criminal avenues, I believe we will need to focus more attention on possible suspects and locating these women's bodies.[93]

On November 21st, 2000, Inspector Henderson sent an email to Assistant Commissioner Bass and advised he met with VPD Inspector Spencer, as well as several RCMP officers with regard to the Missing Women and several homicides of STWs, located in RCMP jurisdictions. Inspector Henderson had anticipated that one of the "jurisdictionally"[94] involved Units would coordinate the matter, but as it had not been the case he assigned the MCS Special Projects Coordinator, to lead a two facetted approach. Assistant Commissioner Bass replied two days later by writing: "I couldn't agree more that we need to get on top of this. Let me know if there are any funding issues."[95] Inspector Spencer consequently notified VPD DCC Unger about the proposal for the JFO with the RCMP.

In my opinion, while the Missing Women issue was first identified to Senior Management of the RCMP and the VPD in 1998, it is concerning that it took so long to coordinate a multi-jurisdictional approach to this issue.

On November 22nd, 2000, Sergeant Field prepared a memorandum for Inspector Spencer recommending an additional Sergeant position be assigned to the MPU.

> The Missing Women's Investigation is probably a year behind in reaching any conclusion due to the lack of adequate supervision and manpower. We have had a high burnout factor from the limited staff that worked on the project. We also may have a killer out there that has

[92] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.2
[93] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.62
[94] 25.52 Project E Valley, Doc 7440, p.90
[95] 25.48b, Henderson, 7899 p. 2

> gone undetected for a year longer. Liability is a concern that is often overlooked but has huge implications.[96]

On December 11th, 2000, Sergeant Adam reviewed the material provided by Inspector Henderson, in relation to the Agassiz unsolved homicides and spoke to Sergeant Field that same day.

PROJECT EVENHANDED COMMENCED IN JANUARY OF 2001

On January 17th, 2001, a meeting was held to outline the initiatives and a goal of Project Evenhanded. There was a disagreement, by some in attendance, who felt it was important to actively move forward on a more suspect-focused investigation rather than creating a comprehensive list of suspects.[97] Sergeant Adam recognized that there were dangers in both approaches, but felt the best course of action was to commence a comprehensive and systematic review of the investigative files and upload information onto the DNA databank. The initial three stages[98] were described as follows:

> 1. Identify all cases where there is DNA/forensic evidence and ensure all exhibits are sent to lab to be entered on the Crime Scene data base.
> 2. Identify all the missing STW's.
> 3. Develop a Person of Interest list.

In February 2001, when Project Evenhanded first commenced Sergeant Field met with Detective McKnight and provided him with background information, detailing her involvement with the Missing Women investigations.

On February 26th, 2001, VPD Detectives McKnight and Little were assigned to Project Evenhanded. Sergeant Field was noted to have been coordinating with Sergeant Adam, however, she was not an active investigator on the team. There was evidence of a handwritten note, made by Acting Inspector Boyd on March 14th, 2001, which stated the following:

> Before any move to Surrey an M.O.U must be drafted and approved. This must detail staffing, costs we are prepared to share etc. Secondly we can ill afford to have you go to Surrey on this file. Therefore Jim + Phil should remain here until such time as they are fully prepared to take over Vancouver's commitment to the file.[99]

I am aware that drafting Memoranda of Understanding (MOU), often take time, due to the negotiation of resources and funding.

By March 20th, 2001, the RCMP committed two members to Project Evenhanded from the ViCLAS Unit, namely Corporal Kingsbury and Corporal St. Mars. They were working on a part-time basis, as the Evenhanded Daily Log noted their status as follows: "RCMP have yet to assign a member full time."[100] The Evenhanded Daily Log also reflected that on April 5th, 2001, Corporal Kingsbury and Corporal St. Mars were assigned full time.

---

[96] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.118
[97] 25.52 Project E- Valley, 7440 p. 105
[98] 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.2
[99] 25.64, SIUSS to E&R, r129, p.145
[100] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report, Appendix E. p.6

On March 20th, 2001, Sergeant Adam provided Sergeant Field with a draft of his "OPERATIONAL MANDATE"[101] for Project Evenhanded. He wanted to see if she agreed with his approach of the review of the Missing Women cases and the unsolved homicides. Sergeant Adam wrote the following premises within which the Team planned to operate:

> 1. That some or all of these women have met foul play, and the killer(s) have successfully hidden their remains.
>
> 2. That there may be one or several killers who have done this.
>
> 3. That the most viable investigative technique is to focus on similar victim (east side street trade worker), where there are viable investigative leads.
>
> 4. Primarily this will be street trade worker murders where bodies have been recovered (DNA available), and major sexual ...[102]

On March 21st, 2001, Detective McKnight met with Detective Constable Shenher to discuss the Missing Women files and her notes, in relation to her investigations. There was no indication they discussed the recently reported Missing Women from Vancouver, specifically Dawn Crey and Debra Jones.

On April 5th, 2001, Detective Constable Leggett and Detective Constable Dickhout, from the VPD MPU, met with members of Project Evenhanded. Also present were VPD Detective Constable Kean and Detective Constable Clarke who were going to conduct the review of historic homicide and sexual assault files, within the VPD archives. The VPD MPU officers provided Project Evenhanded with the following names of recently reported Missing Women, who were currently being investigated by the VPD:

MISSING WOMAN	DATE REPORTED TO POLICE	DATE LAST SEEN	PICKTON VICTIM
Dawn Crey	11 Dec 00	01 Nov 00	√
Debra Jones	25 Dec 00	21 Dec 00	√
Brenda Wolfe	25 Apr 00	xx Feb 99	√
Georgina Papin	14 Mar 01	02 Mar 99	√

It is unclear to me why, at this point, the VPD with historically less resources, were investigating the newest cases while the apparently better resourced JFO was focusing on historical cases. The acknowledgement that there were new cases being reported should have been a cause for concern. Women were going missing again and the historical investigation did not appear to have the correct sense of urgency.

On April 11th, 2001, members of the Coquitlam RCMP SCU held a meeting to discuss their current workload and outstanding unsolved homicides. Notes taken at that meeting, indicated that they were going to forward a

[101] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, FaunalandHunanandForensic, p. 2
[102] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, FaunalandHumanandForensic,p.2

package of information to Sergeant Adam at Project Evenhanded, regarding Pickton. I did not find any documented evidence that a package was ever forwarded, nor can officers recall ever receiving one.

On May 2nd, 2001, Project Evenhanded was well established as a Review Team. RCMP Superintendent Killaly sent out a memorandum, to all RCMP Detachments detailing that a comprehensive review, was underway of the thirty-one missing STWs. The "ultimate goal of this project is to expand the current Crime Scene Data Bank to include unknown offender DNA from all unsolved murders and attempts of street trade workers and hitchhikers in the Province of British Columbia."[103] This review included the fifty-two unsolved STW homicides as well as the thirty-three unsolved hitchhiker homicides.

On May 16th, 2001, Sergeant Field provided an historical overview, to Senior Management on the status of MWRT and Project Evenhanded. The notes (minutes) of that meeting reflected the following comment: "It is now generally suspected that the actions related to these missing woman [*sic*] are the result of a serial killer."[104]

The Memorandum of Understanding, signed by VPD CC Blythe on May 30th, 2001, and later by RCMP Commanding Officer Busson, on June 26th, 2001, was an agreement that officers from both police agencies would operate the investigation based on the premise that "whoever is responsible for the homicides is most likely responsible for the disappearance of several of the missing prostitutes."[105] It is evident that the co-signers accepted that the person responsible for the homicides, was most likely responsible for the missing STWs. It was clearly stated: "During the course of this investigation, a review of the missing women's files, and homicides of women fitting the victim profile during the same time period, revealed evidence of one or more serial killers possibly responsible for their disappearance."[106]

On June 6th, 2001, Sergeant Adam prepared a status report, which outlined several issues, as well as accomplishments. The suspect pool had expanded, as the officers continued to review the investigative files.

On July 11th, 2001, Sergeant Field wrote a memorandum to DCC Unger, which provided an update on the MWRT and attached a timeline for his reference. It described the 1300 tips that had been received and that a review was being conducted by the RCMP.

On August 3rd, 2001, a STW working in the DTES was the victim of a violent sexual assault. Detective Scott from the VPD Sexual Offence Squad conducted the investigation and was informed by Constable Dickson that Pickton could be a suspect. As a result, Detective Scott made contact with Detective McKnight and later Corporal Connor, to obtain further information in relation to Pickton.

On August 23rd, 2001, Mr. Oger, a twenty-two year old summer student, who had been hired to perform data entry duties on Project Evenhanded, wrote an essay entitled "The Serial Killer Theory: A Report on the Downtown East-side Missing Prostitutes."[107] Mr. Oger had concluded his Serial Killer Theory, in his essay by writing:

[103] 25.23 Missing PE Overviews, 2583, p. 1
[104] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.73
[105] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.52
[106] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.52
[107] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 9, p.433

> Prior to the beginning of August, 2001, it was assumed or hoped that the killings had stopped after December of 2000, and that the women were no longer going missing. However, this can no longer be said with confidence. There is a possibility that between January and July, 2001, seven more sex-trade workers have gone missing. [108]

On August 29th, 2001 Detective McKnight met with members of the VPD MPU and reviewed the outstanding Missing Women files. Each file was discussed and Detective McKnight recorded which officer was assigned to each file.

On August 30th, 2001, Sergeant Adam and members from Project Evenhanded presented a briefing to Senior Management from the VPD, DCC Unger and Acting Inspector Boyd and from RCMP, Assistant Commissioner Bass, Superintendent Killaly, Staff Sergeant Henderson, Staff Sergeant Rinn, Staff Sergeant Vandewalle, and Staff Sergeant Wozney. The Evenhanded Daily Log noted that more personnel were to be assigned, to obtain DNA from suspects.

On that same date, Sergeant Adam spoke to RCMP Staff Sergeant Davidson regarding Mr. Oger's essay and asked him for his opinion on the statistical analysis. Staff Sergeant Davidson concurred with the accuracy[109] of the information in Mr. Oger's essay.

On September 5th, 2001, RCMP Chief Superintendent MacIntyre sent an email to all Commanders in the Lower Mainland, which informed them that twenty-two additional names had been added to the list of Missing Women. The addition brought the total to fifty-three women, most of whom were last seen in the DTES. The RCMP and the VPD each decided to assign two additional officers, to assist with the investigation.

On September 7th, 2001, VPD MCS Inspector Boyd wrote a memorandum to DCC Unger, providing an update on Project Evenhanded. The document outlined that the RCMP had ten personnel assigned to the project and they requested that the VPD increase its commitment by two officers and one support staff, bringing the VPD complement to seven.

On September 10th, 2001, DCC Unger wrote a Confidential Memorandum to CC Blythe and copied the other two DCCs Daley and Greer which provided an update on the status of Project Evenhanded. It explained the "size and scope of this homicide investigation is likely unprecedented in Canadian history."[110] The review was projected to last four years. DCC Unger proposed that they approach the City Manager and/or City Council for funding. He stated: "It cannot be over-stressed that this is a Vancouver Police case and that the RCMP have willingly joined with us as a result of our close working relationship on many other joint projects."[111]

It appears to me, that at this time the VPD Executive has recognized the urgent nature of the Missing Women investigations. It is interesting to note that DCC Unger acknowledged that this was a VPD case. I agree with DCC Unger, however, I question why it took so long to get to this point.

On October 9th, 2001, a Project Evenhanded meeting discussed that nineteen Missing Women may be added to the list. Investigators strategized how they would have to focus their efforts to ensure that the necessary

---

[108] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 9, p.441
[109] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, MiscDocs01 p.110
[110] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.29
[111] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.30

"inquiries are being conducted. Identify any shortfalls in any of the investigations. Determine if they fit the category and whether or not are to be included in this investigation."[112]

On October 14th, 2001, Project Evenhanded met with numerous family members of the Missing Women, outlining the purpose and scope of the project. Staff Sergeant Henderson attended and spoke to the families about his work with the families in the Air India crisis. The history of the investigation conducted by the VPD was addressed and how it had transitioned into a JFO with the RCMP.

On October 15th, 2001, RCMP Staff Sergeant Henderson sent a memorandum to Chief Superintendent Bass which provided an update on the meeting with family members. The memorandum outlined the hostility that some of the family members showed towards the police and in particular the VPD. Personnel had been re-assigned from various areas and Staff Sergeant Henderson advised that as the investigation progressed there would a need for more resources and therefore more funding. Chief Superintendent Bass acknowledged the email: "Let me know what you need for resources when you get it figured out and we will do what we can to find them."[113]

On October 24th, 2001, Project Evenhanded met with former members of MWRT. Sergeant Adam mentioned that an additional eighteen women were expected to be added to the list and advised, "we need to come up with a plan to resource the present problem of people still going missing if a serial killer is still on the loose."[114]

At that same meeting, it was determined that VPD Detective Constable Dickhout would continue to investigate the newly reported Missing Women, from VPD and would notify Project Evenhanded after the initial investigative steps had met with negative results. It was believed that he would also notify them, if he felt he needed more resources.

By October 29th, 2001, Project Evenhanded was preparing to obtain DNA samples from Persons of Interest, but they lacked the personnel[115] to effectively and efficiently complete this task. VPD Constable Paul Verral was still reviewing historic sexual assault files, to determine which cases had exhibits that contained potential DNA evidence, that could be used for analysis. It was estimated that his work would take an additional nine months to a year to complete.[116]

By October 30th, 2001, Constable Dickhout informed Staff Sergeant Adam that the VPD were averaging two or three newly reported Missing Women every month. On average he was able to locate sixty percent of them in the first week. Detective Constable Dickhout requested additional assistance, to get out and do the "leg work."[117] Staff Sergeant Adam made a request to RCMP Superintendent Killaly for twelve additional officers.

On October 31st, 2001 Staff Sergeant Adam submitted a memorandum to Superintendent Killaly, which stated "All evidence indicates that one or more serial killer(s) are going into the DTES to select women. Based on the fact that the area of disappearance is fairly small, the investigative strategy is obvious."[118] He also advised that they cannot redeploy personnel from the historical review team as it would have a "crippling effect on the integrity of the overall investigation."[119]

---

[112] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p. 29
[113] 25.27b SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2606, p. 2
[114] 25.12(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.42
[115] 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.44
[116] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 19 (3 of 4) p.144
[117] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p. 92
[118] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.86
[119] 25.13b. VPD Phase 1 Binder 6, p.87

In my opinion, this memorandum should have prompted urgent attention and resources should have been provided sooner than January 2002.

When Constable Dickhout advised Staff Sergeant Adam that the VPD was averaging two or three newly reported missing women each month, Staff Sergeant Adam's response was telling. He wrote a memorandum the next day, indicating that if he redeployed his personnel it would have a "crippling effect"[120] on their investigation. I find this an interesting position, to have taken given the monthly statistics he had been made aware of and the fact that it took two more months (January 2002), to get proactive teams in place in the DTES.

On November 5th, 2001, members of Project Evenhanded met with investigators from the Green River Task Force (GRTF) and the Spokane Serial Killer Task Force.[121]

On November 7th, 2001 Project Evenhanded personnel brainstormed[122] the information they received from the GRTF and the Spokane Serial Killer Task Force. This session resulted in the reorganization and prioritization of both the investigative strategies and the premise from which the team ultimately operated. As a result, they needed more resources.

On November 14th, 2001, VPD Inspector Beach, MCS, sent a memorandum[123] to DCC Unger, advising that the RCMP would like to add an additional twelve investigators to the Project. Each agency would contribute six officers to the Project in order to work proactively in the DTES.

On November 20th, 2001, Detective McKnight provided an update to Inspector Boyd, detailing the meeting with the Missing Women's family members. Detective McKnight outlined the issues and concerns that were raised, specifically that the "families feel that the department has not addressed these safety and reporting concerns and wish to discuss them further."[124]

On that same day, discussions regarding media messaging took place, as eighteen more names were going to be added to the list of Missing Women.

On November 26th, 2001, Project Evenhanded introduced new investigators to the existing team, who were brought onboard to work within the DTES and make contact with DTES agencies for assistance and information, in relation to the Missing Women.

On November 28th, 2001, a revised Operational Plan was written which included a proactive approach to investigate the Missing Women from the DTES. At this juncture, an additional eighteen Missing Women had been added to the Missing Women list and it was now estimated that a STW was being reported missing every two months.

In January of 2002, proactive teams of police officers were placed in the DTES, to liaise with the STWs.

Several weeks later on February 5th, 2002, a search warrant was executed at Pickton's farm, for unrelated firearms offences. This changed the focus of the RCMP and the VPD investigations.

---

[120] 25.13b. VPD Phase 1 Binder 6, p.87
[121] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.45
[122] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p 53
[123] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.117
[124] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.108



OPINION ON SPECIFIC POLICE CONDUCT & INVESTIGATIONS

8.1 RECOGNITION & OWNERSHIP

In my opinion, the severity and totality of the British Columbia Missing Women tragedy went unrecognized by members of Senior Management of both the VPD and the RCMP due to the lack of ownership for this crisis.

It is evident from the documents reviewed and my interviews with many of the involved personnel, that while some recognized the increasing number of Missing Women as significant, certain officers failed to take ownership and ensure the proper resources were dedicated to the problem. I have organized this section of my Report to provide comment on how relevant individuals became involved in the Missing Women investigations and how the issues of Recognition and Ownership affected their actions or inactions and what impact this had in the Missing Women investigations.

Vancouver Police Department

Constable Dave Dickson

In early 1998, Constable Dickson recognized the increasing number of women reported missing within the DTES. As the Community Liaison Officer, he spent all his time within the DTES. Constable Dickson had conducted follow ups in order to determine what had caused the sudden disappearances. On August 27th, 1998, he submitted a memorandum to the Staff Sergeant (Mackay-Dunn) in District 2 and on November 5th, 1998, he submitted another memorandum and on that occasion addressed it to Inspector Greer and Staff Sergeant Mackay-Dunn.

The memorandum on August 27th, 1998, outlined the names of thirty-five missing women and eighteen homicide victims, while his second memorandum on November 5th 1998, detailed why he suspected foul play. It was a compelling report that suggested a large number, if not all, of the identified Missing Women on his list had become victims of foul play and serious action should be initiated in response to this concern. His purpose for both memorandums, in my opinion, was to raise awareness and bring it to the attention of Senior Management within District 2.

Throughout the next couple of years there was evidence that Constable Dickson continued his search for these Missing Women. He assisted Detective Constable Shenher with various outreach initiatives, reviewing the 'bad date' sheets, showing photographs to STWs, and attending meetings within the community.

Constable Dickson was transferred to the MWRT, to assist, but after a very short time returned District 2 and then divided his duties between the community and the search for the growing number of Missing Women.

At some point, he became aware of the information related to Pickton, but was never involved in that aspect of the investigation. Constable Dickson's knowledge of Pickton remained with him. In August 2001 he spoke to VPD Detective Scott, who was investigating a violent sexual assault against a STW, and suggested Pickton be investigated for the sexual assault. Pickton was later excluded from that offence and another violent offender was arrested. In my opinion, Constable Dickson recognized and took ownership with the Missing Women investigation to the limit of his authority.

Ms. Sandy Cameron

As mentioned previously, Ms. Cameron had worked in the MPU since the late 1970's and had seen officers come and go while she remained the constant within the office.

As of the 1980's, Ms. Cameron was the person responsible for bringing suspicious missing person cases to the attention of the MCS Detective. Despite the change in job description over the years, she still performed these duties in 1998. In the spring of 1998, she raised a concern about the increasing number of women who had been reported missing from the DTES. It was this concern that prompted Inspector Biddlecombe to review the numbers and realize that some extra assistance was required to look into this matter.

It was also evident from my review of the documents that there were complaints about her behaviour. Ms Cameron's refusal to take some missing person reports and her alleged unnecessary and unwanted comments, demonstrated in my opinion, her lack of attention to the significance of the role she played within the MPU and compassion for some family members, but I comment no further on this.

I took note that over the years Ms. Cameron did a tremendous amount of work on Missing Person investigations. She conducted follow ups, phone calls, ViCLAS submissions, distributed posters and liaised with family members. She provided continuity to the MPU and her contributions over the year's demonstrated ownership.

Detective Constable Lori Shenher

In my opinion, after reviewing all the documents and from my interview with Detective Constable Shenher, there is little doubt that she not only recognized but also took full ownership of the Missing Women issue. Her initial impression of the Missing Women investigations was addressed in a memorandum dated August 27th, 1998, to Acting Inspector Dureau. In this memorandum she provided an overview of the investigations and the efforts taken to locate the Missing Women and stated: "...we're going to find these cases are related and should be treated as such."[125]

Her recognition and ownership is evidenced through the memorandums she submitted and by the actions she took. I have provided a few examples, but the Timeline prepared as an attachment to this Report provides further evidence of the work performed by Detective Constable Shenher including:

[125] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p. 218

- Provided photographs of Pickton to VICE officers to show to STWs.[126]
- Memo to Inspector Greer volunteering to speak to community.[127]
- Attended Community Meeting.[128]
- Memo to CC Chambers.[129]
- Canvass in DTES with Pickton's photograph.[130]
- Contacted other police agencies across Canada to identify if they are experiencing similar concern over increasing number of missing women.[131]
- Memo to the Attorney General.[132]
- Memo to move to suspect-based investigation.[133]
- Attended at the memorial for Missing Women.[134]
- Bulletin announcing MWRT names and contact numbers.[135]
- Met with family members.[136]

It is my opinion that Detective Constable Shenher worked extremely hard on the Missing Women investigations. She worked tirelessly, with little supervision or guidance and tried to advocate the issues to others within the police department.

Unfortunately, she lacked the support from Senior Management that she needed to get the proper resources and attention to the Missing Women issue. She described how she attempted to manage the situation by saying in her interview: "And I was trying, and I was trying to walk that line between being dismissed and advocating for what I thought was going on."[137]

Due to the volume of work done on these investigations and the attention brought to the surface by Detective Constable Shenher regarding the Missing Women, it is my opinion that she went to great lengths to ensure that her supervisors were aware of the Missing Women issue.

Detective Ron Lepine & Detective Constable Mark Chernoff

On May 25th, 1999, Detective Lepine and Detective Constable Chernoff were temporarily assigned to the MWRT initially, while still being responsible for their duties within the Homicide Squad. These two officers immersed themselves in the Missing Women investigation, conducting follow ups. They also made contact with officers from the RCMP Southwest Major Crime Section in relation to several unsolved homicides. Their belief was that the Missing Women may be connected to several unsolved homicides where STWs had been found murdered in areas policed by the RCMP. In July of 1999, they were assigned to manage Caldwell as an informant.

Detective Lepine and Detective Constable Chernoff demonstrated their commitment to the Missing Women investigation in numerous ways. I have highlighted only a few examples which were provided in the documents:

---

[126] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.23
[127] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.151
[128] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 26 (1 of 2), p.397
[129] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.211
[130] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.13
[131] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.67
[132] (21 Apr 99), 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.141
[133] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.77
[134] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.5
[135] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.87
[136] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.124, 178
[137] 8.3 Lori Shenher interview with DC Evans p.233

- Attended First United Church and met with approximately 60 STW's and discussed Bad Date Sheets.
- Lists and obtained DNA/Photographs of STWs.[138]
- Attended meeting with family members.[139]
- Met with NWPS regarding Pickton.[140]
- Interview POI.[141]

In July 1999, they received information from Caldwell that Pickton was responsible for the Missing Women as well as a homicide in Coquitlam. They immediately contacted Coquitlam RCMP Corporal Connor and spent the month of August 1999 conducting several interviews with Caldwell and liaising with RCMP in relation to the information obtained. By their actions they demonstrated their recognition of the seriousness of the Missing Women investigation and ownership; however, following the interview of Ellingsen when she denied knowledge of the homicide and her involvement, they returned to Vancouver leaving the investigation with the RCMP. Detective Lepine spoke about this in his interview with the writer:

LEPINE:	Hmm, yeah. You know, I mean, I do know that every avenue that we were thinking about was being shut down. Every door was being closed on us. We got -- we're not in charge of the investigation. We don't even have a sway in the investigation.[142]

The investigation in August of 1999, when Detective Lepine and Detective Constable Chernoff were dealing with Caldwell, was a critical time for both for VPD and Coquitlam RCMP. The investigation did not proceed because investigators could not corroborate what Caldwell was saying to the satisfaction of all and disagreed with Ellingsen's denial. In spite of the information from Leah Best and Ron Menard the Coquitlam RCMP did not pursue a way of obtaining direct evidence to link Pickton to the Missing Women or the homicide that was allegedly seen by Ellingsen in the barn.

Sergeant Geramy Field

Sergeant Field joined the MCS in May of 1998; she was Detective Constable Shenher's immediate supervisor. In September 1998, she received a copy of the Strategic Blueprint prepared by Detective Inspector Rossmo and was aware there was "friction"[143] between Inspector Biddlecombe and Detective Inspector Rossmo. She did not attend the meeting of the MWWG on September 22nd, 1998, and a short time later she was temporarily transferred to the CLEU for six months.

In April 1999, she requested the assistance of Constable Dickson from District 2 to work with Detective Constable Shenher in the search for the Missing Women. In May 1999, she endorsed Detective Constable Shenher's request to move to a more suspect focused investigation. Later that same month she attended the Police Board meeting and provided an update.

The following memoranda and activities are an example of Sergeant Field's recognition and ownership of the Missing Women investigations:

[138] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report, Appendix Vi, Chernoff's Log, p.13
[139] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.124, 178
[140] 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App Vi, Chernoff's Log, p.23
[141] 25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1576, p.23
[142] 8.3 Ron Lepine interview with DC Evans, p. 97
[143] 8.3 Geramy Field interview with DC Evans, p.41

- Brainstorming session.[144]
- Support of Odd Squad proposal for documentary.[145]
- Support of suspect focused investigation.[146]
- Seek out information from RCMP Criminal Profile.[147]
- Request for resources.[148]
- Email advising she still requires personnel.[149]
- Memo to DCC McGuinness.[150]
- Meeting with RCMP to discuss Agassiz homicides.[151]

While I believe Sergeant Field recognized the seriousness of the disappearances and felt more had to be done, I noted that she did not take ownership when Detective Lepine and Detective Constable Chernoff returned from Coquitlam discouraged by the investigation into Pickton.

Sergeant Field should have recognized that she needed to go out and meet with officers and or supervisors in Coquitlam to further VPD's interest in the investigation or escalate the issue within the VPD. Over the following months there is evidence that Pickton's name was discussed in meetings and memoranda; however, Sergeant Field did not follow up with Coquitlam.

In my opinion, Sergeant Field recognized that the Missing Women investigations should be conducted in a multi-jurisdictional approach. It was through her continued efforts that the RCMP agreed to review the Missing Women investigations in late 2000. I believe she should have pursued this at an earlier stage through her own chain of command within the VPD. I also believe that while she continued to maintain through her memorandums that Pickton was a Suspect for Coquitlam RCMP, but she failed to recognize and treat him as a Suspect for the ongoing Missing Women investigations.

Staff Sergeant Brock Giles

Staff Sergeant Giles was the second in command within the MCS and prior to Sergeant Field's transfer, he was responsible for the MPU therefore, in my opinion, he should have had full knowledge of the workload and issues.

I observed in Sergeant Field's notes that upon her temporary transfer to CLEU on September 24th, 1999, Staff Sergeant Giles "will liaise."[152] As this note was written in Sergeant Field's log which was surrounded by information relating to the MPU, I formed the opinion that she meant he would liaise with those officers.

He was asked during his interview, about his knowledge of the Missing Women investigation and more specifically if he had seen Detective Inspector Rossmo's Strategic Blueprint prepared on September 4th, 1998. He stated that Inspector Biddlecombe was dealing with that matter and he was not involved. He also advised that he was not focused on the Missing Women investigation because

[144] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.169
[145] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 26 (1 of 2), p.29
[146] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.153
[147] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.413
[148] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 6, Brock Giles Docs, p.61
[149] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 26 (1 of 2), p.26
[150] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.90
[151] 25.52 Project E Valley, 7440, p.9
[152] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 14, Field Binder 1 and 2, p.16

he had been asked by DCC McGuinness to focus his attention on the robberies which were occurring around this time.

Nevertheless, there are documents in the disclosure that indicate Staff Sergeant Giles was being kept informed of the ongoing issues and concerns with the increasing number of Missing Women. There was a document that suggested in November 1998 Detective Constable Shenher contacted Coquitlam RCMP with his endorsement to provide funding and support for a "joint submission by our offices to the Unsolved Homicide Unit..."[153] In his interview, Staff Sergeant Giles downplayed his role in that proposal stating he vaguely remembered it and was expecting Detective Constable Shenher to return with a proposal. I suspect his actual intention was to have a Business Case prepared as I recognize that he would not have been in a position to authorize a JFO.

Following the Community Meeting in February 1999, where Detective Constable Shenher provided an overview of the Missing Women investigation; Staff Sergeant Giles was included on an email sent from DCC McGuinness to Inspector Biddlecombe which asked: "What kind of problem do we have. We need to discuss the implications of this increase in missing females in the Downtown Eastside. Do we have a problem that we are not addressing etc.?"[154] In my opinion everyone who was sent that email or copied on that email, should have been communicating with one another to ensure they were looking into the issue questioned by DCC McGuinness.

Staff Sergeant Giles advised that he had health issues at the time and had numerous medical appointments. He recalled at the end of 1998 there were a number of homicides which pre-occupied his time in the MCS. He admitted that he was unaware of what was going on with the Missing Women investigation until the MWRT was formed (May of 1999). Even after the formation of the MWRT he admitted he knew little about the investigation. Staff Sergeant Giles was present for morning briefings but was focused on the homicides and robberies.

On May 13th, 1999, Staff Sergeant Giles attended a brainstorming session hosted by Sergeant Field and members of the VPD MPU. Two weeks later Staff Sergeant Giles was copied on an email[155] sent to Acting DCC Doern regarding the announcement of the additional members being assigned to work on the Missing Women investigations, and it was evident that Staff Sergeant Giles attended the first meeting for the Review Team on May 25th, 1999. During the month of June 1999 he was at several meetings involving discussions surrounding the investigation into the Missing Women and Sergeant Field attempted to obtain resources from him in order to assist with data entry of the cases into the SIUSS system.

Staff Sergeant Giles was on Annual Leave from July 26th – September 8th 1999 and therefore, was not at work during the increased involvement by the VPD in the RCMP investigation of Pickton in August 1999.

In my opinion, Staff Sergeant Giles had some opportunity to be involved in the discussions regarding the Missing Women investigation. In his interview he gave the impression that he was focused on other tasks namely robberies and homicides and was not involved in the Missing Women investigation. While he focused on these other tasks, as second in command of the MCS, I believe it was still his responsibility to pay close attention to the Missing Women investigation. He did not accept ownership in spite of the documented events that illustrated his knowledge and participation in meetings. His lack of ownership and recognition for the Missing Women investigation would have, in my opinion, impacted on Sergeant Field and Detective Constable's efforts to move this investigation forward.

[153] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.12
[154] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.110
[155] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 6, Brock Giles Doc, p.60

Staff Sergeant Dan Dureau

Staff Sergeant Dureau was the Officer in Charge of the Special Investigations Section which included the following Units: the Sexual Assault Squad, the Polygraph Unit, the Domestic Violence Unit, and the Criminal Harassment Unit. When Inspector Biddlecombe was away, Staff Sergeant Dureau was his replacement and therefore became an Acting Inspector during those absences. Staff Sergeant Dureau's office was in a different building than Inspector Biddlecombe's and when he filled in for Inspector Biddlecombe for extended periods of time, he would occupy Inspector Biddlecombe's office but when he was Acting for a day or two, he remained in his own office and would only go the MCS for the morning briefing.

Staff Sergeant Dureau reviewed Detective Inspector Rossmo's Strategic Blueprint and forwarded a copy on September 1st, 1998 to Sergeant Field "F.Y.I and assistance wherever possible."[156]

It is evident that Staff Sergeant Dureau was kept informed of the Missing Women investigations through various emails and memorandums. Of note, on February 13th, 1999, he was included in the email from DCC McGuinness who wanted to ensure everyone was familiar with the information in relation to the Missing Women before a meeting on February 24th, 1999. Staff Sergeant Dureau advised that he did not recall ever having a discussion with DCC McGuinness at that time.

On May 21st, 1999 Staff Sergeant Dureau was copied on an email sent by Inspector Biddlecombe to Acting DCC Doern and DCC McGuiness that announced the formation of the MWWG.

In June of 1999 Staff Sergeant Dureau was involved in discussions with Inspector Biddlecombe and Staff Sergeant Giles in regard to a private investigation firm had become involved. That same month, Staff Sergeant Dureau also removed Detective Lepine and Detective Constable Chernoff from the homicide call-out list so they could focus on the MWRT.

In October of 1999, Inspector Biddlecombe went on Sick Leave. Staff Sergeant Dureau took over the full-time responsibilities as the Acting Inspector of the MCS. He recalled that the MWRT was winding down. The idea of the MWRT winding down was explored in his interview, and the following explanation was provided:

EVANS:	And why would it be winding down, when there's still 27 women missing?
DUREAU:	Because the portion of trying to find the women was winding down, because they'd looked everywhere they were going to look. Again, my understanding of that review team was to find where those missing women were.[157]

By October 1999, Detective Constable Shenher was still trying to locate the Missing Women; Detective Constable Chernoff and Detective Lepine were being pulled back into homicide investigations and were conducting other follow ups; Detective Constable Fell and Detective Constable Wolthers were pursuing their Person of Interest; Detective Constable Clarke was conducting an examination into the indigent burials and hospital deaths; while Sergeant Field was supervising her regular eight person homicide team, while at the same time monitoring the MWRT.

Acting Inspector Dureau believed the MWRT's mandate was to locate the Missing Women. While he recognized that the officers on the team had suspects they were pursuing, he had no recollection of the Pickton investigation in 1999 and suggested that he would not have been aware of the officer's daily activities because they were two ranks below him. I have been provided a list of Annual Leave

[156] 25.22 VPD Phase 3, Box 32, Unnamed Binder, p. 29

[157] 8.3 Dan Dureau interview with DC Evans, p. 34

dates for officers and noted that he was on Annual Leave from July 17th – August 16th, 1999. He did recall seeing a list of suspects at one time (unknown date) and did recall that Pickton was on the list.

On December 9th, 1999, Sergeant Field wrote a memorandum to Acting Inspector Dureau which provided an update on the investigation. It was disconcerting to see that there were still so many women unaccounted for, and in the conclusion of the memorandum Sergeant Field suggested they would be in a position to "wind down."[158]

In my opinion, Acting Inspector Dureau should have questioned why she was suggesting that the investigation into the Missing Women was winding down, when so many women were still missing. The writer asked the following during Acting Inspector Dureau's interview:

EVANS:	Okay. Okay. On December 9th, 1999, there's a memo from Sergeant Field, updating you on the status of the Missing Women Review Team?
DUREAU:	Okay.
EVANS:	It indicates Pickton was still being Investigated by Coquitlam, but not a priority for them. And the Missing Women Review Team will be in a position to wind down, in the next two months. So you -- I might have asked and answered this, but I'll ask it again: How is it possible the Missing Women Review Team is winding down, when we still have 27 missing women outstanding?
DUREAU:	Because my belief was that part of the investigation was winding down. It was now going to be a joint forces operations of some type that was being worked out at their level, and then would be forwarded through the inspectors office for support.
EVANS:	So this is December 1999. But I don't think Project Evenhanded doesn't start till January '01. Do you know what the delay was in getting that started?
DUREAU:	No. I don't. I know that I had never -- it never got to me. Like it never came to me as, "Okay. Here we go. This is what we want to do. And now we need your support in pushing this forward." Which I would have done. But it just never -- it never got to me. I believe it got to Gord Spencer at some point, and he pushed it forward, and --[159]

On January 10th, 2000,[160] Sergeant Field updated Acting Inspector Dureau that of the thirty-one original Missing Women, there were still twenty-seven outstanding as missing. The memorandum discussed the personnel assigned to the MWRT and the limited resources being applied to the investigation due to other priorities. Acting Inspector Dureau understood that Sergeant Field was attempting to initiate a JFO with the RCMP. It is my opinion that Acting Inspector Dureau should have taken the lead to pursue a JFO option as evidenced in his interview:

[158] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.187
[159] 8.3 Dan Dureau interview with DC Evans p.44
[160] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3) p. 120

> **EVANS:** And she [Field] never came to you and said, "Hey, I -- I think we need to push this into a J.F.O., needing more information with regards to -- "
>
> **DUREAU:** I was never requested to make any push to that.[161]

Sergeant Field was very proactive in keeping Senior Management informed of the investigative steps and strategies being taken by the investigators assigned to the MWRT. On January 20th 2000, she wrote another memorandum[162] to Acting Inspector Dureau which advised him that she had met with RCMP Criminal Profiler Staff Sergeant Davidson and Geographic Profiler Corporal Filer. In her discussion with them it was decided that a proposal would be put forward similar to the one that occurred in 1991. The proposal would suggest that various investigators from diverse police departments would come together in order to review the Missing Women cases and the various Persons of Interest and discuss strategies and ideas.

It is my opinion, that at no time, did Acting Inspector Dureau take any responsibility or ownership for the Missing Women investigation. I believe that there was a consistent theme of not being involved. In my experience, a position like Inspector in charge of MCS has to take an active interest and role in priority cases. A passive management style will not work as evidenced here. In my opinion, Acting Inspector Dureau should have taken a proactive role in establishing the creation of a JFO at a earlier stage.

Detective Inspector Rossmo

In August 1998, Detective Inspector Rossmo became involved in several discussions regarding the increasing number of Missing Women from the DTES. Following those discussions he prepared a Strategic Blueprint, which outlined his idea for a systematic approach to assist in the review and analysis of the information available to investigators. The objective provided by Detective Inspector Rossmo was listed as follows: "To determine if a serial murderer(s) is preying upon females in Vancouver's Downtown Eastside and, if so, what murders and disappearances are linked together."[163] He also drafted a Press Release that provided a message announcing the formation of the MWWG as well as the objective of the group.

Detective Inspector Rossmo sent an invitation to RCMP, then – Superintendent Bass, for him or a representative to join the MWWG. In my opinion, in those few short weeks, Detective Inspector Rossmo became engaged in the Missing Women investigation and, while not seeking ownership, he clearly recognized it as a huge issue for the VPD and the DTES community.

A meeting of the MWWG occurred on September 22nd, 1998 and in his interview, Detective Inspector Rossmo described how Inspector Biddlecombe had acted:

> ... he [Biddlecombe] came to the meeting and then the words I have used in the past is he basically threw a hissy fit or a small-scale temper tantrum. Uhm, he was very upset. He said there is no serial killer. Uhm, he was angry.[164]

By all accounts it is clear that the meeting did not go well. But it would appear that Detective Inspector Rossmo was not deterred, following the meeting, as he sent a request via email to Inspector Biddlecombe for specific information to assist him with his analysis. I was advised that he did not

[161] 8.3 Dan Dureau interview with DC Evans, p. 35
[162] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1of 4) p. 198
[163] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p. 29
[164] 8.3 Kim Rossmo Iinterview with DC Evans, p.23

receive the information until a second request months later (February 1999) when a request was made through DCC McGuinness.[165] I find this delay of important information troubling.

Detective Inspector Rossmo's Draft Press Release was never distributed. While others have mentioned that they felt it was premature to release information, I believe that it should not have prevented the VPD from issuing media release of some sort to suggest there was an ongoing concern about the Missing Women from the DTES. It was not necessary to debate whether it would discourage STWs from engaging in dangerous activities. In my opinion, it would have publicly acknowledged a concern, requested community assistance beyond the STWs, and perhaps discouraged the killer. The truth is no one knows what good it might have accomplished.

Detective Inspector Rossmo disagreed that the investigations could not begin without evidence. He explained his rationale as follows: "So, you can't just go there, to a dead body, stake out the yellow tape and do your usual thing. Rather than working outwards from the victim, you have to start working inwards, and that takes a different investigative response."[166] He acknowledged that the most significant clue, which Detective Constable Shenher and Constable Dickson confirmed, was that the women were not cashing their welfare cheques and this should have been a "huge flashing beacon"[167] that something was wrong.

On February 9th, 1999, after hearing Detective Constable Shenher's presentation on the Missing Women investigation at the DES/Strathcona Police Liaison Community meeting, Detective Inspector Rossmo notified DCC McGuinness and CC Chambers of the results. He also advised them of the various concerns raised by the community. In my opinion, this should have prompted an urgent response from the VPD Executive. I saw no evidence that, Detective Inspector Rossmo was able to persuade the Executive to become more involved and take ownership.

Detective Inspector Rossmo recognized from the onset that the increasing number of Missing Women from the DTES was statistically significant. During my interviews it was apparent that there was an undercurrent of hostility toward him and his Detective Inspector rank. It was difficult for me to understand why there was such resistance to accept his Strategic Blueprint which was simply a plan to determine if there was a serial murderer(s) preying on the women of the DTES.

When asked what the issue was, Detective Inspector Rossmo provided his opinion and said: "... I think management was disengaged."[168] I agree.

Detective Inspector Rossmo never claimed that he had the ability to track down and locate the Serial Killer but rather simply suggested the likelihood that one was preying on the women of the DTES. Unfortunately, he was right and the people that needed to take decisive action did not.

Inspector Fred Biddlecombe

Inspector Biddlecombe explained that in March or April of 1998, Ms. Cameron informed him that there was an increase in the number of STWs being reported as missing. He recalled that there were four or five Missing Women at the time and Ms. Cameron felt this was an increase from previous years. As a result, Inspector Biddlecombe requested additional personnel which resulted in Detective Constable Shenher being assigned to the MPU.

---

[165] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field Binder 3 (3 of 3), p. 112

[166] 8.3 Kim Rossmo interview with DC Evans, p.49

[167] 8.3 Kim Rossmo interview with DC Evans, p.50

[168] 8.3, Kim Rossmo interview with DC Evans, p. 56

Detective Constable Shenher's first memorandum on August 27th, 1998, was addressed to Acting Inspector Dureau. Inspector Biddlecombe was asked in his interview, whether or not he was told about the memorandum, or provided with an update. He did not recall seeing the memorandum nor did he recall being briefed about the status of the Missing Women investigation. He stated:

> **BIDDLECOMBE:** I mean, if that had come up to my attention in September of '98, it wouldn't have been May of '99 before we created, you know, a work group or a task force, or whatever you want to call it.[169]

I find this answer somewhat concerning considering the facts. Shortly after his return in September 1998, Inspector Biddlecombe was made aware of the MWWG, and had the opportunity to review the Strategic Blueprint and the Draft Press Release. Inspector Biddlecombe wrote a lengthy response to Inspector Greer regarding the Press Release and stated "...I found the draft news release unacceptable from my standpoint. I found it to be inaccurate and quite inflammatory."[170] Inspector Biddlecombe cited information he had learned from the 1991 Conference that discussed the homicides of twenty-six STWs and the conclusion that they were not the work of one killer.

It is my opinion, when Inspector Biddlecombe relied upon these findings, he failed to appreciate that although it had not yet been proven that a single Serial Killer was preying on the women of the DTES, this did not negate the responsibility the VPD had to warn the community. In his opinion the Press Release was premature and may cause panic. I do not agree with his suggestion that it would have caused panic.

On September 22nd, 1998, Inspector Biddlecombe attended the MWWG meeting and in the presence of the invited RCMP officers, and by his own admission, began chastising the group and suggested to them that there was a person who had leaked information to the media regarding the number of Missing Women. In my opinion, the meeting did not appear to go well and increased the divisiveness already entrenched against Detective Inspector Rossmo. The MWWG was disbanded. Inspector Biddlecombe asserted ownership over the Missing Women investigations.

I found his conduct unprofessional as described by various participants at the meeting and I was concerned that it was misdirected at gaining control of the issue rather addressing it. This was not a positive event for the VPD in addressing the Missing Women problem and I did not observe Executive intervention as a result of dissolution of the MWWG.

I was informed that in the spring of 1999 Inspector Biddlecombe travelled across Canada and conducted research on various Homicide Squads which took him away from the VPD MCS.

Inspector Biddlecombe stated during his interview that Detective Constable Shenher was assigned to this Unit because it was recognized that there had been an increasing number of women going missing from the DTES. It was difficult to comprehend how he would not have maintained oversight of this investigation especially given his initial disagreement at the suggestion of a Serial Killer. In my opinion it is difficult to accept that he was unaware of the issue until he announced the formation of the MWRT.

In May of 1999, Inspector Biddlecombe created the "mini task force"[171] that was going to investigate the Missing Women. In his interview, Inspector Biddlecombe stated that they were not allowed to refer to the Missing Women investigation as a Task Force; so as to not embarrass both Senior Management and the Police Board. Three weeks earlier, at the Police Board meeting the position had

[169] 8.3 Fred Biddlecombe interview with DC Evans, p.37
[170] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p. 330
[171] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.155

been taken that a "task force was not necessary."[172] Despite this opinion within the Executive and the Police Board, Inspector Biddlecombe believed it was a Task Force in everything but name.

Inspector Biddlecombe advised that during his tenure as the Inspector in Charge of the MCS he was unaware of the specific information relating to Pickton as a suspect. He recalled going to a meeting to discuss the surveillance on Pickton and that later, Sergeant Field was following through with the RCMP. He eventually heard that the information gathered during the Pickton investigation was deemed not credible.

I believe Inspector Biddlecombe demanded ownership of the Missing Women but did not recognize the seriousness of the issue. Between the month of September 1998 and the spring of 1999 he advised he was not apprised of the investigation and I would suggest it was his duty and obligation as the OIC of the MCS to ensure that he remained informed on the status of this investigation.

Staff Sergeant Doug Mackay-Dunn

Staff Sergeant Mackay-Dunn worked for Inspector Greer and later Inspector Beach as the second in charge of District 2. He recalled that Constable Dickson had approached him and said that there was an issue with the increasing number of missing women.

Staff Sergeant Mackay-Dunn stated he was the one who asked Detective Inspector Rossmo to examine the potential causes for the increasing number of missing women. He did not remember reading the Strategic Blueprint but did remember having a conversation with Detective Inspector Rossmo about his thoughts.

In Staff Sergeant MacKay-Dunn's interview, he was asked about Constable Dickson's memorandum dated November 5th, 1998. The following interaction took place:

EVANS:	But do you get the impression that, still, at this point, nobody is buying into this whole thing about the missing women, there could be a serial killer out there?
MACKAY-DUNN:	Nobody, nobody -- through all of this, this was what the thrust is. They're prostitutes. They really have no, no fixed address. They come. They go. They might be just travelling, going from one city to another, and really, they will show up eventually. Maybe they don't want to be found. I heard that lots of times.[173]

He recalled that Inspector Biddlecombe had come over to speak to Inspector Greer and that words were exchanged about the MWWG.

Staff Sergeant MacKay-Dunn stated that he was at the meeting on February 9th, 1999 when Detective Constable Shenher spoke to the community about the Missing Women investigation. He advised that he attended to ensure that peace and order was kept.

Staff Sergeant Mackay-Dunn recognized there was an issue and was of the opinion that other priorities and issues existed which prevented this issue from getting the necessary attention it deserved.

[172] 8.3 Fred Biddlecombe interview with DC Evans, p.109

[173] 8.3 Doug Mackay-Dunn interview with DC Evans, p. 30

Inspector Gary Greer

Inspector Greer was the Commander of District 2 and attended community meetings within the DTES. In 1998, he became aware of the growing concern from the community about the increasing number of missing women. Inspector Greer and Detective Inspector Rossmo became co-chairs of the MWWG. In Inspector Greer's interview the following exchange took place:

> **GREER:** One of the things we did is we went to then Detective Inspector Kim Rossmo –
>
> **EVANS:** Right.
>
> **GREER:** – and said to him, "Can you give us your geographic profiling look at this list?" And he came back to us saying, "Can't do a geographic profiling because there is no geography, but from my background," and because he has a doctorate in criminology, "I think there could be a problem here. There could be a serial killer, or killers, because these women are missing. They haven't shown up. Statistically, people that go missing should be found fairly soon.[174]

On September 22nd, 1998, the MWWG, along with two RCMP members who were assigned to the Agassiz homicide investigations, met to discuss the Strategic Blueprint and the Missing Women. As mentioned previously, there was a disagreement during the meeting and in my opinion this was a significant turning point because, the MWWG dissolved and Inspector Greer no longer viewed the Missing Women investigations as his concern.

Inspector Greer recognized that the responsibility of the MPU fell under the command of Inspector Biddlecombe and he believed it was proper to allow Inspector Biddlecombe to deal with the Missing Women investigation. In Inspector Greer's interview, he commented on his views about the Missing Women investigation as of September 14th, 1998 when the meeting of the MWWG was held:

> **GREER:** Well, no, my, my remembrance of that particular meeting [with Inspector Biddlecombe] and stuff was that this was unreliable information, that they had had previous information that they had acted upon and it turned out to be unreliable. This, this was potentially just as unreliable, that it was being generated by activists from the Downtown Eastside, and that it was going to divert resources away from crimes that they actually had. And at this point, we don't have any crimes. We don't have anybody abducted. We don't have any bodies found. We don't have any crimes reported. We have people who were living a criminal lifestyle missing, some only being reported missing after months of being gone.[175]

I disagree with Inspector Greer's comments. He appears not to understand the facts and he should have. It was his community. The previous list that was unreliable was submitted by community members and I accept that almost all were accounted for. However, in this case it was his "in house expert" (Constable Dickson) raising the alarm. This is significant difference that added huge credibility to the matter.

For example, on November 5th, 1998, Inspector Greer received the second memorandum from Constable Dickson. When asked what he did with additional information, Inspector Greer stated that he believed he forwarded that memorandum to MCS as it was their responsibility.

While I recognize that the responsibility for the MPU rested with Inspector Biddlecombe as the OIC of the MCS; it as unfortunate that members of Senior Management could not discuss their concerns

[174] 8.3 Gary Greer Interview with DC Evans, p. 14

[175] 8.3 Gary Greer Interview with DC Evans, p. 23

regarding the Missing Women issue in a more constructive manner instead of deferring ownership and effectively washing their hands of it.

In my opinion, personality differences impacted on Inspector Greer's decision to remain involved with the MWWG. I believe, as District 2 Commander, he had ownership over the issue because the DTES fell within his geographic command. While Inspector Biddlecombe was responsible for the investigation, Inspector Greer owed it to the community he served to remain informed on the investigation.

Inspector Greer admitted during his interview that when Angela Jardine[176] went missing he knew something was wrong (Angela Jardine was last seen on November 10th 1998).

In my opinion, when Inspector Greer received Constable Dickson's memorandum on November 5th, 1998, it provided Inspector Greer with a perfect opportunity to phone over or visit Inspector Biddlecombe and ask for an update. There was no evidence that this occurred. When asked if he forwarded the information to DCC Blythe, he advised, he could not recall and felt if he did, then it would have been left for the DCC's to discuss at their level. In spite of the meetings between members of Senior Management I did not see evidence that anyone from Senior Management or the Executive were providing any direction on the Missing Women investigation.

What occurred here is troubling. An area Commander satisfied himself that a problem actually existed and when Inspector Biddlecombe challenged him for taking an interest he should have escalated the problem, rather than taking the path of least resistance and walking away. This did not assist with solving the issue and as a Senior Manager, it was his duty to pay closer attention.

DCC McGuinness

Inspector Biddlecombe reported directly to DCC McGuinness who supported the creation of the MWWG in September 1998 with a memorandum[177] of support. In his interview, DCC McGuinness acknowledged that he was aware of the Missing Women investigation and would often visit the MPU office to get an update. In assessing DCC McGuiness' ability to recognize the Missing Women issue and the degree to which he took ownership of the issue, the following information was gathered in his interview:

EVANS:	Okay. So, after September 1998, after the strategic blueprint is done and the working group is formed, how often are you briefed on the missing women issue?
McGUINNESS:	Uh --
EVANS:	Or were you briefed?
McGUINNESS:	Well, I would imagine I could have possibly been briefed every single day of my working week, because every morning, we would have a divisional meeting. To give you an example of, of how it worked, is that each morning the executive committee would have the, what was called the -- would have the executive morning call, which went over significant events of the previous day or overnight, so that everybody was aware of what was going on. Prior to that 9 o'clock morning call, I would have a divisional meeting where inspectors and staff sergeants from the different divisions would come up and would tell me what was going on in their division so that I

[176] 8.3 Gary Greer interview with DC Evans, p.16

[177] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.189

> could subsequently provide whatever important information there was to the executive committee at the 9 o'clock meeting.
>
> Whether I got briefed every day on what was happening with the missing persons investigation, I can't say. But I would – I was a walk-around type deputy. Some people called me "micro manager". I am sure you will see that referred to in some of your reports. But I would walk into the Missing Persons room, where they were doing -- and ask things, how they were going.[178]

Detective Constable Shenher advised in her interview that she had never spoken to DCC McGuinness directly about the Missing Women investigation. She had heard that on one occasion he had done a "walk-through"[179] of the floor but she did not see him.

In his interview, DCC McGuinness could not recall having any discussions with anybody about Detective Inspector Rossmo's draft media release.

DCC McGuinness advised in his interview that personality differences between Inspector Biddlecombe and Detective Inspector Rossmo had a direct impact on the way the investigation progressed. He advised that he did not discount that there could have been a Serial Killer and suggested that that was one of the main reasons behind his decision the form the MWWG.

In order to appreciate the budgetary and political climate within the VPD's Executive Branch at the time of the Missing Women investigation, DCC McGuiness felt it was necessary to mention the resource constraints the VPD were facing:

> **McGUINNESS:** But again, I have to emphasize that during this time period, and so I need you to, I need you to understand this while you are undertaking your investigation, is that the police department was under severe budget concerns regarding staffing levels; uhm, vacancies in, in policing; vacancies occurring from sick leave not replaced, maternity leaves not replaced, retirements not replaced; uhm, a review by the chief at that time who, who felt that we had more than, than we should have had, which was heavily debated by the rest of the organization --[180]

In my opinion, the issues associated to the Missing Women investigation had less to do with budget restraints and more with unwillingness by the VPD Executive to accept the seriousness of the situation.

On February 9th, 1999, the email exchange after Detective Constable Shenher's Community Meeting provided confirmation that DCC McGuinness was aware that there was an issue and attempted to take more ownership. He made enquiries with Inspector Biddlecombe, Staff Sergeant Dureau and Staff Sergeant Giles to provide him with information, so he could make an informed decision about the VPD's next steps. The emails reference a meeting to be held on February 24th, 1999[181] in DCC McGuinness' office, but as I noted earlier there are no notes that reference the results of that meeting.

In DCC McGuinness' interview, he recalled a meeting with the Attorney General, CC Chambers, RCMP Superintendent Bass and PUHU Staff Sergeant Henderson. He recalled there was discussion on the subject of a reward being offered for the Missing Women and that they also discussed PUHU taking over the investigation:

---

[178] 8.3 Brian McGuinness Interview with DC Evans, p. 22
[179] 8.3 Lori Shenher interview with DC Evans, p.137
[180] 8.3 Brian McGuinness interview with DC Evans, p. 33
[181] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, MyMiscNotes, p. 52

> **McGUINNESS:** At that meeting, uhm, the RCMP said, "We can't take this file. You have -- it's not an unsolved homicide. You have no homicide. There is no, uhm, body. There is no -- there is nothing here. We can't do anything about an unsolved homicide because you can't show us you have a homicide."[182]

In October of 1999, DCC McGuiness was updated on the status of the investigation and it was reported by Sergeant Field that women had stopped going missing in 1999. There was not a single case reported since January 16th, 1999. In my view, this assertion did not diminish the seriousness of the situation.

As the DCC in command over Operations Support, I believe it was his job to ensure the proper resources were applied and that he was kept informed as to the issues. In September 1998 he had assigned Detective Inspector Rossmo and Inspector Greer to co-chair the MWWG but when the group dissolved after the meeting of September 22nd, 1998 he allowed it to disband. In February 1999, following Detective Constable Shenher's attendance at the Community meeting, DCC McGuinness did not dedicate additional resources to assist with the investigation. In July 1999, he did not take ownership of the distribution[183] of the Missing Women Reward Poster.

On February 14th, 2000, the Vancouver Police Board was briefed on the Missing Women investigation and were told investigators had made contact with RCMP investigators who were going to approach RCMP Chief Superintendent Gary Bass in relation to this proposed JFO. In my opinion, DCC McGuinness should have taken the lead and made contact with Chief Superintendent Bass himself due to the serious nature of the Missing Women investigation.

DCC Unger

DCC Unger was the Acting DCC in Operations between September of 1998 and April of 1999 and again in June of 1999 onward. On April 4th, 2000, he took over command of Operations Support when DCC McGuinness retired. By way of background DCC Unger advised that because of the cutbacks and organizational restructuring that occurred during CC Chambers' tenure there were no promotions within the VPD, at any rank, for a period of two years. As a result of this promotional freeze, there had not been any permanent Inspector within the MCS since Inspector Biddlecombe's departure in October of 1999.

Upon DCC Unger's arrival in Operations Support, he directed MCS Inspector Spencer to review what had been occurring within the MWRT and report back to him. He recalled his first direct involvement with members from the MWRT was in relation to the issue surrounding Detective Constable Fell and Detective Constable Wolthers when they wrote a letter to CC Blythe regarding their investigation into the Missing Women and in particular their suspect.

DCC Unger was also notified that Sergeant Field had met with RCMP Sergeant Adam in November of 2000 and that Sergeant Adam would be conducting a review of the Missing Women investigations. He was aware of the JFO with the RCMP and, while he admitted to having a very good working relationship with Chief Superintendent Bass at the time, he left the negotiations with Sergeant Field. In my opinion, it would have assisted Sergeant Field if he had become involved in direct discussions with Chief Superintendent Bass.

On September 7th, 2001, DCC Unger received a memorandum from MCS Inspector Boyd, the last line reads: "From all indications sex trade workers will continue to go missing. Therefore there is

[182] 8.3 Brian McGuinness interview with DC Evans, p. 37

[183] 25.13b VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.359

considerable urgency to work quickly to identify a suspect or suspects as soon as possible."[184] It is unknown at this point whether DCC Unger was aware that women had continued to be reported missing. My review of the documents would lead me to believe that DCC Unger was not kept informed when he was in Operations due to the lack of information provided by DCC McGuinness. I do believe he recognized and took ownership when he took over command of Operations Support. But, what was not apparent was if he enquired whether women had continued to go missing since the inception of Project Evenhanded.

The September 10th 2001, memorandum by DCC Unger provided convincing evidence that the VPD Executive acknowledged both the extent of work required and the commitment of resources required by both the VPD and RCMP. DCC Unger accepted ownership over the issue and recognized the benefit of having the RCMP join in to assist.

On November 14th, 2001, a memorandum from Inspector Beach to DCC Unger outlined that he was present at a recent meeting with RCMP MCS Superintendent Killaly, Staff Sergeant Henderson and Staff Sergeant Adam. A number of issues were identified, but the most significant was that additional women were gong missing from the DTES at a rate of one every six weeks. Project Evenhanded requested six additional VPD investigators to work with six RCMP investigators to create a proactive team in the DTES.

I note that the proactive teams did not commence until January 15th, 2002 which, in my opinion, was far too long.

CC Bruce Chambers

CC Chambers stated in his interview that he was aware of the concern over the increasing number of missing women beginning in 1997 and more specifically in 1998, when a request had been brought forward to increase staffing levels within the MPU. He knew they had assigned someone to review the situation and determine what was going on. He recalled the issue was discussed at various morning briefings and being told that there was nothing to indicate anything other than the increasing number of women had gone missing.

CC Chambers did not recall seeing Detective Inspector Rossmo's Strategic Plan in September of 1998. When asked in his interview if he knew about the accompanying Draft Press Release, he advised that at that point in the investigations they did not know what they were dealing with. He stated that they wanted to make an informed decision prior to going public with various theories and he knew that the MPU now had a full-time officer looking into the disappearances.

In February of 1999, CC Chambers requested an update on the Missing Women investigation. He had heard that the increasing number of missing women had been discussed at a recent community meeting and felt he was obliged to find out more about the situation.

In my opinion, it was CC Chambers' job to keep informed, as this was an urgent issue within the DTES. The information he received in February 1999, should have prompted him to seek out answers and devote resources to the matter.

He received a copy of a letter[185] that was sent to the Attorney General with regard to Sarah de Vries and other missing women. Other letters of concern had been sent to CC Chambers and the Vancouver Police Board on this issue. It is my opinion, a combination of these letters and the ongoing media

[184] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.35
[185] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.310

reports precipitated discussions amongst the VPD and the Police Board regarding the possibility of offering a Reward for information about the Missing Women.

The April 22nd, 1999, memorandum, written to assist the Vancouver Police Board to understand the issues facing the Missing Women investigators, outlined the numerous investigative strategies undertaken to locate the twenty-seven outstanding Missing Women and informed them that Constable Dickson had been recently assigned Detective Constable Shenher who had been working on the cases since July 1998.

In my opinion, CC Chambers did not pay close enough attention to the Missing Women issue. The fact that he was shocked at the news in February1999, following Detective Constable Shenher's community meeting, demonstrates that Senior Management was not aware of such an obvious concern to the community. I saw no indication of any action he took as a result of receiving Detective Constable Shenher's memorandum and since the MWRT did not commence until May (following a request by Detective Constable Shenher) then I believe he took no action to address the concern. I believe he did not recognize or take ownership of the Missing Women issue during his tenure.

DCC Terry Blythe

When CC Blythe was asked in his interview how much information he had been provided with regard to the missing women investigation, he stated that "it was confidential, so we weren't told very much."[186] In my opinion, it is a DCC's responsibility to pay close attention to all the issues within the police department and while it would have been more of a concern to DCC McGuinness, there should be nothing confidential with this type of investigation. DCC Blythe recalled loaning Constable Dickson on two occasions to assist with the Missing Women investigation; once in 1997 to assist the PUHU in locating in excess of seventy missing women, and again later on as an investigator. DCC Blythe advised there was "... internal turmoil going on with a chief constable that was going to be outgoing, ..."[187]

In an email exchange on April 12th, 1999, DCC Blythe requested further information from DCC McGuinness regarding the assertion that the police could *not investigate a murder without a body* etc. This comment had been written in Detective Constable Shenher's letter to the Attorney General. DCC Blythe advised that he spoke to DCC McGuinness regarding the email, on more than one occasion.

It is my opinion that CC Blythe first became aware of the Missing Women issue when he was the DCC in Operations. Although he suggested that DCC McGuinness didn't provide much information I believe it was his responsibility to pursue that information and remain informed. Later when he became Acting Chief and then CC he had every opportunity to review what was going on and take action. I saw no evidence of that. I believe he failed to take ownership over the issue and ensure that this growing concern was addressed in the best possible way. He suggested and I accept, that he was dealing with many issues when he became Acting Chief, but I believe this was such a concern to the community that it demanded his attention and action.

In February 1999, after Detective Constable Shenher spoke at the Community Meeting Inspector Beach, the VPD District 2 Commander, later sent an email to DCC Blythe which stated:

> Deputy: I understand that this issue has some history.
>
> I was at a DES meeting this afternoon. Det/Cst Lori Shenher gave an excellent presentation to the group about the missing women from the DES over the past years. Her presentation included numbers and, later, Det./Insp. K. Rossmo advised me that the numbers given by

[186] 8.3 Terry Blythe interview with DC Evans, p. 22

[187] 8.3 Terry Blythe Interview with DC Evans, p. 28

> Det/Cst Shenher indicate a statistically significant change has occurred over the past three years.
>
> While the previous two decades have been fairly similar, there is a significant change is [*sic*] the numbers recently. It is significant enough that we ought to discuss the possible cause(s).
>
> I propose that we meet with DCC McGuinness to discuss the issue. I suggest that our first meeting be restricted to the three of us.[188]

Some sort of action should have resulted in February 1999, but I saw no evidence of that. In my opinion, they left it to Detective Constable Shenher and Sergeant Field to manage.

New Westminster Police Service

On March 20th, 1999, Pickton was pulled over by NWPS Constable Fraser and was investigated with the assistance of NWPS Constable Robertson. On this night, Pickton was in the company of Lynn Ellingsen and when Constable Fraser learned that Pickton was on CPIC as a Special Interest to Police, she submitted a memorandum to her immediate supervisor NWPS Sergeant Burrows. She also sent a CPIC message to RCMP Corporal Connor which provided him with the information about the traffic stop and what she had observed and was told.

Over the next few months officers from the NWPS focused on Pickton and worked well with the other police services in the Lower Mainland. I was very impressed by the level of cooperation and communication displayed by Constable Fraser and Sergeant Burrows in liaising with officers from both the VPD and the Coquitlam RCMP Detachment. It is my opinion that the officers from the NWPS recognized the seriousness of the issue and took ownership over the area in which they policed. Constable Fraser and Constable Robertson remained vigilant in New Westminster while keeping in contact with various police services in the Lower Mainland.

Coquitlam RCMP

Corporal Connor

In my opinion not only did Corporal Connor recognize Pickton as a viable suspect, he took ownership over "Pickton as a Suspect". Upon receipt of the initial information in 1998 from Hiscox, Corporal Connor performed queries, and arranged surveillance, and sent a note to a member of PUHU giving them a "heads up"[189] with regard to Pickton in the Missing Women investigation.

In April, he arranged meetings with officers from various police agencies in an effort to gather information. It was clear that he was in charge of this investigation and in pursuit of ways to obtain information.

In July 1999, when Caldwell came forward with information, Corporal Connor was very involved in this phase of the investigation. He orchestrated a meeting and was able to secure resources from E Division Major Crime as well as PUHU. Over the course of a few weeks several interviews took place as well as surveillance. When Caldwell's credibility was called into question it was decided to interview Ellingsen and when she denied knowledge, Corporal Connor continued to pursue other avenues to obtain information.

---

[188] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.149

[189] 25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.5

His recognition and ownership over "Pickton as a Suspect" was evidenced in his actions during those weeks in August 1999. A strategy was devised to re-interview Lynn Ellingsen and Corporal Connor conducted several investigative steps on his own which included:

- Interview of Lisa Yelds.[190]
- Interview of Ron Menard.[191]
- Interview of Pat Casanova.[192]
- Interview of Manager of a local meat packaging company.[193]
- Interview of Toxicologist at Forensic Lab.[194]
- Re-interview of Ron Menard with Sergeant Pollock.[195]

Corporal Connor was very committed to this investigation, but ownership of the Pickton investigation changed on August 20th, 1999, as Corporal Connor was notified that he was being promoted and transferred. Corporal Connor stated that he went to the Staff Sergeant in charge of Administration and asked if he could take his promotion and remain in the SCU to complete this case; he was told he could not.

Corporal Connor was a well-experienced criminal investigator who had had carriage of the Pickton file since August of 1998. Corporal Connor had conducted numerous interviews over those few weeks and had more knowledge about the case, and Pickton more specifically, than anyone else.

Corporal Connor felt the investigation was still worthy of pursuing, but as a result of being transferred he no longer had ownership of this investigation. In my opinion, Corporal Connor recognized the possibility that Pickton was responsible for the alleged homicide in the barn, as well the Missing Women from the DTES. He was unable to find the evidence that would assist him in proving his theory. I believe he felt defeated when Corporal Henley and Detective Ballantyne did not believe the information coming from Caldwell and when Ellingsen continued to deny witnessing a murder the investigation stopped.

Corporal Connor never voiced his displeasure with Corporal Henley or Detective Ballantyne regarding the way they handled the interview with Ellingsen and while he advised, he was convinced she was lying, the investigation was not pursued further.

Corporal Connor's team in Coquitlam knew he was unhappy, as did Inspector Moulton, but the fact Ellingsen denied seeing Pickton skinning a STW had a damning impact on the investigation on a go-forward basis.

In regards to this issue, Corporal Connor stated the following in his interview:

EVANS:	Did you ever have discussions with them and the fact that they – you know, you are the officer in charge of this case and they actually go against your instructions for the interview protocol?
CONNOR:	Well, it's, to say I was angry is probably a –
EVANS:	Understatement?

[190] 25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.69
[191] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.68
[192] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.69
[193] 25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p. 69
[194] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.70
[195] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.73

CONNOR:	-- yeah, an understatement. So, I didn't for -- I don't think I ever did. I did voice my concerns to my investigative team.
EVANS:	Sorry. So, you never spoke to Henley or Ballantyne about your displeasure with the way they conducted the interview?
CONNOR:	I don't, I don't remember doing so.
EVANS:	Did you ever do it, ever?
CONNOR:	Don't remember that I ever did, no.[196]

It is my opinion, that as the Primary Investigator, Corporal Connor should have provided direction for the investigation. I acknowledge that sometimes interviews and investigative strategies do not always go as planned, but as the Primary Investigator it was his responsibility to either go forward and make another attempt or decide there was nothing further that could be done.

Unfortunately, Corporal Connor's promotion and immediate transfer to a new assignment had a devastating impact, on the investigation. I believe it was the responsibility of his supervisor and the Senior Management within Coquitlam RCMP to ensure the investigation continued and did not suffer as a result of his promotion.

By coincidence, Sergeant Connor was working the night of January 19th, 2000, and watched a portion of the Pickton/Houston interview. He had stayed in contact with Constable Yurkiw and had asked her on occasion about the progress and status of the investigation, but nothing further was done to actively pursue the investigation from his standpoint. When asked about the January 19th, 2000 interview of Robert Pickton, Corporal Connor replied:

EVANS:	Okay. And were you ever made aware of anything that went on after that? Did that kind of end it for you then, the interview that Pickton was in --
CONNOR:	It really did. And the only reason I know that Pickton was being interviewed that night, was I Just happened to be working that night.
EVANS:	And did you watch the whole interview?
CONNOR:	I don't think I watched all of it, because I was still responsible to the road.
EVANS:	Hm-hmm.
CONNOR:	Some portion of it.
EVANS:	So, were you happy with the interview, the answers that Pickton was giving?
CONNOR:	Was I happy with it? Uh, it wouldn't have been the way that I did the interview, but --
EVANS:	Hm-hmm. Did you believe Pickton when he was making his denials?
CONNOR:	I didn't believe a word that came out of his mouth. I think even, like, even afterwards, I did talk to Ruth, and John too, we all agreed that he was a lying, self-serving -- and really, well, at least one portion of the time, Gina Houston ran that interview.

[196] 8.3 Mike Connor Interview (02Jun11) with DC Evans, p. 133

EVANS:	Hm-hmm. So, after that interview, you had no contact. Because I know you put so much effort into it prior to your departure in August 1999. You watched the interview in January. It's your view he's lying. You leave it with the SCU and you don't become involved in that until, I think, I understand later on you will, but at that point, you leave it to them to do any follow-ups?
CONNOR:	Yeah, I'm kind of out of it, and it would be bad for me to be involved in it as an outside person because of, you know, the credibility of the investigation. I don't, I don't even want to be there to be perceived as undercutting anybody's authority or --
EVANS:	Okay.[197]

In watching the interview Sergeant Connor came to the conclusion that Pickton was being deceptive. Although he had invested so much of his time and effort into this file prior to his transfer, he did not pursue it further as it was no longer his investigation.

In 2001, Sergeant Connor returned to the Coquitlam SCU and upon the retirement of Constable Yurkiw the Pickton investigation was assigned to Constable Sherstone.

In my opinion, Sergeant Connor had recognition and ownership of the Pickton investigation until August 1999. Following, notification of his promotion he requested the opportunity to remain in the Unit to complete the investigation and was denied. While it was no longer his investigation, he discussed the case with Constable Yurkiw. In 2001, he was transferred back to the SCU as a Sergeant, and transferred the Pickton case to Constable Sherstone and encouraged the continuation of the investigation.

Corporal Nash

In August 1999, Corporal Nash was assigned to E Division Major Crime Section, when he was asked to assist Coquitlam Detachment with regard to the Pickton investigation. He had had previous dealings with Caldwell and felt he lacked credibility. When asked at his interview what he thought of the uniqueness of the information that Caldwell had provided, Corporal Nash responded that he thought the word to describe it was "incredulous and ... that it was bizarre."[198]

Corporal Nash had very little involvement in the Pickton investigation in August 1999. I am aware that he was not convinced of the information being provided by Caldwell and I do not feel he had ownership or recognition of the investigation.

Corporal Henley & VPD Detective Ballantyne

RCMP Corporal Henley and VPD Detective Ballantyne were assigned to the PUHU. They had been directed to attend Corporal Connor's meeting, listen to the debriefing and ascertain whether or not the services of the PUHU would be required.

It was Corporal Henley's recollection that due to the uncertain reliability of Caldwell's information. A decision was reached to interview Lynn Ellingsen. Ellingsen was the source of Caldwell's information and it was necessary to determine whether she had witnessed the homicide of a STW at the hands of Pickton. Corporal Henley who had had previous interactions with Lynn Ellingsen conducted the interview.

---

[197] 8.3 Mike Connor Interview(02Jun11) with DC Evans, p.184

[198] 8.3 Interview of Russ Nash with DC Evans, p.58

Following Ellingsen's first interview on August 10, 1999, both officers felt that the information from Caldwell lacked credibility as Ellingsen denied the allegation. Corporal Conner did not share this belief. Corporal Henley and Detective Ballantyne were not convinced that Pickton was a suspect. In my opinion, Corporal Henley and Detective Ballantyne did not give this investigation or the interview of Ellingsen the time and effort that it required. I believe their perception was impacted by the conduct of Caldwell during his interview, and by the opinion of Corporal Nash in his previous dealings with Caldwell. The difference of opinion regarding Caldwell's credibility, Ellingsen's firm denial, and subsequent refusal to consent to a polygraph should not have ended PUHU's involvement.

On September 14, 1999, Corporal Henley from the PUHU submitted a follow up which advised that the PUHU's involvement was no longer necessary and that Coquitlam officers would be re-interviewing Ellingsen as they did not believe her denials in her previous interview with PUHU officers.

In reference to recognition and ownership, I feel it is important to note that Corporal Henley, without notifying the officer in charge of the investigation, interviewed Pickton in March 2001 at his trailer. I have also received information that Corporal Henley spoke to Sergeant Adam in 2001 about the Pickton investigation and dismissed him as a suspect. While he took no ownership over the investigation, Corporal Henley clearly had an influence on the course of the investigation.

Constable Yurkiw

Although Constable Yurkiw was new to the SCU, she had previous investigative experience and quickly immersed herself in the investigation. On August 26th, 1999, Detective Lepine and Constable Yurkiw attempted a second interview of Lynn Ellingsen. When Detective Lepine stepped out of the interview room, Constable Yurkiw was joined by Corporal Henley. The interview was not a success.

I suspect from Constable Yurkiw's interview, that she was not pleased with the Ellingsen interview. Constable Yurkiw expressed her view about Corporal Henley and Detective Ballantyne, as follow:

YURKIW:	Uhm, I may have been in charge of the case, but they were senior to me –
EVANS:	Yeah.
YURKIW:	– and they made it quite apparent that they were calling the shots.[199]

Although I believe that the senior investigators from the PUHU were most likely "calling the shots" during Ellingsen's interview, it did not prevent Constable Yurkiw from conducting further investigation, making her own assessment and conclusions.

I believe that as time passed it became easier to delay or postpone Pickton's interview. Coquitlam RCMP had not received any further information or felt any pressure to pursue Pickton since August of 1999. Constable Yurkiw maintained ownership of the investigation and I believe she recognized that this case required essential follow up. This was demonstrated by her actions during the months following Lynn Ellingsen's interview:

[199] 8.3 Ruth Yurkiw interview with DC Evans, p. 23

DATE	INVESTIGATION
01 Sep 99	Yurkiw and Pollock attended Pickton farm but no one was present.
16 Sep 99	Yurkiw met Field, Lepine and Chernoff at homicide seminar and discussed case.
22 Sep 99	Yurkiw spoke to Robert Pickton and Dave Pickton and was asked until the rainy season because the Pickton's are working long hours.
30 Sep 99	Yurkiw was assigned the Pickton investigative file by Sgt. Pollock.
04 Oct 99	Yurkiw drove by Pickton farm and observed a large pile of dirt and cannot see the trailer.
05 Oct 99	Yurkiw left a message for Pickton to call her.
15 Oct 99	Yurkiw left message for Ellingsen to call her.
15 Oct 99	Yurkiw drove by Pickton farm – could not see trailer, gate was open and lights were on at the house.
21 Oct 99	Yurkiw left a message for Pickton to call her.
29 Dec 99	Note in the Pickton file that this file remains SUI (still under investigation) however, due to staff shortages and other priority files this investigation has not been worked on in the last 2 months.
08 Jan 00	Yurkiw met Gina Houston and discusses with her to have Pickton come in for an interview and makes several calls over next couple of days to arrange for this.
12 Jan 00	Yurkiw met with Inspector Moulton regarding Pickton and the discussed the case.
19 Jan 00	Yurkiw and Cater interviewed Pickton in the presence of Gina Houston.
04 Feb 00	Yurkiw drove by 953 Dominion, more dirt has moved to front of house, lights on at Dave's house, drove by 2552 Dominion.
09 Feb 00	Meeting held in Coquitlam and investigative strategies for Pickton were discussed.
10 Feb 00	Yurkiw reviewed the Victim 1997 file in relation to Pickton. Meeting held in Coquitlam – investigative strategies were assigned for Pickton. Yurkiw was to have aerial photographs redone.
* Refer to timeline for source details.	

In January 2000, Pickton came to the Coquitlam detachment for an interview.

In Constable Yurkiw's interview, she was asked about the interview and Gina Houston's involvement and impact:

EVANS:	Okay. So, Gina Houston comes in and she comes into the room. You obviously, you weren't expecting this, were you?
YURKIW:	No.
EVANS:	This is not normally how you conduct interviews --
YURKIW:	No.
EVANS:	-- of a suspect?
YURKIW:	No.
EVANS:	Did you find -- could you find any other way to get him and her separated?
YURKIW:	No. They're -- they were -- I don't know what she held over him or what, but they could have been cemented at the hip. He wasn't going anywhere without her, and she kept speaking for him. It was so annoying.
EVANS:	Yeah, it was very -- the interview was difficult.[200]

In my opinion the interview of Pickton, in the presence of Gina Houston, was a failure for the following reasons:

- No preparation or interview plan (the interview scheduled - January 11th, 2000).
- Gina Houston's presence in the interview room.
- Gina Houston's constant comments and interference.
- Constable Yurkiw was interviewer and note-taker.
- Limited rapport building.
- Issues that could have been discussed further or in more detail:
  - VIC97 incident.
  - Vehicle stop by the NWPS.
  - Pickton's explanation as to why he had handcuffs.
  - Pickton's relationship with STWs.
  - Women who had previously lived on the farm with him.
  - DNA found in soil – Pickton said he would not know how it got there, but would give the police "credit"[201] if they found any.
  - Ellingsen and the money she has been receiving from him.

While Constable Yurkiw had ownership of the Pickton investigation, she did not recognize the significance of the information that had been obtained.

Constable Cater

On Constable Cater's second day within the RCMP Coquitlam SCU, he was asked to assist with the interview of Pickton. Constable Cater indicated that there was no interview plan, as he only became involved minutes before the interview.

In my opinion, at this stage of the investigation, Constable Cater had limited knowledge and would not have fully appreciated the information.

---

[200] 8.3 Ruth Yurkiw interview with DC Evans, p. 57

[201] 25.12d (ii) Williams Report Appendices, App K, Pickton Statement, p.106-107 (statement 100-101)

Sergeant Pollock

By the end of August of 1999, the information and investigation into Pickton came to an abrupt halt. Differences in views and personalities caused Sergeant Pollock to advise the officers from PUHU and "E" Division MCS that their services were no longer required. No one took the time to reflect upon all the information they had.

Sergeant Pollock stated that members of the MCS did not believe Caldwell's information about Pickton. Sergeant Pollock informed me that Corporal Henley's opinion about the information provided by Caldwell was: "this is Bullshit."[202] Sergeant Pollock admitted he was not sure about Caldwell's information.

Due to Corporal Connor's departure from the SCU, Sergeant Pollock assigned the Pickton investigation to Constable Yurkiw who had just joined the SCU and did not have full knowledge of the case.

When Sergeant Pollock was interviewed, he agreed that PUHU would never take over a case, but would assist if the circumstances dictated. He also said that he never had a conversation with Staff Sergeant Henderson about taking over the Pickton investigation.

Sergeant Pollock was aware of the work that Corporal Connor had done on the Pickton investigation. He was involved in the discussions and meeting in relation to the investigation and on August 19th, 1999, he attended with Corporal Connor to conduct an interview of Ron Menard.

As the supervisor, Sergeant Pollock should have ensured that the investigation did not stall when Connor was transferred. He had worked in the SCU since October of 1998 and by August of 1999 he should have developed a sense of what investigations was a priority in the Unit. Sergeant Pollock indicated he felt the Pickton case was a priority but it was not number one. Sergeant Pollock did not have the same mindset that Corporal Connor had with regard to the case. He stated that they had numerous other active homicide investigations and other cases that kept them busy.

On September 1st, 1999, Constable Yurkiw and Sergeant Pollock attended the Pickton farm. He was asked about how he prepared for Pickton's interview:

EVANS:	How did you prepare for that interview?
POLLOCK:	Uhm, I didn't prepare. I don't believe that I was going to be doing the interview.
EVANS:	So you --
POLLOCK:	I think -- I don't recall exactly why I was going with Ruth. Probably because, in a situation like that, didn't want her going by herself, or she asked me to go along, because she didn't want to be -- you know, shouldn't be going to that place by herself.
EVANS:	So, yeah. Constable Yurkiw is going to speak to a man who is potentially responsible for --
POLLOCK:	A homicide.
EVANS	-- a homicide, multiple homicides, of numerous women, and there was no preparation on how to conduct this interview? And this is September 1st, 1999.

[202] 8.3 Daryll Pollock interview with DC Evans, p. 71

POLLOCK:	I don't know -- I can't answer whether she prepared. I did not prepare for an interview. I don't know whether she had prepared for an interview or not.
EVANS:	So, as the sergeant responsible for the constable, you wouldn't speak to her about, "Hey, how have you prepared for this interview? How are we going to" --
POLLOCK:	I may have.
EVANS:	-- "go about doing this interview"?
POLLOCK:	Yeah, I may have, but I don't recall whether I did or not.[203]

I agree with Sergeant Pollock that a police officer should never go to a location to speak to a suspected murderer by themselves; especially for the purposes of a follow up or an interview which could end up being confrontational. However, I disagree with the approach he took. Constable Yurkiw was new to the office, and new to the Pickton file. Sergeant Pollock should have prepared for this interview. Sergeants are responsible to ensure that their personnel do not take on tasks that may jeopardize the officer or the investigation. Sergeant Pollock stated that he did not believe Pickton was arrestable for any offence, but nonetheless, he thought that the Pickton investigation was just one priority investigation amongst many other competing priorities he dealt with over his tenure as a supervisor in the Unit.

In my opinion, Sergeant Pollock did not recognize or take ownership for the Pickton investigation. It was his duty as a supervisor to provide Corporal Connor and Constable Yurkiw with the necessary resources and the support they required. This did not occur. Sergeant Pollock, by his own admission did not have an investigative background but this should not negate his responsibility as a supervisor.

Coquitlam Staff Sergeant Zalys

Staff Sergeant Zalys transferred to the SCU in Coquitlam in January of 2000. He recalled hearing about the interview of Pickton after it had already occurred. He recalled that Constable Yurkiw did not have time to continue working on the file. In April of 2000 Staff Sergeant Zalys and Sergeant Pollock attended the Major Case Management (MCM) Course and discussed the Pickton file with other officers in attendance. The entire class, composed of RCMP officers and other police officers, felt the Pickton investigation was a case worth pursuing. Upon his return from the MCM Course, Staff Sergeant Zalys spoke to Inspector Moulton. In his interview he explained:

ZALYS:	So, my point was that, okay, this course is over. I'm going back and talking to Earl again. And I said, "You know, we've got to do something about this, and whether it's, you know, trying to get, you know, Major Crime from "E" Division back on this or somebody else for assistance," you know. And he says, "Brad, I've talked to everybody I can. I am as frustrated as you are." And I said, "Earl, you know, if there is an inquiry, we'll, you know, or if this turns out to be Pickton, there's going to be an inquiry," and he says, "Well, I guess we'll have to deal with that when the time comes." And that was --
EVANS:	And that was his quote? You wrote that, his quote –
ZALYS:	That's his words.
EVANS:	His words.

[203] 8.3 Pollock Interview with DC Evans, p.65

ZALYS:	Yeah, and I guess prophetic. But anyway, I think we kind of knew that, if that was the case, that would happen, and that's where we are today, so.[204]

It is difficult to say to what extent Staff Sergeant Zalys recognized or appreciated the information on Pickton. He admitted that he was familiar with the case and said that the officers under his command did not have time to investigate it. When he approached Inspector Moulton about this he was told the priority of the day took precedence. I believe it is very easy to simply approach one's supervisor and say we need to work on a particular file and then record in your notebook that the supervisor said that current priorities come first. What is much more difficult is to properly assess and effectively prioritize competing major crimes under one's purview and have the ability to make a decision and stand by it. If Staff Sergeant Zalys was so convinced that more work had to be done on the Pickton case, then I believe he should have made it a priority. In his interview he advised:

ZALYS:	And this is, and this is the difficult part about bringing -- that I find difficult -- about bringing something of this nature to your superiors. I think, at times, it's very easy to say, "Okay, I'm telling you about this. I'm washing my hands of it. It's all your responsibility now," and you are adamant about this and you can knowing full well they can't do any more about it than you can.
EVANS:	Right.
ZALYS:	Because of all the constraints and everything else in the division and, and, and Earl's contacts with Major Crime and Gary Bass and all those people at the time, that, "No, we can't help out anymore." So, it's, to me, you can rant and you can rave and say, "Okay, that's it. I've told you about it. I'm free and clear here now."
EVANS:	Yeah.
ZALYS:	Well, it's not – I don't think it's that simple. And I, I could have done that at any of those management meetings and said, "You know what? Well, if you don't do something, sir, you are going to, you are going to be responsible for all this." And that – you can make them aware of what's going on and -- I mean, everybody is responsible, like, in that nature, but to rant rave, or to, to embarrass somebody like that, I, I don't think serves any purpose.
EVANS:	So, do you agree then that the priorities of the day were a higher priority because they were coming in daily?
ZALYS:	We had to. You, you just can't ignore a new homicide when it comes in.[205]

I believe that Staff Sergeant Zalys had recognition of the fact that the Pickton investigation had to be completed so that Pickton could either be eliminated or confirmed as being responsible. Staff Sergeant lacked ownership of the issue and deferred responsibility to Inspector Moulton.

Coquitlam RCMP Corporal McCartney

Corporal McCartney replaced Corporal Connor in the SCU. In his interview McCartney used the term "elephant in the room,"[206] when he described his impression of how the Pickton investigation was viewed in the Coquitlam RCMP Detachment.

When he stated the Pickton investigation became the "elephant in the room," he was implying that investigators knew it had to be worked on but the actions just did not occur. He stated in his interview:

[204] 8.3 Brad Zalys Interview with DC Evans, p. 66
[205] 8.3 Brad Zalys Interview with DC Evans, p.72
[206] 8.3 Dave McCartney Interview with DC Evans, p.22

McCARTNEY:	Certainly I would have been made aware and knew that that file was there. It was kind of the elephant in the room. You know, there were some things going on that Ruth and Mike were working on, that -- at the headquarters level. But as far as my recollection was, uhm, the investigation was kind of stalled at that time, --
EVANS:	Okay.
McCARTNEY:	-- when I first came in. So, it wasn't -- and I hesitate to say high on the priority. There were other things that we had to do to -- before we could get to that file.[207]

Corporal McCartney reviewed the Pickton file, and on February 9th, 2000 investigators in the SCU had a meeting to discuss investigative strategies. The Pickton investigation appeared, to all who were interviewed, to be a priority in the Coquitlam RCMP SCU. It could be argued that the level of priority was debatable. As a result of this meeting, the following list of tasks[208] were set out for the Pickton investigation:

- Re-Interviewing Ellingsen.
- Identifying Val, who Ellingsen mentioned in her interview.
- Further aerial photographs of the Pickton farm.
- Contact Staff Sergeant Davidson re: criminal/geographic profile.
- Interview Lorna Humphries – civilian RCMP employee.
- Prepare Part VI.

On February 14th, 2000, Corporal McCartney and Constable Cater met with RCMP Criminal Profiler Staff Sergeant Davidson, Geographic Profiler Scott Filer and Corporals Kingsbury and St. Mars from ViCLAS. Several more investigative steps[209] were discussed, including:

- Cpl McCartney will be attempting to get a search warrant for the property and an authorization to intercept communications.
- Handcuffs from 1997 stabbing should be sent to lab to try and obtain DNA of other victims.
- Obtain list of victims from VPD that have gone missing since 1997.
- Determine if Vic 97 is alive.
- Determine if Lynn Ellingsen is alive.
- Review the 1997 stabbing for the affidavit.

No progress was made on the file following these meetings. While Corporal McCartney recognized the information that required follow up, this was never done. I believe that Corporal McCartney recognized and took ownership but was not given the opportunity or resources to follow up on the Pickton investigation.

Coquitlam RCMP Inspector Moulton

Inspector Moulton confirmed that it was RCMP Coquitlam's responsibility for any homicide which occurred within their jurisdictional boundaries. If they required assistance from the MCS or the PUHU then they would ask for assistance, but it would have remained the ultimate responsibility of the Coquitlam RCMP Detachment.

---

[207] 8.3 Dave McCartney Interview with DC Evans, p.22

[208] 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.131

[209] 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.131

In Inspector Moulton's interview he stated that there were many "elephants in the room"[210] and there was no shortage of complex investigations being worked on by the Coquitlam SCU. I accept that the incoming cases and the lack of resources played heavily on Inspector Moulton's mind. He did not submit a proposal or recommendation that a Task Force be assigned to the Pickton investigation.

In my opinion, Inspector Moulton accepted ownership of the issue and said they did not have enough resources to deal with the daily investigations in Coquitlam, let alone the historic files. He accepted that his job required him to make difficult assessments on the prioritization of investigations. Inspector Moulton was supportive of his investigators and was aware of the Pickton case from his involvement in August of 1999. He accepted that someone had to make the decisions as to what were the priority files and he does not, to this day, shirk away from his responsibility. He recognized that the SCU wanted to pursue investigative strategies on Pickton but insisted that other priorities had to be dealt with first, as he explained on:

MOULTON:	I mean, that could be. The upshot of all of that though would be that it's a moot point because it was a priority and it was important and, as and when we could, we put the resources to it.
EVANS:	But others would say "it was the elephant in the room, that they wouldn't let us work at, dedicate full time to."
MOULTON:	Well, there's many elephants in the room.
EVANS:	Yeah.
MOULTON:	And that's the reality.
EVANS:	And that's -- so, you as the OIC operations, --
MOULTON:	Yes.
EVANS:	-- you are the one who has to pick the priority?
MOULTON:	Yes.
EVANS:	Let's just say, somebody has to be the one that says, "Okay, this is a priority, but right now we have a current priority"?
MOULTON:	Yes.
EVANS:	And --
MOULTON:	And although, uhm, I use the words like "collegial" and "consensus", at the end of the day, that's my call.
EVANS:	Yes.
MOULTON:	And I remain comfortable with my call.[211]

In my opinion, more resources should have been applied to this investigation following Ellingsen's refusal to show up for the polygraph test. Coquitlam RCMP investigators had information from multiple sources, albeit it second hand, that Pickton was responsible for a murder and suspected of involvement in the Missing Women from the DTES. The information demanded attention and action. If he was unable to deal with it he should have requested assistance and not just ignored it.

[210] 8.3 Earl Moulton Interview with DC Evans, p.97
[211] 8.3 Earl Moulton Interview with DC Evans, p.97

Coquitlam RCMP Superintendent Hall

Superintendent Hall was the Officer in Charge of the entire Coquitlam RCMP Detachment. He recalled that officers from the VPD had come to investigate Pickton as well as officers from "E" Division Major Crimes and PUHU. He recalled a meeting in Inspector Moulton's office that led him to believe that there was nothing to the information regarding Pickton. He agreed that he did not pursue this information with his own personnel. Superintendent Hall explained this in his interview:

HALL:	Like, I can't picture it in my mind's eye, sitting down at a formal meeting about this, but not to say that it didn't happen, but I don't recall that. And then there was a discussion with Henley in Moulton's office after, where they said that they weren't going to be pursuing this any further.
EVANS:	And Henley makes that decision as the corporal in the Provincial Unsolved Homicide Unit.
HALL:	Hm-hmm.
EVANS:	Uhm --
HALL:	Oh, I am sure he made it in consultation with somebody else --
EVANS:	Okay.
HALL:	-- in his unit.
EVANS:	Okay. Now, would you have any authority to say, "No, actually, Corporal Connor, my guy, says there is still much more work to be on this and I need you guys to stay focused on this until we either resolve this or, or not"?
HALL:	Uhm, my best guess, recollection, is that I, I believed that they were all on the same page, that --
EVANS:	So you never -- you were never informed of the fact that Corporal Connor and officers from Coquitlam, had a completely different view than people from the Unsolved Homicide —
HALL:	I do not recall --[212]

I did not see any documentation that would demonstrate the level of knowledge that Superintendent Hall had in relation to the Pickton investigation. He was present during the meeting on August 11th, 1999 and would have been aware of some of the information. In my opinion, he should have followed up with his own investigators and sought out their thoughts on the investigation.

RCMP "E" Division – Major Crime Section

PUHU Staff Sergeant Henderson

Staff Sergeant Henderson was the OIC of the PUHU and stated he had over six hundred homicides files to review at the commencement of his tenure in the PUHU. Staff Sergeant Henderson attempted to maintain general knowledge of the Missing Women and Pickton investigations. When requested, he provided officers to assist and would attend himself to hear information. While I believe he had recognition of the issue, I do not feel he ever was in a position to obtain all the information that was disclosed.

[212] 8.3 Ric Hall Interview with DC Evans, p.54

In my opinion, Staff Sergeant Henderson recognized the Missing Women as an issue and provided assistance when requested. He took ownership of the Missing Women Review in November 2000 when VPD provided the investigative files.

On October 14th, 2001, Acting Inspector Henderson spoke to family members at the Missing Women meeting hosted by Project Evenhanded. He told them of his experience with the family members during the Air India disaster and provided them with information.

He mentored some of the officers on how to deal with families. Many of the family members were distrusting of police and Acting Inspector Henderson helped the officers navigate through any problems which may have may arise. This experience would definitely have made him recognize the significance of the Missing Women investigation.

As the OIC of the PUHU, he had general knowledge of the Missing Women investigations, the Pickton investigation, and Project Evenhanded. I believe that Staff Sergeant Henderson had full recognition of the issues but was faced with the task of prioritizing over six hundred unsolved homicides throughout the Province.

Staff Sergeant Davidson

RCMP Criminal Profiler Staff Sergeant Davidson was assigned to the E Division MCS. The Case Assessment prepared by Staff Sergeant Davidson for the VPD in June 1999, provided strategies for investigative follow up. Staff Sergeant Davidson was very interested in the Missing Women cases and over the next few years had several meetings with investigators from the VPD.

In March 2001, he, Sergeant Paulson from Southwest Major Crime and Geographic Profiler Corporal Filer approached Chief Superintendent Bass with a proposal to create a coordinated effort to review the unsolved homicides and the Missing Women.

Staff Sergeant Davidson recalled that the proposal did not get moved forward due to resource issues. He stated during his interview:

> **DAVIDSON:** – decisions, that there were competing priorities, I would say, and that managers, such as Gary Bass and whatnot, were, were in a position of having to decide which cases to put limited resources against. We simply don't have the resources to do everything.[213]

Recognition of the Missing Women issue was clearly demonstrated by Staff Sergeant Davidson. He communicated closely with members of the VPD and offered support and guidance with the investigation. His proposal, presented in March of 2000 appeared to have been the basis for the proposal that was submitted the following year by Sergeant Adam in Project Evenhanded. Not only did Staff Sergeant Davidson recognize that an issue had arisen in the Missing Women investigation, but he actively stayed involved, taking ownership of the issue in his role as a Criminal Profiler. I do not believe his role mandated him to take responsibility, but he ensured his services were available to any officer who requested his assistance.

Chief Superintendent Bass

Deputy Commissioner Bass became aware of the Missing Women investigation as early as September of 1998 when Detective Inspector Rossmo invited him to participate in a meeting with the VPD's MWWG. On May 25th, 1999, when the MWRT commenced there was a note from then-Inspector

[213] 8.3 Keith Davidson Interview with DC Evans, p.33

Bass granting VPD investigators access to the RCMP unsolved homicide files. This demonstrated a positive working relationship on behalf of the RCMP. Traditionally, unsolved homicide files are kept in great confidence due to the sensitive nature of the investigations.

Chief Superintendent Bass ensured that either he or a representative attended scheduled meetings. He stated that the RCMP had really "strong working relationships"[214] with members from the VPD. He did not receive a request from any member of the VPD Executive to form a JFO.

On March 1st 2000, Chief Superintendent Bass had a meeting with Staff Sergeant Davidson, Sergeant Paulson, and Corporal Filer. Staff Sergeant Davidson had prepared a written proposal that addressed the significant number of unsolved homicides of STWs and Missing Women from Vancouver. Staff Sergeant Davidson wrote:

SPECIFIC:	There is no coordination of investigative effort, such as sharing suspects lists, suspect backgrounds, suspect DNA and forensic evidence information between all potentially interested investigations: There is no viable method of associating known [sic] of suspected offenders with known or suspected crimes: At least 3 serial killers are believed to be operating in BC at this time.[215]

From my interview, I was informed that a formal Business Case for the proposal was not submitted.

In my opinion, Chief Superintendent Bass as OIC of E Division should have made further inquiries and acted upon this information. He was being told that there were at least three serial killers operating in the province. At the very least I would have expected to see something result from that meeting. Staff Sergeant Davidson stated that he didn't recall the conversation, but that he remembered that he was unsuccessful in his attempt to get the RCMP involved

It is my opinion that Chief Superintendent Bass recognized the Missing Women investigation as evidenced by his attendance at various meetings and his approval for VPD to access to RCMP files. There was no indication that Chief Superintendent Bass assumed ownership over the Pickton investigation as that remained under the control of Coquitlam RCMP. However, it is my view that Staff Sergeant Davidson's Proposal in March 2000 should have prompted Chief Superintendent Bass to direct the OIC of MCS to contact VPD and discuss a coordinated approach.

In November 2000, Chief Superintendent Bass was supportive of the Review that later became known as Project Evenhanded, when MCSActing Inspector Henderson notified him that he had appointed Sergeant Adam as the Officer in Charge.

Project Evenhanded

It was evident in Sergeant Adam's initial assessment that he felt that the women were no longer being reported missing. While they went into this Review with the Serial Killer theory in mind, they did not recognize that this was not a historical case. In my opinion, recognition for the seriousness of this issue was evident by the fact that from the onset of the Review; aside from Sergeant Adam, only two investigators were provided by the VPD and only two investigators from ViCLAS by the RCMP.

The limited resources reveal a lack of recognition for the severity of the issue. The plan was for the twenty-seven Missing Women investigations to be reviewed and compared to the unsolved homicides

[214] 8.3 Gary Bass Interview with DC Evans, p.28

[215] 25.35 Keith Davidson Docs – Proposal from Davidson to Bass, p.1

of the thirty-three female hitchhikers and fifty-two STWs. The enormity of the task faced by members of Project Evenhanded was so large, that they required more resources than was initially provided.

In February of 2001, Sergeant Adam recognized that he required a File Coordinator; however, Sergeant Clary was not assigned until April 24th, 2001. The Senior Management in both the VPD and RCMP, who were responsible for the creation of Project Evenhanded as evidenced by the MOU, failed to allocate enough resources from the onset. From my experience, if the initial stages of a major case (such as any JFO) are not adequately staffed it is makes it very difficult to keep up with the information. Falling behind without a File Coordinator ensured that Sergeant Adam was facing an uphill battle from day one.

Over the next several months, officers from Project Evenhanded gathered exhibits from unsolved homicide and missing women cases, in the hope of finding a DNA linkage. Their approach was an attempt to identify DNA from historic criminal files for comparison to the DNA in the unsolved homicides in Agassiz as there was a belief that the Missing women were also linked to these cases. In hindsight, this would prove to be the incorrect approach as the following four phases of Project Evenhanded's proposal failed to take into account that the women continued to go missing from the DTES.

It was determined from the outset that Project Evenhanded members would be reviewing historic files, while each police agency would continue to investigate any recently reported missing persons within their jurisdiction. In my opinion, this was an aggravating factor that perpetuated the misconception that this was a historical review instead of a potentially active Serial Killer investigation. It became apparent that investigators from Project Evenhanded were not paying attention to the new missing women cases. They continued with their review of the original Missing Women files but failed to recognize the reality that women continued to go missing. Project Evenhanded was provided with minimal staff and resources and essentially operated as a Review Team, which thereby ensured that the team members were clearly not responsible for active missing person's investigations. The Review approach was not vacated until November of 2001 when suggestions were made that proactive engagement within the DTES was absolutely essential to move the investigation forward.

In my opinion, the original Project Plan for Evenhanded was flawed from the beginning as they failed to recognize and operate that women continued to go missing and were not being found.

On June 6th, 2001, Sergeant Adam prepared a status report which outlined several issues as well as accomplishments. The suspect pool had expanded as the officers continued to review the investigative files. I noted that in June, Sergeant Adam also spent time working with an Interview Team for another on-going project.[216] It was not until my interview with him that I realized that his attention was divided between Project Evenhanded and his original goal as Special Projects Coordinator in relation to establishing a Provincial Interview Team. He had spent most of his career fine tuning his skills as an expert interviewer and had, concurrently with Project Evenhanded, been setting up a team of investigators as an investigative strategy to assist with investigations throughout the entire Province of British Columbia. While the importance of his proposal for a Provincial Interview Team was significant and showed great initiative, comparatively, the importance of the tasks he faced with Project Evenhanded were significantly higher, this should have been recognized and prioritized accordingly. In my opinion, Sergeant Adam's Interview Team proposal should have been set aside or re-assigned in light of the scope of this project.

On August 23rd, 2001, Mr. Oger, a twenty-two year old summer student who had been hired to perform data entry duties on Project Evenhanded, wrote a essay entitled "The Serial Killer Theory: A

[216] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, FaunalandhumanForensic, p.36

Report on the Downtown East-side Missing Prostitutes"[217] This fifteen page document was well written and well researched and, as I understand, elicited a certain level of controversy within the Senior Management levels of both the RCMP and the VPD. In my opinion, the reason Brian Oger's essay caused such internal issues within the VPD and RCMP was that it questioned the ongoing plan that had been approved by police. The idea that a summer student could see what police leaders and experienced investigators could not, should have been their main focus. There was one portion of the essay which included an implied or veiled threat to go to the media. Mr. Oger wrote:

> It is my hope that this report will not be ignored and lost in the mass of paperwork associated with this project. It will not go to the media or the Attorney General until such time as the appropriate people within the project and the police department are informed of the gravity of this situation.[218]

The document prepared by Mr. Oger, was one of the most compelling documents reviewed. It is my opinion that it was well intentioned and written, not as a criticism of the ongoing work within Project Evenhanded, but to "raise awareness of the magnitude of the problem we are facing, and stimulate action on the part of the police department and the government to appropriately respond to this enormous problem."[219] Mr. Oger quoted both statistics provided to the VPD in Detective Inspector Rossmo's Case Assessment document as well as his theory of a Serial Killer. His essay also asserted that it had been assumed within police circles that women had stopped going missing but in reality this was wrong. The essay also focused on the fact that Project Evenhanded was being treated like a long term historical review instead of a hunt for an active Serial Killer. While his essay was meant to raise awareness of an issue he saw as both exigent and significant, it instead created a lot of problems and stress for him. He was accused and consented to polygraph to prove his innocence. (He passed the polygraph test.)

Upon reviewing the minutes of the August 30th 2001 meeting, I was concerned that there was no discussion or mention of changing the direction or mandate of the Operational Plan for Project Evenhanded but instead the project continued to operate under the premise that it was mainly a historic file review. This appeared to be contrary to what became obvious to members in attendance in that the notes indicated: "Risk management: from all indications STWs are continuing to go missing. There is a significant urgency that we move quickly to identify a suspect if possible."[220] In my opinion, once Sergeant Adam or someone within Senior Management from either police agency realized that women were still going missing, they should have immediately changed the intention of the Project Plan from a Review to a proactive Task Force with a focus on pursuing suspects and persons of interest.

On October 14th, 2001, Project Evenhanded Daily Log entry that as of this date, they were still unsure if women were going missing as evidenced by the following notation:

> If all the women can be found and the women are not continuing to go missing, we have a very different situation than if they are still disappearing at the same rate. If they are in fact still going missing, then we need to put significant resources into protecting women on the streets today.[221]

It is difficult to determine when members of Project Evenhanded came to the conclusion that women were continuing to go missing and were not being found through the original agencies investigations.

[217] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 9, p. 433
[218] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 9, p. 446
[219] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 9, p. 434
[220] 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.22
[221] 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.35

I believe the meeting with Spokane Serial Killer Task Force and the Green River Task Force was a significant turning point for Project Evenhanded. As a result of these discussions they now recognized it was imperative for the team to become proactive in the DTES, and for this they would require additional resources.

The Missing Women of the DTES deserved and required more attention to be paid to this ongoing problem.

It is my opinion that the officers working on the investigation recognized the issues and took ownership, but were not provided with the proper support or guidance from the Executive Members.

It was apparent during my review that during critical times in the investigation several key people who were involved were absent from work for various reasons including vacation, temporary work assignments and illness which compounded the lack of ownership to the Missing Women issue. To me, this is indicative of the priority that was assigned to this project by Senior Management for example:

- Sergeant Field was transferred to CLEU in September 1998 to March 1999 (6 months).
- Inspector Biddlecombe was away from the MCS over the key time periods including for various reasons including: vacation, illness, work-travel researching other homicide units across Canada.
- Staff Sergeant Giles was away due to vacation and illness.
- Corporal Connor was promoted and transferred and had vacation during August 1999 when Pickton as a suspect was being investigated.
- VPD Civilian data entry clerk was away due to illness.
- Sergeant Adam was away on Annual Leave for two months from June – August 2001.

While I acknowledge that all these vacations, illnesses, and work-related absences are a natural and necessary part of business, I also recognize that specific to this investigation, these absences nonetheless had a direct and detrimental effect on both how certain officers recognized the various issues as well as the decision to take ownership of the issue. Consequently, key supervisors and decision makers were not always in place to monitor the ongoing situation.

8.1.1 Acceptance of Serial Killer Theory

While I recognize that most homicide investigations begin with the discovery of a dead body, the reluctance of homicide investigators to become involved unless there is evidence of a body must be measured. In missing person cases, as evidenced in Vancouver, where there are indicators of foul play, homicide officers should become involved from the onset of the investigation.

In my opinion, the assumption of *no bodies, no evidence, no crime* negatively impacted the decision making of officers from the VPD, and later the RCMP, as they attempted to rationalize the disappearance of so many women by wrongly assuming that these women simply did not want to be found, or were transient in nature, thus doubting foul play was a factor in their disappearance.

The Serial Killer theory was a valid consideration that should have at least been considered from the outset. Investigations are fluid and different theories and approaches are discussed, debated, and considered, but it was evident that the Serial Killer theory should have been considered from the very beginning and not dismissed.

I explored Inspector Biddlecombe's belief about the recurring theme of *no body, no crime, no evidence.* He stated that investigators had to conduct a thorough investigation to determine the actual circumstances surrounding the Missing Women. All they could say for sure was that STWs had gone missing.

In his interview, Inspector Biddlecombe advised: "...we had no bodies. We had no crime scene. I mean, we had nothing at that point."[222] Inspector Biddlecombe referenced Constable Dickson's investigation into the missing women from 1997 where the women were accounted for after an investigation. When I suggested to him that because they were not being found it should have concerned him, he stated: "Well, certainly I never put my mind to that."[223]

On February 3rd, 1999, Sergeant Honeybourn from the PUHU met with RCMP members Corporal Connor, Constable Strachan, Constable Pitt-Payne and VPD officers Detective Boyd, Detective Constable Shenher and Detective Howlett. Corporal Connor recorded in his Continuation Log the sentiment of Sergeant Honeybourn that the information related to Pickton was "interesting but would [PUHU] not be in a position to assist until there is no doubt this individual was involved in a specific or group of Homicide(s)."[224] This was another example when investigators heard that without a body there was no evidence of a crime. The fact that so many women were missing without a trace was not enough to compel Sergeant Honeybourn to action.

When questioned regarding the theme of *no body, no evidence, no crime.* CC Chambers recalled this theme and took some responsibility. He indicated that without more information, the VPD did not really know what they were dealing with.

It was evident that the VPD struggled to understand what had caused the sudden increase in Missing Women as evidenced by what DCC McGuiness and DCC Blythe stated:

EVANS:	Okay. And I know the theme, it comes throughout, reading the material, "no body, no evidence, no crime," but how do you explain the disappearance of 27 missing women without thinking there is something criminal taking place?
McGUINNESS:	Well, I don't think anybody was, I don't think anybody was trying to say that. I don't think people were trying to say these 27 missing women are, are disappeared not because of crime. Nobody was trying -- we were trying to determine whether or not crime was involved in that disappearance. That was the -- determining whether these women had met foul play was obviously one of the parameters around the review team that was set up to deal with that. They weren't sent in there with a mandate, "Don't find any bodies. Let's not do anything till six more people go missing." Nobody, nobody in the entire policing community, whether it be VPD or RCMP, gave any such direction as that. They were there trying to determine -- and I, and I steer you back to the fact that, as soon as it was determined that one of the missing women was dead, or possibly dead, the floodgates opened.[225]
BLYTHE:	-- when. But in the beginning, all I very clearly remember from those involved from the homicide side, and that was from Brian McGuinness, is they were very clear that they had no, they had no victims, there was no body, there was no site of recovery of a body, there was no DNA, and this

[222] 8.3 Fred Biddlecombe Interview with DC Evans, p.51
[223] 8.3 Fred Biddlecombe Interview with DC Evans, p.73
[224] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p. 13
[225] 8.3 Brian McGuinness interview with DC Evans p.34

> is what kept getting told to everybody around the table. I remember that as clear as a bell.[226]

On May 27th, 1999, a copy of Detective Inspector Rossmo's Case Assessment was sent to DCC McGuinness, Inspector Biddlecombe, and Inspector Beach with a memorandum outlining Detective Inspector Rossmo's opinion that "the most likely explanation for them is a single murderer (or partner murderers) was preying on Skid Row prostitutes."[227]

Detective Inspector Rossmo summed up his belief as to why personnel within the VPD did not agree with the Serial Killer theory:

> **ROSSMO:** They don't want to rock the boat. Uhm, they don't want to disagree with the, the dominant personality. And I think that's – Biddlecombe was a very dominant personality and I think that he sort of set the tone for, uhm, not all the people, but some of the people in Major Crime.[228]

It was implied by Detective Inspector Rossmo that Inspector Biddlecombe's denial of the Serial Killer theory and his "dominant personality"[229] prevented the Senior Management from the VPD from accepting the Serial Killer theory. Inspector Biddlecombe was the OIC of Major Crime and DCC McGuinness relied upon him to make decisions based on his experience within the Unit. I do not accept that Inspector Biddlecombe's refusal should have dictated how VPD Executive Members formulated their opinions or beliefs in the Serial Killer theory.

It is my opinion, that when DCC Blythe became Acting CC in June of 1999, and moreover when became the permanent CC in December of 1999, he should have ordered the initiation of a Task Force. Instead, the VPD continued to investigate this as a missing person's investigation until late 2000, when Sergeant Field was able to gain the interest and commitment by the RCMP to conduct a review of the Missing Women investigations.

In July of 1999 Acting DCC Unger was asked by DCC McGuinness to liaise with John Walsh from the television show *America's Most Wanted*. DCC Unger stated that he had not been kept informed on the Missing Women investigation and was told by DCC McGuinness that the VPD did not "subscribe to the theory of serial killer."[230]

Sergeant Field indicated in her interview, that in order to acquire more resources, it was imperative that they generate tangible evidence or a crime scene. All they knew with certainty was that women were being reported missing and the police were unable to locate them.

The resistance to accept the Serial Killer theory wasn't exclusive to the VPD.

In August of 1999, when Ross Caldwell, came forward with information regarding Pickton and Ellingsen, RCMP Corporal Connor was able to quickly assemble a team of investigators. Corporal Connor heard in October of 1998, from Hiscox, that Lisa Yelds felt that Pickton was possibly a Serial Killer. The information Hiscox provided about the purses, identification, and the bloody clothes seen by Yelds was consistent with information being provided by Caldwell.

---

[226] 8.3 Terry Blythe interview with DC Evans p.26
[227] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27(2of2) p. 113
[228] 8.3 Kim Rossmo interview with DC Evans p.72
[229] 8.3 Kim Rossmo interview with DC Evans p.72
[230] 8.3 John Unger interview with DC Evans p.36

The Pickton investigation in August of 1999 did not go well and resulted in differing opinions as to the credibility of witnesses. Corporal Connor was asked about the Serial Killer theory and evidence of a crime:

EVANS:	So, when you talked about the fact is, the facts where you had an allegation that this Lynn Ellingsen had seen one woman get killed in this barn, if what she was saying is true, but also in the back of your mind, are you not keeping in the mind, or is it not a priority to you with the RCMP at the time that they have, you know, 30 missing women in the Downtown Eastside? Although they're missing from Vancouver, are you not keeping that in the back of your mind as well? Or is that discussion taking place, that this is also not just a possible murder of one person, but the possible multiple murders of many people?
CONNOR:	Well, that's exactly what I thought. You know, I thought that this could, could lead to other homicides, could lead us to a Serial Killer. I think, at that time, certainly everybody around the table knew, at least in their own minds, that these missing women were, were not just missing. Someone, someone was murdering these girls. Was it one person? Was it two? Could it be three It's very possible. But I said, "This is what we have. Let's deal with what we have." And so we had the interview with, with Ellingsen. It didn't go well. People didn't really believe what Caldwell was saying. Some people really didn't believe that he had the credibility. So, I said, "Well, we have to let her cool down for a little while, but why don't we introduce an undercover operator next to her?" Our information was that she would be very talkative and probably, within a short period of time, we would get from her mouth as to what she saw. Then no one is going to question the reliability of the operators.
EVANS:	Okay. So, then when did that happen?
CONNOR:	It didn't.[231]

In the months following the Coquitlam investigation into Pickton in August of 1999, Detective Constable Shenher recalled Staff Sergeant Davidson had talked about the Pickton farm:

SHENHER:	"That's a body dumpsite probably." You know, "that farm in Port Coquitlam was probably a dumpsite." You know, sometimes I think it's almost like, I would look around and maybe because I was more junior and had a bit of an overactive imagination, but I would sort of look around and think, "Why can't there, why can't this guy be a serial killer?" Where it just seemed like everyone else was kind of going, "Phew, he's not a serial killer." Like, it was almost like everyone was a bit jaded.[232]

In his interview, Staff Sergeant Davidson spoke of the Serial Killer theory and the hesitance that investigators had in their acceptance of the possibility of the theory and said: "I have never fully understood why it's a better thing to have 20 killers to find versus one."[233]

On May 17th, 2000, Sergeant Field wrote a memorandum to Inspector Spencer regarding the investigation by Detective Constable Fell and Detective Constable Wolthers into their POI for multiple sexual assaults. These two officers had travelled to Lethbridge, Alberta in order to interview him and return him to Vancouver to face charges for several criminal offences. While there, they

[231] 8.3 Mike Connor Interview with DC Evans (2Jun11) p.153
[232] 8.3 Lori Shenher interview with DC Evans p. 288
[233] 8.3 Davidson interview with DC Evans p.42

interviewed him in relation to the Missing Women from the DTES Sergeant Field referenced the subject in her memorandum:

> Never would I have imagined they would attempt to interview him for any serial killings since this had never been discussed as a strategy with the team. He was still a person of interest along with many others. At any rate, this was still a missing persons investigation and not a serial killer investigation as they allude to constantly. We still have no evidence of such, only speculation.[234]

To be fair to the two officers, they were assigned to the MWRT and as such, I would have expected them to be focused on the Missing Women investigation. While they had evidence of sexual assault offences, their main purpose in pursuing this suspect was based on their belief that he was responsible for the Missing Women. Sergeant Field's memorandum illustrates that at late as May of 2000 there was still an obvious reluctance to commit to the Serial Killer theory as no bodies had been discovered.

It is evident that VPD did not want to acknowledge the Serial Killer theory as late as July of 2000 when America's Most Wanted aired a re-play of the July 1999 show depicting the Missing Women. In an email exchange from Sergeant Field to Constable Drennan she wrote they had "stirred the 'serial killer' theory again."[235]

When Project Evenhanded commenced in January of 2001, I am satisfied that the Serial Killer theory had been accepted. Sergeant Adam stated in his interview, "I have to say that, that the issue of whether or not there was a serial killer was completely a non-starter for all of us, from the get-go."[236] The investigators of Project Evenhanded believed there was a Serial Killer. Their mistake was that they believed he had stopped because there was a time when women were no longer being reported missing. It took several months before they recognized that women were still going missing and several more months before they recognized they were no longer involved in a historic review, but rather an active Serial Killer investigation.

Realization The Serial Killer Was Active

On August 23rd, 2001, summer student, Mr. Oger, working on Project Evenhanded, wrote an essay entitled, "The Serial Killer Theory: A Report on the Downtown East-side Missing Prostitutes."[237] In the essay he asked a very important question: "What if the serial killer who we thought was dormant, dead, or in jail, is still out and about, killing at will?"[238] Unfortunately, I saw no evidence that anyone heeded this information. This summer student, who was reading and absorbing as much of the information as he could, recognized that not enough was being done. He was not being critical of the investigators but was trying to send a message to the decision makers that he believed more resources were required to successfully deal with the scope of the investigation. "A serial killer— one cunning enough to kill and fully dispose of as many as 40 or 50 women without getting caught—is on the loose."[239]

Mr. Oger's essay was reviewed by Senior Managers of both the VPD and the RCMP. On August 30th, 2001, Sergeant Adam gave a presentation to the Executive Members of both police agencies. It is unknown from my review and interviews whether or not Mr. Oger's essay was discussed and if so, in

[234] 25.13b VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 p. 153
[235] 25.13b VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.346
[236] 8.3 Don Adam interview with DC Evans p. 49
[237] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 9 p. 433
[238] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 9 p. 442
[239] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 9 p. 446

what amount of detail. The result of the meeting was a request and approval for two more investigators and two investigative civilian aids to be added to the complement for Project Evenhanded. Despite the essay written by Mr. Oger or the knowledge that women were still being reported missing, this did not prompt a more proactive investigation at that point.

It should be mentioned there was a media leak and it was believed that Mr. Oger was responsible. He denied the allegations and consented to a polygraph test to prove his innocence. He passed the polygraph.

It was difficult to determine when investigators from Project Evenhanded came to the realization that they were no longer dealing purely with a historic review but rather a Serial Killer who was still active. On October 24th, 2001, members from Project Evenhanded met with officers from the MWRT and the following was written in the Project Evenhanded Daily Log notes:

> Adam mentioned that of the 18 additional women, all are expected to be added to the list. We need to come up with a plan to resource the present problem of people still going missing if a serial killer is still on the loose.[240]

Project Evenhanded investigators were now seriously contemplating the strong possibility that a Serial Killer was involved in the growing number of reported Missing Women. Not only were women being reported missing from the DTES to VPD, but after January of 1997, the following women were reported missing from the DTES to police departments outside the City of Vancouver:

NAME	DATE REPORTED	POLICE	DNA FOUND
Olivia WILLIAM	27 Mar 97	RCMP – Smithers	
Jacqueline MURDOCK	14 Aug 97	RCMP – Prince George	√
Marnie FREY	29 Dec 97	RCMP – Campbell River	√
Sherry IRVING	21 Mar 98	Stl 'Atl' Imx Tribal Police RCMP – Pemberton	√
Andrea BORHAVEN	13 Dec 98	RCMP - Vernon	√
Wendy CRAWFORD	14 Dec 99	RCMP - Chilliwack	√
Cynthia FELIKS	08 Jan 01	NWPS	√
Georgina PAPIN	14 Mar 01	RCMP – Mission	√
Yvonne BOEN	21 Mar 01	RCMP – Surrey	√
Heather CHINNOCK	19 Jun 01	RCMP – Surrey	√
Patricia JOHNSON	25 Sep 01	RCMP – Outer Gulf Island	√
NOTE: This chart only reflects missing women who fit the criteria as outlined previously.			

[240] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, p.42

The Missing Women listed demonstrates the multi-jurisdictional challenges that existed. Of the eleven women listed who fit the criteria for this report, DNA was found on Pickton's farm in ten instances.

In November of 2001, Project Evenhanded switched focus and began actively following up on recently reported missing person. Mona Wilson was reported to the VPD on November 30th, 2001.

Having established that a Serial Killer existed, they should have first determined if he was still active. Project Evenhanded commenced with the belief that the cases were historical in nature. Historic, in that they believed that no other women had been reported missing since early 1999. This was not the case.

Although there was no conclusive evidence to support the Serial Killer theory, there was also no evidence to refute it.

8.1.2 Jurisdiction

Multiple policing jurisdictions enable serial offenders to commit crimes in a variety of geographic locations and go unnoticed relying upon the assumption that police agencies will not communicate effectively or cooperate with each other. It is important to remember that when considering policing jurisdictions the issues are not limited to geography, but may include different Records Management Systems, policies, training, demographics, culture and leadership. All of these are critical especially when dealing with an offender who is committing offences in multiple jurisdictions.

In multi-jurisdictional cases, investigators are often disadvantaged due to the difficulty in assessing who has authority over the case. I believe this was a significant factor and was more than evident with the Pickton investigation. Jurisdiction played one of the most significant factors in how this entire case was managed. While there was ample evidence of cooperation and communication between various police agencies, breakdowns began when the case became formidable.

Over the years, jurisdiction created barriers for individuals in their attempt to file Missing Persons reports. Traditionally, Missing Person cases were reported to the police agency where the missing person resided regardless where they went missing. These cases proved difficult for investigators if the missing person was last seen in neighbouring jurisdiction.

The DTES appeared to be a focal point where many of the women would congregate to either work and, or live. This naturally increased the number of Missing Women reported to the VPD. While the majority of cases were reported to the VPD it was difficult to link those Missing Women reports that were made to the various RCMP Detachments unless the RCMP officer contacted the VPD MPU. Each investigation relied upon the investigating officer to make the connection to the DTES, and make enquires with the VPD or request the VPD to investigate. When it was recognized that the VPD was specifically involved in the Missing Women investigations, the VPD took carriage of RCMP initiated investigations as illustrated by the following examples:

- Marnie Frey.[241]
- Andrea Borhaven.[242]
- Jacqueline Murdock.[243]
- Olivia William.[244]

[241] 25.17a, Doc 3742, p. 165
[242] 25.17a Doc 3758 . p.25
[243] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3761 p. 127

In March of 1997, when Pickton was first identified as a violent offender following his Attempted Murder and Assault on VIC97, Corporal Connor sent a CPIC message to all RCMP Detachments and police departments in the Lower Mainland. This message demonstrated Corporal Connor's recognition that offenders operate in multiple jurisdictions and by sending this message he was trying to ensure that officers from various jurisdictions were made aware of Pickton's penchant for violence. "This information is being forwarded to your attention should you have similar offences."[245] The use of CPIC facilitated communication among multiple police agencies. (This section will be discussed further in the External Communication section.)

When Detective Constable Shenher learned of the Hiscox information identifying Pickton, she contacted Corporal Connor. On August 18th, 1998, they discussed the information and then drove by Pickton's residence at 953 Dominion Avenue.[246] As evidenced by the numerous contacts between the VPD and Coquitlam RCMP, jurisdiction did not hinder them from working jointly together throughout various parts of 1998 and 1999. Corporal Connor and Detective Constable Shenher communicated over the next several months, providing each other with updates on the information gathered on Pickton. Hiscox had been relaying information to police about his friend, Lisa Yelds, who Corporal Connor was familiar with due to her association with the bikers in Coquitlam. There was a discussion about approaching Yelds to see if she would talk to the police. Detective Constable Shenher recalled: "There was a lot of discussion about it. But, you know, admittedly, I sort of deferred to him [Connor] because it was his jurisdiction--."[247] Detective Constable Shenher had a very cooperative working relationship with Corporal Connor, but recognized that since Pickton resided in Coquitlam and would have committed offences within the RCMP jurisdiction it would make sense that Corporal Connor heard the information directly from Hiscox.

In September of 1998, when Detective Inspector Rossmo initiated discussions regarding the MWWG, he recognized that it was important to include the RCMP. He sent a letter to RCMP Superintendent Bass, to participate in the MWWG and provided the basis for the invitation as follows: "The bodies of many of the victims picked up in the Downtown Eastside are dumped in outlying areas, requiring us to adopt a comprehensive and inter-jurisdictional approach."[248] This letter clearly demonstrated the positive working relationship between the VPD and the RCMP and their acknowledgement that certain crimes impacted on multiple police agencies.

Despite all the communication and positive working relationships between the various police agencies, jurisdiction nonetheless acted as a barrier, as it inhibited VPD officers from pursuing Pickton in the Missing Women investigations when they realized that he was not a priority for Coquitlam RCMP. It was recognized that Pickton resided in an area policed by the RCMP and that the RCMP acknowledged, that they were going to follow up on Pickton, unfortunately the examples below demonstrate that it was not always a high priority:

- RCMP Special I "I spoke with Coquitlam detachment re: the status of this file. They intend to pursue this eventually, but are now dealing with last week's triple homicide, so this project has been shelved for the foreseeable future."[249]
- Memo from Field to Dureau indicating that "PICTON [*sic*] is still being investigated by Coquitlam RCMP however it is not a high priority for them at this time."[250]

[244] 25.27b SIUSS Doc 2788 p.40
[245] 25.12 d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App G, p.1
[246] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725 p. 32
[247] 8.3 Lori Shenher interview with DC Evans p. 105
[248] 25.52 E Valley, 7439, p.44
[249] 25.12a(i), Project Elderberry, p. 17
[250] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p. 186

- Yurkiw made a note in the file that "This file [Pickton] remains SUI [Still Under Investigation] however, due to recent shortages in staff and other priority files, it has not been actively investigated over the past two months."[251]

In my opinion, jurisdiction became a bigger hindrance following the transfer of Corporal Connor in August of 1999. Prior to that time, VPD officers travelled on several occasions to Coquitlam, but always with the belief that Coquitlam RCMP had authority over the investigation into Pickton. The VPD still considered Pickton a priority suspect their Missing Women investigation. They were waiting for the RCMP to pursue the investigation into the alleged homicide that occurred in Pickton's barn. Constable Yurkiw appeared to have only spoken to VPD officers one time following August of 1999.

Sergeant Field recalled that it was an informal conversation at the Homicide Conference in September of 1999 with Constable Yurkiw and she had no further conversations on this subject.

During the course of my interviews I asked several officers why the VPD did not drive out to Coquitlam and begin investigating Pickton themselves. The following is a snap-shot of the various responses that I received:

SHENHER:	But it just – it's a culture. It's a climate. It's just not, it's, it's just not done.[252]
FIELD:	Because the thought is that Yurkiw, and whoever her partner is, are going to follow this up and that Pickton is in their jurisdiction. And that's just the way it goes.[253]
DUREAU:	Because it's not our jurisdiction. Honestly, it's -- you would never step on that jurisdiction's authority.[254]
LEPINE:	And then, and that's again, it's a Coquitlam file. We can't say, "Hey, we're going to snatch this case under you and we're going to have a parallel investigation." That's --[255]
GREER:	Well, at some point, you, you go "Okay, we, we've exhausted our perspective on this and, in fact, if what we think is occurring in Coquitlam, "then you go to the agency whose responsibility rests with Coquitlam and say, "Hey, we have this issue and here's all our information, here is all our stuff, and we'll assist." And that's where it goes.[256]
LEPARD:	In terms of just saying, "Okay, well, we're not happy with the investigation that you are doing, so we're going to drive out there"? That's policing anarchy, policing chaos, to do that.[257] Uhm, they had accepted responsibility for that. At no time had they said, "We're overwhelmed. We need assistance on this." It was always, "No, we're working on it. We're still working on it." It was always assigned to an investigator.[258]

[251] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 117
[252] 8.3 Lori Shenher interview with DC Evans p. 290
[253] 8.3 Geramy Field interview with DC Evans p.134
[254] 8.3 Dan Dureau interview with DC Evans p. 38
[255] 8.3 Ron Lepine interview with DC Evans p. 91
[256] 8.3 Gary Greer interview with DC Evans p. 65
[257] 8.3 Doug LePard interview with DC Evans p.35
[258] 8.3 Doug LePard interview with DC Evans p.36

There is no doubt that VPD investigators and Senior Management held the opinion that Pickton could not be pursued by the VPD for a criminal offence conducted outside their geographic police boundaries. They believed it was the responsibility of the jurisdiction, where the offence had occurred that ultimately should have had carriage of the case. In my experience I believe the offence began in Vancouver.

It would appear that officers from the RCMP had varied opinions on the jurisdiction of this investigation and who had the right to pursue it. The following extracts were taken from my interviews:

POLLOCK:	-- in my opinion, the missing women is Vancouver's until we have grounds to believe that they were being killed in Coquitlam --[259]
CONNOR:	Well, it was kind of shared I think.[260]
ZALYS:	And it's just, you know, we never had any problem with them coming out and doing the investigation out in our area, you know. And it was usually a courtesy thing, to let one of the officers know.[261]
NASH:	...And more often than not, rule of thumb is, wherever the body is, that, that's the investigating agency that will take on that investigation.[262]
MOULTON:	Nothing. Uhm, and it wouldn't be unusual.[263]

I believe the VPD did not pursue the Missing Women investigation in relation to Pickton to the degree they should have. Sergeant Field kept her chain of command informed that Coquitlam RCMP had carriage of the file. She also had responsibility to ensure follow up with Coquitlam and if Coquitlam told her that it was not a priority then she should have made it her priority, either personally or through her chain of command.

Detective Inspector Rossmo spoke about the concept of jurisdiction in relation to ownership of a problem. In his interview he explained his beliefs about the jurisdictional issues in the following manner: "... whilst Vancouver were saying, 'Well, you know, Pickton is the killer, the crimes are in your jurisdiction and your responsibility,' and the RCMP is saying to Vancouver, 'You're the one with the missing women problem ...'"[264] He continued and explained that it became more difficult to say 'it's your problem' when the issues were all impacting on the VPD. I agree.

I believe that a quicker and more coordinated police response would have resulted if one police agency held the same jurisdictional control over both Pickton's residence and the DTES where the women went missing from.

For Coquitlam RCMP it was easy to put Pickton aside due to the other incoming violent crimes which they felt had to be investigated as a priority. In my opinion, they did not feel the pressure from the Missing Women investigations. The VPD continued to pursue other POIs and investigative leads, but they did not specifically pursue Pickton because they deferred to the RCMP.

[259] 8.3 Darryl Pollock interview with DC Evans p.77
[260] 8.3 Mike Connor interview with DC Evans p 73
[261] 8.3 Brad Zalys interview with DC Evans p. 76
[262] 8.3 Russ Nash interview with DC Evans p.96
[263] 8.3 Earl Moulton interview with DC Evans p. 42
[264] 8.3 Kim Rossmo interview with DC Evans p. 75

Coquitlam RCMP officers were inundated with violent crime investigations that ultimately became 'the priorities of the day' and consequently, Pickton was left unattended for several months until his interview in late January of 2000. Coquitlam RCMP did not inform the VPD of the results of that interview and Pickton's file remained dormant until February of 2002.

8.1.3 Pickton as a Suspect

This section of the Report will document a chronological account of the investigation into Robert Pickton. It will include information from various documents and a variety of sources.

Robert Pickton is referred to by many names throughout this section of the Report. As many are direct quotes, I have chosen to use the spelling used by the original source. As such, any references to: Willy, Willie, Pickton, or Picton, all relate to Robert Pickton.

It should be noted that the information obtained by both Hiscox and Caldwell often appears repetitious. However, all information provided on each contact from every source has been specifically included to demonstrate that the information was repeated to the officers. In my opinion, this showed consistency in the information and added to the credibility of the witnesses.

OFFLINE CPIC

An Offline CPIC query provides an independent timeline which defines when people or objects were added, removed, amended or queried on CPIC by law enforcement agencies in Canada.
Offline CPIC queries became an investigative tool on October 31st 1988. When utilizing the Offline CPIC tool to query Robert Pickton (and Robert Picton); the date parameters were defined for this Report as October 31st, 1988 to February 5th, 2002.

The utilization of the Offline CPIC query information in this Report was to provide detail about Robert Pickton's movements and potential patterns during the queried period. There are occasions when the reasons for a CPIC entry or query were not clearly explained within disclosed documentation. Attempts were made for clarification, but there are instances where the reason for query remains unknown.

A CPIC – Special Interest to Police (SIP) and Surveillance Category entry notifies the querying law enforcement agency that you have an interest in that person or object. The enquiring agency is asked to contact the originating law enforcement agency detailing the reason for the query. This was and is normal practice for police agencies.

11 Jan 90

At 11:32 a.m. VPD Constable Harrower conducted a Person Name/CNI/CRS CPIC query on Robert 'Picton' with an age of 28. At 1:16 p.m. he conducted a Drivers License and Person Name/CNI/CRS CPIC query on Robert Pickton. Enquiries were made as to why he conducted these queries. He did not recall which Unit he was working in at the time and he was not sure if it was in relation to a Crime Stoppers tip or somehow related to the Vancouver Integrated Intelligence Unit.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

At 9:57 p.m. Coquitlam RCMP Civilian member Betty Smith conducted Drivers Licence queries on Robert 'Picton' with no Date of Birth. It has been determined that she worked as a Telecoms Operator and had no recollection as to the reason for the query.
*off-line Picton CPIC results located this query.

At 10:25 p.m. Coquitlam RCMP Constable Wilson was dispatched to conduct a residence check at 953 Dominion Avenue, Port Coquitlam, for a yellow Ford vehicle. The Surrey RCMP request was in relation to a Sexual Assault investigation (RCMP # 1990-1339). The CAD report indicated the address as: "BC Port Coquitlam Dominion Ave 963"[265] and the details of the call were listed as follows: "ASSIST SURREY DET RE SEXUAL ASSAULT, REQUESTED ADDRESS TO BE CHECKED FOR SUS VEH. VEH WAS NOT LOCATED."[266] Just prior to being dispatched, Constable Wilson queried Robert Pickton on CPIC. The PIRS entry for Pickton listed him as an 'OTHER' in this incident.

In my opinion, these unexplained CPIC queries are somehow related but the actual circumstances remain unknown.

01 May 92

At 9:14 p.m. a CPIC Person query was conducted on Pickton from the Burnaby RCMP Detachment with the accompanying remarks: 'B20.' RCMP Corporal Bresch, Informatics NCO, Burnaby Detachment analyzed this CPIC Person query and determined that the remark 'B20' was either a patrol vehicle's call sign or a stand-alone computer at a detachment. He could not provide any further information.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

02 Mar 94

At 12:19 a.m. VPD Constable Wardrop conducted a CPIC Person and CNI Name query on Pickton. This officer advised he had no recollection of why this query was conducted.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

06 Feb 96

At 2:34 p.m. RCMP Sergeant Bandurka conducted a CPIC Person query on Pickton. The officer did not recall the reason for the query and advised he was working in Operational Command at the time.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

14 Feb 96

At 11:29 p.m. RCMP Constable Howard conducted a CPIC Person/CNI Name query on Pickton. The officer advised he was working plain-clothes at the time he conducted this query. He had no recollection of conducting this query.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

26 Sep 96

At 9:24 a.m. Coquitlam RCMP, CPIC operator, Heather Mortison conducted a CPIC Person query on Pickton. She had no recollection of the reason why she conducted this query.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

[265] 25.15, Surrey Sexual Assault File 1990-1339, Redacted, 3464 p. 15
[266] 25.15, Surrey Sexual Assault File 1990-1339, Redacted, 3464 p. 15

23 Mar 97

Robert Pickton picked up a STW, (name withheld and referred to as VIC97) and took her back to his trailer in Port Coquitlam. As a result of a violent altercation, Pickton was charged with Attempted Murder and Forcible Confinement.

VIC97 provided a statement to RCMP Constable Casson and Constable Strachan and advised that at approximately midnight she was hitchhiking in the area of Cordova Street and Princess Avenue in the DTES of Vancouver when she was picked up by a male who identified himself as Willy. At the time he was driving a 1981 red pick-up truck that she described as a work vehicle. Willy offered VIC97 one hundred dollars for "a blow job"[267] if she agreed to attend his residence in Port Coquitlam. She agreed. On the way to Port Coquitlam she asked Willy to stop at a gas station so she could use the washroom. He ignored her request and drove on the freeway to get to his trailer. She indicated that she believed he did not stop because he did not want anyone to see her; because she "wasn't expected to get out of there."[268]

Upon arriving at his trailer, Willy immediately went to his answering machine and began listening to his messages. He asked her "how about a lay instead for a hundred"[269] and VIC97 agreed. She produced a condom and asked him for the money. They began arguing over when the money would be paid to her and they eventually agreed that Willy could pay her after the sex. Willy put a quilt down on the floor because he did not have a bed. VIC97 and Willy engaged in consensual intercourse. VIC97 attended the washroom and shortly thereafter advised Willy that she wanted to leave the trailer. She asked Willy if she could use his phone to call for a ride but he would not allow it. She started looking through a phonebook on the desk in the office area, Willy grabbed her hand and "pretended he was patting it."[270] Willy then slipped a handcuff on her wrist and said something "like 'you're a little bitch' or something like that."[271] She immediately started fighting with him and advised she was "trying to knock him out."[272] She began hitting him with anything she could find. Willy had a piece of wood in his hands and began striking her with it. She saw a knife on the kitchen table which she was able to pick up and "jugged him right across his juggler [*sic*] vein."[273] She advised that he was trying to secure the other side of the handcuff to an object but she continued to fight him.

VIC97 made her way out the door and Willy came after her again. They continued fighting outside where Willy was able to take the knife from her and stab her in the abdomen. In the struggle she stated she was able to take control of the knife from Willy but was unsure if she stabbed him again. Willy eventually lost consciousness. VIC97 ran down the driveway and out onto the roadway where she flagged down a passing motorist who called police. She dropped the knife on the roadway prior to entering the vehicle and told the driver and his passenger that she had been stabbed and sexually assaulted. VIC97 later told police that she had said this to the motorist and his passenger because she did not want to explain that she was a STW.

The passing motorist contacted police and at approximately 1:45 a.m. RCMP Sergeant Buerk attended their location. VIC97 was transported to Royal Columbian Hospital suffering from multiple stab wounds.

---

[267] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Coquitlam 97-10797 – Statement-VIC97, p. 13
[268] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Coquitlam 97-10797 – Statement-VIC97, p. 16
[269] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Coquitlam 97-10797 – Statement-VIC97, p. 18
[270] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Coquitlam 97-10797 – Statement-VIC97, p. 21
[271] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Coquitlam 97-10797 – Statement-VIC97, p. 22
[272] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Coquitlam 97-10797 – Statement-VIC97, p. 24
[273] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Coquitlam 97-10797 – Statement-VIC97, p. 7

At 2:30 a.m. the knife, that was believed to have been used in this incident, was seized by police from the front of the driveway at 930 Dominion Avenue, Port Coquitlam. The knife was described as a brown handled fish filet knife, with a 6-7 inch blade, covered in blood.

At 2:35 a.m. police information was received that a male (later identified as Robert Pickton) had attended Eagle Ridge Hospital suffering from a stab wound to the throat. RCMP Staff Sergeant Giffin attended Eagle Ridge Hospital and spoke to Pickton. Pickton said that he had picked up a female as she was hitchhiking in Vancouver and took her back to his trailer. When they arrived at the trailer, the "female went crazy"[274] and she broke a window with her elbow. The female picked up a kitchen knife and was waving it around and then cut him. Pickton told Staff Sergeant Giffin that he would find the female with a handcuff attached to one wrist because he had used it to try and control her because she was "going crazy."[275] Pickton was asked if "it was a prostitute thing that had gone very wrong"[276] and he did not answer. Pickton was later transported to Royal Columbian Hospital.

Both Pickton and VIC97 underwent surgery for their injuries. At 3:13 a.m. hospital staff located a handcuff key in the personal effects of Pickton that fit the handcuff that was attached to VIC97's wrist. The handcuff key was seized by RCMP Constable Paradis along with Pickton's clothing and personal effects. The following items were seized from Pickton's property: a bag that contained a blue jacket, a green sweatshirt, a blue t-shirt, "Below Zero"[277] rubber boots, Levi jeans, long thermal underwear, briefs, and wool socks. Constable Paradis also seized multiple bandage dressings from the Emergency Room Nurse that had been used on Pickton's wounds.

Search warrants were authorized and executed for Pickton's trailer located at 953 Dominion Avenue, Port Coquitlam, as well as Pickton's pick-up truck. As a result of the execution of the search warrant for Pickton's pick-up truck, investigators seized the following items:

- Blood samples from the outside of the truck where blood had been smeared.
- A hair sample from the passenger side door handle.
- One woman's bra, white in colour, from the middle of the bench seat.

As a result of the execution of the search warrant for Pickton's trailer, the following items were seized by police as evidence:

- From the bathroom area:
  - Several hair brushes.

- From the office area:
  - One juice bottle with blood stains.
  - Sears receipt with blood sample.
  - Four blood samples.
  - Assorted condoms, one open.
  - Alcohol swabs.

- From the hallway connecting the office to the kitchen:
  - Two hair samples.
  - Blood sample.

- From the kitchen area:

[274] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Coquitlam 97-10797 – RCMP-Warrant-Dominion 953 p. 9
[275] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Coquitlam 97-10797 – RCMP-Warrant-Dominion 953 p. 9
[276] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Coquitlam 97-10797 – RCMP-Warrant-Dominion 953 p. 9
[277] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Coquitlam 97-10797 – RCMP-Exhibit-Flow Chart Exhibits p. 4

- Syringe package.
- Two open syringes with caps.
- Unopened package of 2 Sheik condoms.
- Open syringe with cap containing a red mixture.
- Roll of toilet paper with blood.
- Three hair samples.
- Two blood samples taken from broken glass.
- Five other various blood samples.

• From the living room area:
- Used condom.
- Towel.
- Open Sheik condom package.
- Sleeping bag.
- Pillow case.

RCMP Corporal Connor was assigned as the OIC for this occurrence and tasked Constable Strachan and Constable Cassan to conduct an interview with VIC97 on March 27th 1999 following her surgery. VIC97 was asked to describe in detail what had happened to her. She described Willy and said he introduced himself as either Willy or Bill. She recalled most of the messages she had heard on his answering machine referred to him as Willy. VIC97 admitted that she had consumed half a beer earlier in the day at around 3 p.m. She admitted to having a heroin 'habit' and took some heroin about an hour and a half before Willy picked her up. She also took cocaine earlier in the day and indicated that she did not do heroin at his trailer because she did not have any; although, she did have three or four syringes with her.

The following is an excerpt of a conversation that occurred between VIC 97 and Constable Strachan:

STRACHAN:	Was uh ... You talked about the bed that was set up in the ...
VIC97:	He just put a quilt down on the carpet.
STRACHAN:	Okay. It wasn't already pre-set though?
VIC97:	No. I know it, I just know there's broads on that property.
STRACHAN:	What makes you think that?
VIC97:	I just have a feeling there is. I just have a feeling there's girls on that property somewhere cause there's lots missing from downtown.
STRACHAN:	People that you know?
VIC97:	Uh huh.
STRACHAN:	Is there any recently and can you remember any names at all?
VIC97:	Um I'd have to go look at the sheet at the needle exchange. But I just bet you that you'll at least find one anyways if that place was hunted down. But maybe not now cause he's been released, right. He probably got rid of it. You know what I mean?[278]

[278] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Coquitlam 97-10797 – Statement-VIC97 p. 65-66

*numerous CPIC queries were conducted on Pickton and on one on 'Picton' following this incident which were all determined to have been related to this incident.

29 Mar 97

Corporal Connor sent a CPIC message to all RCMP Detachments and Municipal Police Departments within the Lower Mainland, specifically addressed to Sexual Assault Coordinators or Plainclothes Units, VPD Sergeant Field, the Officer in Charge of Contract Policing and ViCLAS.[279] The message described the VIC97 stabbing incident and advised that Pickton was a likely suspect for offenses against women, particularly STWs.

The CPIC message sent out by Corporal Connor was an excellent way of communicating information that Pickton was a danger to STWs. This type of message encourages open communication and revealed Corporal Connor's investigative background in recognizing the potential for future or past incidents based on the behaviour exhibited in this violent assault. While I saw no evidence that this exact message resulted in any links to other offences, its detailed account provided investigators with enough information that would alert them if similar incidents occurred within their jurisdiction.

07 Apr 97

Corporal Connor sent a fax to the OIC of ViCLAS which included the completed ViCLAS booklet as well as a cover page that contained the following information: "Subject should be of interest due to victim being Vancouver prostitute. Subject also responsible for similar offence in Surrey in late 1989 as PIRS indicates an assistance file to Surrey 90CQ1339 however, subject was not entered on PIRS (?) by Surrey Detachment. Sgt. Don Adam of Polygraph was one of the Serious Crime Investigators at the time and may be able to provide the Surrey File number."[280]

On November 4th, 1998, Corporal Connor began making enquiries with Sergeant Adam in regards to this incident.

In providing this additional information on the front page of a fax sheet Corporal Connor was providing an introduction to the information contained in the ViCLAS book as well as notifying the ViCLAS Unit that this was not necessarily the first time Pickton had been in contact with police for an offence of this nature. This type of additional information is welcomed by ViCLAS analysts who perform queries on offenders.

08 Apr 97

At 2:40 p.m. a CPIC Person query was conducted on Pickton with remarks: Terry Sherriff. As a result of a request to determine who conducted this query, Port Moody Police Service (PMPS) Sergeant McCarron, Information and Privacy Coordinator, determined that it was most likely Sergeant Terry Desmond from the Sherriff's office querying a prisoner prior to releasing them.

At 3:14 p.m. Coquitlam RCMP, CPIC operator Heather Mortison conducted a CPIC Person query on Pickton. She had no recollection of the reason why she conducted this query.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

At 3:31 p.m. Pickton was added to CPIC as an accused party for the VIC97 incident. The remarks section indicated he was released on a recognizance.

[279] Violent Crime Linkage Analysis System (ViCLAS) is a database that provides police with the ability to capture and analyze violent crimes against persons including sexual assaults and homicides
[280] 52.2b, BC Criminal Justice Branch Documents, Binder 2, Doc 35 p. 2

*off-line CPIC results located this query.

03 Nov 97

At 4:44 p.m. Coquitlam RCMP Constable Waddell conducted a Person/CNI Name Query on Robert 'Picton' with an age of 45 years. It is unknown why these queries were conducted.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

24 Dec 97

At 11:59 p.m. VPD Constable Picknell conducted a CPIC Person and CNI Name query on Pickton. Enquiries determined that Constable Picknell had also noted B.C. license plate ANW820 when she conducted a street check of Pickton in the south lane of 100 East Hastings, in the DTES of Vancouver.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

10 Jan 98

At 12:12 a.m. VPD Constable Kolb and Constable Weidman conducted a Person/CNI Name Query on Robert 'Picton.' Constable Kolb believes it may have been a traffic stop and that the RCMP (post-Pickton arrest) notified him that it had to do with a CAD call on a license plate. Neither officer has a recollection or notes.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

26 Jan 98

Crown Counsel stayed the charges of Attempted Murder and Forcible Confinement which had been laid against Pickton. Corporal Connor had no personal contact with VIC97 during this entire investigation because Constable Strachan and Constable Casson had taken VIC97's original statement. During Corporal Connor's interview he advised that he had received a telephone call from Assistant Crown Attorney Randi Connor and was told the following:

CONNOR:	-- Victim '97 wasn't, wasn't cooperating, wasn't attending her meetings, scheduled meetings; and she said just based on her heroin addiction and her lack of cooperation, that the likelihood of conviction wasn't going to be there --
EVANS:	Oh, okay.
CONNOR	-- and that she was going to stay the charges, so.[281]

Corporal Connor was not involved in the decision to stay Pickton's charges nor did he have any contact with VIC97 up to this point.

29 Jan 98

At 10:09 a.m. an unknown person from Vancouver E-Communications conducted a CPIC Person and CNI Name query on Pickton.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

[281] 8.3 Mike Connor Interview (02 Jun 11) with DC Evans p.33

09 Feb 98
At 3:56 p.m. Coquitlam RCMP CPIC operator Heather Mortison conducted a CPIC Person query on Pickton. She has no recollection as to why she queried Pickton.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

25 Feb 98
At 3:23 a.m. VPD Constable Robinson conducted a CPIC Person, CNI Name query on Pickton. The officer made no notes but believed he conducted a routine check of Pickton on the eastbound lanes of Hastings Street near Victoria Drive, near the DTES in Vancouver. He could not recall what type of identification was produced or if anyone else was in Pickton's vehicle.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

14 Apr 98
At 3:05 p.m. Coquitlam RCMP Corporal Lew conducted a CPIC Person and CNI Name query on Pickton. The officer had no recollection of conducting this query or why it was done.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

27 Jun 98
At 10:53 a.m. Fraser Valley RCMP Corporal Bodner conducted CPIC Person and CNI Name queries on Pickton. Corporal Bodner was in Traffic Services at the time these queries were conducted and believed he stopped Pickton for speeding on the Port Mann Bridge.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

27 Jul 98
At 10:16 a.m. the Vancouver Crime Stoppers tip-line received a call from a person who provided information about a male suspect who they believed could be the person responsible for the disappearance of "these prostitutes."[282] The caller described the suspect as 39-40 years old, white male, 6'2"- 6'3" in height, with a stocky build and short brown hair. The caller stated this male owned and operated P & B Used Building Materials on Tannery Road in Surrey, B.C. The phone number for P & B Used Building Materials was provided to Crime Stoppers. The caller also advised that the individual lived in a trailer on a large farm in Port Coquitlam.

The caller stated that this individual used the services of prostitutes regularly and a recent female visitor to his trailer noticed that there were at least ten purses and female identification, along with women's clothing in the trailer. This male had been known to have made comments to others that he could easily dispose of bodies by putting them through a grinder which he used to prepare food to feed his hogs. The caller also advised that this male had been investigated in the past for "cutting the throat of a prostitute"[283] and the caller referred to the suspect as a "sicko".[284] The caller could not bring to mind the last name of this male but provided Willy as his first name. The caller also advised that Willy generally picked up prostitutes in the Burnaby, New Westminster and Vancouver areas.

At 1:20 p.m. VPD Detective Howlett spoke to a former customer of Sarah de Vries', Wayne Leng, regarding information Leng had received from an unknown male party (later identified as Bill Hiscox). Leng had set up his own personal 1-800 tip-line in order to gather information about possible

[282] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 163
[283] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 164
[284] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 164

leads in the Missing Women investigations, in particular, Sarah de Vries' case. Leng provided Detective Howlett with the first name of Bill and the telephone number from which Bill had called.

Leng informed Detective Howlett that he had a received a message on his tip-line answering machine over the weekend (*July 25th and 26th*) from a different, unknown male party. The message indicated that Leng would never find Sarah alive again because the caller was present when a friend had killed her. The caller said that Sarah did not want to be seen or heard from again and the caller exclaimed - "she's dead!"[285] The caller stated there would be more girls dead like Sarah and that more prostitutes were going to be killed; one every Friday night because those were the busiest times. Leng later provided VPD Detective Constable Shenher with a copy of this recorded message. Constable Shenher utilized local radio stations to play this recorded message and ask for information from the public to assist in identifying the male's voice. As a result, numerous tips were received and Constable Shenher was provided the following information:

A STW identified a male by the first name of "Jay"[286] as the male who left the message and said that he had done it because he knew it would "bug"[287] Leng. The STW indicated she was in the same room with Jay at the Beacon Hotel when he made the phone call and described that Pink Floyd's song "Money" was playing in the background.

28 Jul 98

Several CPIC queries were conducted on Pickton from the VPD's MPU. Constable Tempest was logged into the computer and advised he was the Coroner's Liaison at the time and had no recollection of conducting these queries. He surmised that the queries may have been conducted by someone from the MPU.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

06 Aug 98

At 11:04 a.m. Crime Stoppers received a second tip which was believed to be from the same tipster who called on July 26th (later identified as Hiscox). The caller advised that the male involved in the killing of the prostitutes was Willie Pickton and he was the one who killed Sarah. The caller indicated that: "PICTON hires prostitutes all the time, and might be responsible for all the missing girls."[288] The only other information the caller provided to Crime Stoppers was that Picton had a farm somewhere in Port Coquitlam.

Detective Constable Shenher noted that the Crime Stoppers tip from July 27th was lost in the overlap between Detective Howlett and herself and as a result she received both tips on the same day.

At 1:19 p.m. VPD Constable Shenher conducted a Person/CNI Name Query on Willie 'Picton' with an age of 40 years.

At 1:38 p.m. Robert Pickton was queried by ViCLAS personnel as revealed in the results of an off-line CPIC query.
*off-line CPIC results located these queries.

[285] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725 p. 70
[286] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725 p. 16
[287] 25.22, VPD Phase 2, Box 31, MiscDocs02 p. 164
[288] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 163

At 2:30 p.m. Detective Constable Shenher telephoned Coquitlam RCMP and left a message for Corporal Connor. Detective Constable Shenher wanted to speak to him about the recent Crime Stopper's tip regarding Pickton.

07 Aug 98

At 3 p.m. Detective Constable Shenher spoke with Corporal Connor who provided him with information about Robert Pickton. Corporal Connor advised that the Pickton family was very wealthy due to selling off parcels of their land. He advised that the Pickton's had connections to the Hells Angels Outlaw Motorcycle Club and owned a "booze can"[289] near their residence in Port Coquitlam. Corporal Connor advised that Robert Pickton was already listed on ViCLAS and he believed that he was quite dangerous to STWs. He told Detective Constable Shenher of the stabbing incident which had occurred in March of 1997 and described VIC97 as a DTES prostitute. He informed Detective Constable Shenher that Pickton's niece, Tammy, lived with him, that she was educated and had cooperated with Corporal Connor in the past.

12 Aug 98

At 8:53 a.m. a 911 hang up call was received from Pickton's trailer located at 953 Dominion Avenue. RCMP Constable Greig responded, investigated, and found that the number was dialed in error and no further action was required. The CAD report details indicated the following information: "HANG UP NO ANSWER ON RECALL WILL KEEP TRYING/ MBR ATTN MIS DIAL/ NFAR CH//SP."[290]

It should be noted that Corporal Connor did not find out about this 911 call until August 2nd, 1999 when Constable Strachan conducted PIRS checks in relation to Pickton.

The writer was advised during the course of this review that the PIRS system did not have the capability to 'flag' an address so an officer can be notified if any other officer attends that specific location. This information was received from the RCMP National Headquarters Informatics Directorate.

16 Aug 98

After Detective Constable Shenher received information from Hiscox she performed several CPIC queries on Pickton over the next several weeks.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

18 Aug 98

At 11 a.m. Detective Constable Shenher met with Corporal Connor in Port Coquitlam. They discussed the information from the Crime Stoppers tips and the investigation into Sarah de Vries' disappearance. Corporal Connor provided Detective Constable Shenher with a copy of the file from the March 1997 stabbing incident involving Robert Pickton and VIC97. Detective Constable Shenher played the recorded message from Wayne Leng's answering machine of the unknown male voice saying Sarah was dead. Corporal Connor was unable to identify Pickton's voice. (It was originally thought that the recorded voice could have been Pickton but this voice was later identified as Jay). Later that day, Detective Constable Shenher and Corporal Connor drove by the residence of Robert Pickton at 953 Dominion Avenue, Port Coquitlam.

[289] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725 p. 34
[290] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 30a 9991 p. 92

When Detective Constable Shenher returned to her office she faxed Corporal Connor a copy of the Crime Stoppers report regarding the "body hiding references."[291] She also contacted Crime Stoppers and flagged the tipster so that if he called in again, Crime Stoppers would attempt to have him speak directly to Detective Constable Shenher.

At 5 p.m. Detective Constable Shenher interviewed Leng. They discussed his telephone conversation with Bill (later identified as Hiscox) and how Bill had described Pickton's property and the female friend that wished to remain anonymous (later identified as Lisa Yelds). Information from Bill revealed that the female friend had been to Pickton's trailer and had seen at least ten pieces of women's identification and women's clothing.

Corporal Connor contacted the Coordinated Law Enforcement Unit (CLEU) for further information related to Robert Pickton and P & B Used Building Supplies. He was supplied with a profile of David Pickton that included known relatives (Robert Pickton and Linda Wright), details on business ownership, property ownership, business and personal vehicle registration and associates.

19 Aug 98

Detective Constable Shenher received a recording of an undated (believed to be July 27th, 1998) conversation between Leng and the caller named Bill (later identified as Hiscox). The transcript indicated that the recording started in mid-conversation and ended in mid-conversation, therefore it is believed their entire conversation was not audio recorded. Bill told Leng that the male responsible for Sarah's death and the Missing Women was named Willy but he did not know his last name. Bill stated that Willy had already been charged with trying to "slash a prostitute's throat and stab her,"[292] but "he got off of the charges."[293] Willy was trying to get someone to bring VIC97 back out to the farm somehow so he could "take care of it from there."[294] Bill told Leng that he knew a female (later identified as Lisa Yelds) who had seen many purses and pieces of identification in Pickton's trailer. From the aforementioned transcript, Bill stated that he and the female (Yelds) thought the following:

> ... it's too, too much of a coincidence all these girls go missing and, and you know all these purses and ID's that are in his trailer out there and stuff and he has uh, you know like a twenty five acre farm. He's got a lot of heavy duty machinery out there and stuff you know, easy places to, to hide things there you know.[295]

Bill continued by saying that Willie was quite a strange character and was very weird. He was the owner of P & B Salvage in Surrey and was 38-39 years old. He frequented the downtown areas all the time looking for STWs. The female who provided Bill with the information on Willy did not want to get involved and she was kind of scared of Willy. Bill indicated she told him "you wouldn't believe the ID's and shit out in that trailer there's wom [*sic*], you know there's women's clothes out there, there's, there's purses there's you know what's that guy doing with them."[296] The female told Bill that she had been at Willy's trailer drinking a few times and fell asleep and she believed she may have been drugged because when she awoke Willy was fondling her and attempting to have intercourse with her.

Bill described himself as a family man with four of his own children and told Leng, "I'm not going to sit by and, and hear all this from, from a girl who's already been out there a couple times and seen all

[291] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725 p. 32
[292] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 4
[293] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 4
[294] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 5
[295] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 4
[296] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 7

of this and then you know not do nothing about it."[297] Bill told Leng he had already spoken to a police officer by the name of Hughard (?) who contacted him by telephone. Leng suggested to Bill that he may have spoken to Dave Dickson or Al Howlett of the VPD and Bill said he thought it was Howlen. Bill advised he had also spoken to people in Surrey and they would be checking on this information as well. Leng told Bill that he believed Willie was the same male caller who called the tip-line and left the message over the weekend about Sarah being dead (this male was later identified as Jay).

Corporal Connor advised Sergeant Blizard of the PUHU of this information about Robert Pickton.

At 2:37 p.m. Pickton was added to CPIC in the Observation category by Coquitlam RCMP.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

21 Aug 98

At 10:05 a.m. Detective Constable Shenher interviewed VIC97 and played the recorded message from the unknown male who called Leng's 1-800 tip-line and said Sarah was dead. VIC97 advised she did not recognize the voice. VIC97 then told Detective Constable Shenher what had happened to her.

VIC97 advised that Robert Pickton picked her up at the bus stop on the corner of Princess Street and Cordova Street in the early evening hours on March 23rd, 1997. Pickton was driving a red pick-up truck and appeared to be "quite comfortable picking up prostitutes and did not seem that this was new to him and she didn't sense any nervousness on his part."[298] She described Pickton's hair as scraggly and that his beard consisted of dirty blonde growth. VIC97 recalled that he told her he used to come downtown every second Friday night to pick up women. She observed a white bra in the truck which she had initially forgot seeing, but was reminded about this item when an RCMP officer later asked her about it. She did not ask Pickton anything about the bra and did not recall seeing any other women's clothing or women's identification in the truck or in Pickton's trailer. When she and Pickton were driving eastbound along Lougheed Highway, she asked him if she could use a washroom at a gas station located at an intersection controlled by traffic lights. She noticed that Pickton slowed his truck down several hundred metres from the intersection in order to time it so that when he reached the intersection the light would turn green. VIC97 felt, in retrospect, that this was a deliberate attempt to eliminate any chance of her "getting out of the vehicle."[299] When they arrived at his property, she recalled that he made her stop outside the trailer and wait while he laid down a piece of plywood over a dirt portion that went from the end of the gravel to the door of the trailer. VIC97 felt that "he did not want her to walk on the dirt so as not to leave marks on it."[300] VIC97 could not recall if it was raining that night or not. Detective Constable Shenher's notes indicated that she "left it with her to try to find out from any street girls she may know if anyone has seen Pickton in the area before or since her incident. She was very cooperative and struck me as quite credible and very afraid of Pickton. Her biggest concern was him finding her somehow."[301]

In my opinion, the concern raised by VIC97 was a legitimate one which was not pursued by Corporal Connor nor by Constable Shenher with a Crown Attorney. During Corporal Connor's interview he advised he spoke to VIC97 or her mother[302] (*on September 22nd*) and relayed this information and warned her that she should be careful if she was in the DTES. I believe that this avenue should have

[297] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 8
[298] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725 p. 168
[299] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725 p. 168
[300] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725 p. 168
[301] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725 p. 168
[302] Mike Connor Interview with DC Evans (02Jun11) p. 35

been pursued in light of the information that Pickton may have been seeking retribution against this victim.

24 Aug 98

Detective Constable Shenher received a fax from the Coquitlam RCMP that provided information on David Pickton (Robert Pickton's brother) that included a listing of his businesses as well as property and associated vehicles. Robert Pickton and Louise Wright were listed as David Pickton's relatives.

28 Aug 98

At 7:24 a.m. VPD Constable Pickerall conducted CPIC Person and CNI Name query on Pickton. Constable Pickerall had no notes or recollection of these queries but documents from Corporal Connor indicated that he knew Constable Pickerall and had made contact with him regarding the investigation.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

02 Sep 98

Detective Constable Shenher attempted to contact Bill (later identified as Hiscox) through the phone number provided by Wayne Leng. After numerous attempts over the previous weeks, Detective Constable Shenher finally located him at the Surrey Men's Shelter and spoke with him on the telephone at 7 p.m. Detective Constable Shenher's typed notes indicated that Bill provided the following information:

- He knew Willie Pickton personally and through his long time female friend Lee (Leigh?) [*later identified as Lisa Yelds*].
- Lee is very close to Pickton and Bill felt she would be reluctant to "turn" on him.
- Their relationship is unclear.
- I told Bill to think about how he'd like to approach Lee and I would call him back and we'd go from there.[303]

Detective Constable Shenher's Source Log notes for the same conversation are more detailed and provided the information summarized as follows:

Bill and Lee knew Pickton as a "creepy guy"[304] and Pickton had told them that "if they ever want to dispose of a body to come to him because he can do it by putting it through a grinder and feeding it to his pigs."[305] Bill knew about the March 1997 stabbing incident and Detective Constable Shenher noted the following about the incident: Pickton had picked "her up from downtown eastside, takes her home and has sex with her, then stabs her and ends up charged with attempt murder."[306] Pickton had asked his friends to "pick her [*VIC97*] up from downtown and bring her to his farm a few months after the incident, and prior to court proceedings, so he could 'finish her off'."[307]

Lee knew Pickton through some outlaw biker associates and Bill believed she would not want to "turn"[308] on Pickton. Lee was also somewhat afraid of Pickton because she "has seen women's ID, purses and clothing in his place and feels he may be responsible for the current missing prostitutes as

[303] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725 p. 171
[304] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 172
[305] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 172
[306] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 172
[307] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 171
[308] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 171

well as several in the late 70's."[309] Bill did not know why Lee felt Pickton was responsible for Missing Women from the 1970's. Lee told Bill that she thought she had been drugged by Pickton on more than one occasion because she recalls times when she had awoken to find him fondling her and attempting to have intercourse with her. On another occasion, while in the process of waking up, she felt herself being touched and awoke to find Pickton walking out the door of the trailer.

Detective Constable Shenher told Bill that she would like to meet him and his friend Lee in person and asked Bill to think about how he would like to approach Lee. Detective Constable Shenher informed Bill she would call him at a later date. Detective Constable Shenher noted that Bill seemed willing to talk to her but had obvious safety concerns for Lee as well as his own standing with the people within their peer group. Detective Constable Shenher told him she would try to treat him and Lee as a confidential source, if at all possible.

Also on that date, Detective Constable Shenher contacted Constable Moore in the ViCLAS Unit and requested he query Pickton to see if there were any links to Pickton's name. She also requested a list of all male parties who had used handcuffs during any sexual assault or homicide offences.

04 Sep 98

Detective Constable Shenher telephoned and left a message for Bill as she wanted him to hear the tape recording left on Wayne Leng's tip-line.

05 Sep 98

Detective Constable Shenher received a page from Bill who agreed to meet her on September 8th, 1998.

08 Sep 98

Bill telephoned Detective Constable Shenher, stating that he could not make the 10 a.m. meeting as arranged and would attend between 1 and 2 p.m. He subsequently failed to attend this pre-arranged meeting.

Detective Constable Shenher received information from VPD Constable Harrower which revealed that Pickton's brother, and sister, Linda Louise Wright, owned 953 Dominion Avenue, Port Coquitlam.

Corporal Connor contacted ViCLAS and requested that their Unit query Robert Pickton through all of their databases and files. A ViCLAS search resulted in only one positive hit for Pickton; the 1997 incident that Corporal Connor had submitted involving Pickton and VIC97.[310]

09 Sep 98

At 3:30 p.m. Detective Constable Shenher spoke with Corporal Connor and provided him with the information that Bill knew Pickton "as a person who was trying to hire people to find [VIC97] and bring her to the farm where he would finish her off like he should have the first time."[311] Detective Constable Shenher also advised Corporal Connor that she believed Bill was the same caller from the Crime Stoppers tips.

---

[309] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 171

[310] 25.18b, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 5

[311] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 5

15 Sep 98

At 11:51 a.m. Coquitlam RCMP conducted a CPIC Person query on Pickton. In the 'Remarks' section of the entry the following was noted: SILVER FOR GIS. The CPIC operator, Dean Silver, had no recollection of conducting this query but felt it was likely as a result of his normal CPIC duties.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

16 Sep 98

Bill failed to attend for his pre-arranged interview with Detective Constable Shenher at 11:30 a.m. He did not call Detective Constable Shenher to advise her why he did not attend.

17 Sep 98

At 7:23 a.m. Coquitlam RCMP Staff Sergeant Maragraph conducted CPIC Person and CNI Name queries on Pickton. He had no recollection of these queries but recalled his shift would often respond to calls at Piggy's Palace and close the place down due to noise complaints and large parties. He felt the queries were somehow related to those occurrences.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

At 3 p.m. Detective Constable Shenher spoke with an employee at the Surrey Men's Shelter and was advised that Bill had left the shelter on 13Sep98. She was provided with his Social Assistance Worker's phone number and left a message.

18 Sep 98

Note: The Source previously referred to as Bill will hereafter be referred to by his last name Hiscox as this is the first time it can be confirmed that Detective Constable Shenher was aware of his first and last name.

Detective Constable Shenher received a message from Hiscox at 7:30 a.m. who advised that he was in the Psychiatric Ward at Surrey Memorial Hospital. His message indicated that he had spoken to his female friend Lee (later identified as Lisa Yelds) and she had told him that Pickton had "'ordered' a bunch of syringes"[312] and that he "wants half of them new and half of them used."[313] Pickton was not an IV drug user and Lee told Hiscox that Pickton wanted to find VIC97 and that "these syringes were in some way related to her."[314] Lee told Hiscox she had seen "women's purses, jewelry and 'bloody clothing in bags like he keeps them for trophies' in Pickton's trailer."[315]

At 9:30 a.m. Detective Constable Shenher attended Surrey Memorial Hospital to speak to Hiscox in person. He indicated he was in the Psychiatric Ward because he was struggling with personal issues. (These personal issues were disclosed to Detective Constable Shenher but not necessary for inclusion in this document). Hiscox told Detective Constable Shenher that he felt "Pickton is a killer and he couldn't live with himself if he didn't tell us what little he knew."[316] Hiscox disclosed that he was not on probation or parole, had no matters pending before the courts, and had not been in trouble with the law in nearly three years. He advised he suffered from depression and substance abuse problems. Hiscox admitted that he was the tipster who had called in to Crime Stoppers and was also the caller to Leng's tip-line. Hiscox was not the caller who called to say Sarah was dead. He indicated that Leng

[312] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 172
[313] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 172
[314] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 172
[315] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 172
[316] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 172

had provided his name to some members of the media. As a result, the media had contacted him in July and asked for information but he did not give them any and he had not heard from them since. Hiscox believed that the media were unable to contact him "when he became hard to track down."[317]

Hiscox advised that he had worked for Pickton and his brother Dave aka "piggy,"[318] at P & B Salvage for a couple of months. He obtained this job through Lee and had known the Pickton brothers for a few years. He thought that Willie Pickton was a "creep,"[319] very quiet, with no sense of humor and he did not like being around him; however, he held no grudges against him. He was aware that Lee and Pickton met through outlaw biker associates and that they used to date and still get together every now and then. He had learned from Lee that Pickton did not have a girlfriend and "uses the services of prostitutes regularly."[320] Hiscox believed Lee and Pickton to be "best friends."[321]

Lee told Hiscox that Pickton "asked her to get him several syringes - half clean and half used – because Lee is a contact and can get Pickton stuff and she does things for him often."[322] Lee told Hiscox that the syringes had something to do with VIC97 and that Pickton wanted to "get her."[323] Lee felt these syringes were going to be used in some way to harm VIC97.

Hiscox was certain that Lee would not speak directly with Detective Constable Shenher as Lee was very loyal to Pickton and was a long-time outlaw biker associate who would not "rat out a friend."[324] Hiscox said several times, "you just have to know [*Lee*]."[325] Hiscox characterized Lee as someone who "just doesn't give a crap"[326] and was borderline "psycho"[327] herself at times. He indicated that "someone could be lying on the ground bleeding and she'd just step over them and carry on."[328] Hiscox described Lee as generally quite cold but was loyal to him because they grew up in foster care together. She stuck up for him and protected him.

Hiscox believed Lee was approximately 40 years old. Detective Constable Shenher's Source Log notes indicated that he initially said she was Chinese; however, she continued by writing:

> ... but I pressed him on this finding it unlikely and he said she looks white and is probably half Asian (I doubt she is Asian at all and is on PIRS as white). This was the only thing in our conversation that I felt was not true and I believe he initially didn't want me know too much about Lee, but he softened as we went on.[329]

He provided a telephone number for Lee, although Hiscox said that Lee would not talk to Detective Constable Shenher. Hiscox thought that if they approached Lee casually, and did not tell her that Detective Constable Shenher was a police officer, she would likely disclose a lot of the information about Pickton in front of Detective Constable Shenher. Detective Constable Shenher suggested introducing an undercover officer as Hiscox's girlfriend and he was agreeable to that idea.

---

[317] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 173
[318] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 173
[319] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 173
[320] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 173
[321] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 173
[322] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 173
[323] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 173
[324] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 173
[325] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 173
[326] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 173
[327] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 173
[328] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 173
[329] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 173

Hiscox was a confidential informant at this point and remained so until the post-arrest of Pickton.

Police can utilize informants and or agents in the exercise of their investigative duties. A confidential informant is a giver of information who implicitly or explicitly requests his or her identity to remain confidential. A police agent's identity is subject to disclosure and is not withheld from the courts during a criminal proceeding. A significant difference between a confidential informant and a police agent is that a confidential informant cannot be directed in any manner, whereas police agents can be directed by an officer for the purpose of acquiring evidence or information relating to an investigation. A police agency that utilizes an agent is directly responsible for their safety when they are directing them to obtain information or evidence. There was no documentation that indicated the reasons why Hiscox was not utilized as an agent.

In my opinion, I would have expected documents that reflected either a request for an agent assessment or a completed assessment. An assessment would have included a full background on topics such as criminal history, finances, family, medical, previous addresses etc. As Hiscox appeared to be suffering from emotional issues I would have expected to see that documented as a possible reason why he was not considered an agent. I also saw no documentation that Constable Shenher discussed the possibility of Hiscox becoming an agent with a Supervisor or any other officer. One of the issues that should have been discussed was the officer safety concerns surrounding an undercover introduction to Yelds as she was known to be affiliated with an outlaw biker gang. In addition, there is no indication that any officer explained the difference between being an informant and becoming an agent to Hiscox. At one point he agreed that he may be able to introduce an undercover officer to Yelds but it was unclear if he understood how this would change his status from informant to agent.

While eventually Shenher's role became that of File Coordinator and a de Facto supervisor, in her first month she handled the first informant Hiscox. I do have questions about the effectiveness of the utilization of Hiscox but I am hesitant to criticize Detective Constable Shenher.

Informant management is a critical but challenging part of police work. I saw no evidence that Detective Constable Shenher received the guidance and perhaps correction that is often required with an officer of her service. If any problems existed or opportunities were lost I would consider them to be supervisory deficiencies, not hers.

Hiscox described Lee as 5'9" in height and 170 pounds in weight who wore a leg brace which made her limp. He advised she had a large Harley Davidson tattoo on her chest and numerous others. At one time she associated with a male outlaw biker who was well known to police. The biker, who had written a book, has since died. He described how Lee had been with a different male (name withheld) last year when he was arrested for "something big,"[330] but she was not charged. Detective Constable Shenher asked Hiscox if it was possible that Lee could be involved in whatever Pickton had been doing in his trailer and Hiscox "thought initially it unlikely, but then after thinking a few seconds, said it could be possible, but he'd be surprised."[331] Hiscox said that Lee liked "it 'whenever Willie slaughtered something on the farm' and said she 'got into that'."[332] He said that Lee can also be "really weird herself."[333]

Hiscox stated that Lee had told him within the past week that Pickton had some "weird things around the house"[334] and this led to Lee telling Hiscox that Pickton had "several women's purses, items of

[330] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 174
[331] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 174
[332] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 174
[333] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 174
[334] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 174

jewelry and bloody clothing in bags and that her impression is he keeps them as trophies."[335] Lee told Hiscox she believed Pickton was a serial killer and Detective Constable Shenher then asked Hiscox why Lee would continue to hang around with Pickton then. Hiscox told her that Lee "didn't give a crap"[336] and Detective Constable Shenher would have to know Lee to understand why she would remain friends with a suspected serial killer. Hiscox did say that Lee was careful around Pickton as she believed that he had drugged her on occasion.

Hiscox advised that Lee saw Pickton approximately once or twice a week and bought mostly pork and lamb from him. Lee told Hiscox that Pickton had told her if she ever needed to dispose of a body, he could "put it through the Piggery and grind it up and no one would find it."[337] Hiscox said it was Lee's belief that Pickton made this offer because she had a sense that he had tried it himself in the past and it worked well.

Detective Constable Shenher told Hiscox she would call him Tuesday morning (*September 22nd*) as she felt he would be released from the Psychiatric Ward close to that time. Hiscox did not know where he was going to stay upon his release. Detective Constable Shenher asked him to call her and let her know but she noted that "he wasn't great about this – days pass in between calls from him and he says this was due to his personal life being in a shambles."[338]

22 Sep 98

Detective Constable Shenher conducted CPIC and RMS checks of Lisa Yelds. She also contacted Surrey Memorial Hospital in an attempt to locate Hiscox and was advised that he had been released the day before (*September 21st 1998*).

At 3:10 p.m. Corporal Connor spoke with Detective Constable Shenher and stated that she had interviewed the Crime Stoppers tipster (Bill Hiscox) last week. Detective Constable Shenher provided Corporal Connor with the information Hiscox provided to her and was able to confirm that Hiscox was getting the information second hand from a female named Lee. Corporal Connor believed that Lee was the same person noted in Pickton's address book that was seized in the March 1997 stabbing incident. After conducting records checks Corporal Connor believed Lee to be Lisa Yelds.

Corporal Connor recalled from the March 1997 stabbing incident that there were new and used syringes found on Pickton's kitchen floor as well as the fact the Pickton's bloody clothes had been seized during the investigation. Corporal Connor began making enquiries with Constable Paradis as to whether the clothes had been returned to Pickton after the charges were stayed. He learned that the exhibits seized during the 1997 investigation were still held within the police exhibit locker and therefore could not be the same items reportedly seen by the female named Lee.

Corporal Connor spoke with VIC97, informing her that second hand information had been received that Pickton had been making comments about finding her and dealing with her. VIC97 advised she no longer worked the DTES. Corporal Connor told her that the court documents referred to her by her first name only so it was doubtful Pickton would know her last name.[339]

At 4:30 p.m. Corporal Connor spoke with RCMP civilian employee Ms. Bev Hyacinth who advised that she had known the Pickton brothers for years and that Lisa Yelds used to live across the street from her. She described Yelds as a heavily tattooed biker who fixed her Harley Davidson motorcycle

[335] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 174
[336] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 174
[337] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 174
[338] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 174
[339] 25.18b, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 8

in the front room of her house. She was considered to be wild and was known to buy her meat from Pickton. Hyacinth advised that Yelds was a very hard case and would not reveal, to authorities, what she knows about Pickton. If authorities approached Yelds, she believed that Yelds would tell Pickton very soon afterwards.

24 Sep 98

At 12 p.m. Corporal Connor confirmed with Constable Paradis that Pickton's bloody clothes that were seized from the March 1997 stabbing incident were still being held in evidence at the police detachment. I note that this was confirmation of information at the request of Corporal Connor from September 22nd, 1998.

At 2:30 p.m. Corporal Connor submitted a request to RCMP Special 'O' for the use of surveillance personnel. The formal request included Pickton as the main target and listed his full name and address. The request also included Lisa Yelds' name and address as an associate of Pickton's. Corporal Connor indicated on the request form the following information: "Target's Suspected Criminal Activity/Offences: Information of unknown reliability reveals that this subject is responsible for the disappearance of female prostitutes in Vancouver, Burnaby and New Westminster. He apparently brings them to his residence whereupon they are killed."[340]

Corporal Connor stated the objective of the surveillance was to determine lifestyle, associates and vehicles and determine the frequency of areas visited that have prostitute strolls. He requested that if surveillance observed Pickton pick up a prostitute then they were to stop Pickton and not allow him to take a prostitute to his residence.

Corporal Connor indicated in the request form under the section of "Reasonable and Probable Grounds Justifying Request":

> Information received that this subjected [*sic*] is hiring prostitutes from Vancouver, Burnaby and New Westminster and bringing them out to his farm where they are killed and buried on his property. Subject has intimated that he disposes bodies in a food grinder and feed [*sic*] the remains to his hogs. Information received that this subject has been seen in possession of numerous female identification and purses. He also shown [*sic*] another female associate (Yelds) bloody women's clothing he has termed as his "trophies" Given our past dealing with this subject and his violent contact with prostitutes information has merit.[341]

Corporal Connor's deployment of the surveillance teams on Pickton was an excellent way to track Pickton's movements and determine if he was visiting the DTES. Corporal Connor was building a case at this point. He was aware that there was some credibility in what Hiscox was relaying to Detective Constable Shenher because of the reference to the syringes. Hiscox would be unaware that VIC97 had a fanny pack with syringes which were left at Pickton's the night she was attacked. The information regarding the syringes and that Pickton wants to seek revenge on VIC97 is very significant to Corporal Connor because of his prior dealings with Pickton in 1997. The amount of detail he provided to the surveillance team was to ensure that they would pay very close attention to Pickton as a subject of interest.

At 3 p.m. Corporal Connor advised Detective Constable Shenher of the above information.

[340] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21 9990 p. 183
[341] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21 9990 p. 184

25 Sep 98
Detective Constable Shenher's notes indicate that she spoke to Corporal Connor and relayed the information from Hiscox about Pickton trying to get someone to bring VIC97 to his farm so he could finish her off. She further noted that Corporal Connor advised he would get in contact with VIC97 and speak to her. Corporal Connor spoke with VIC97 or her mother on September 22nd informing her of this information.

30 Sep 98
At 8:50 a.m. Constable Sambrook of Special 'O' conducted CPIC Person and CNI Name queries on Pickton after receiving the Surveillance Assistance request from Corporal Connor.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

02 Oct 98
Surveillance in the afternoon was conducted on both P & B Building Supplies and Pickton and he was not observed.[342]

03 Oct 98
Surveillance in the afternoon was attempted on Pickton and he was not observed.[343]

09 Oct 98
Surveillance was attempted on Pickton and he was not observed.[344]

10 Oct 98
Surveillance was conducted on Pickton and his movements were local.[345]

13 Oct 98
Detective Constable Shenher located Hiscox in the Mapleridge Treatment Centre and told him that Coquitlam RCMP officers had asked if she was aware of a female named Lisa Yelds, she stated she had to tell them that she was. She advised Hiscox that she got the impression that officers at the Coquitlam RCMP Detachment were going to try to talk to Yelds, with or without the cooperation of Hiscox. Hiscox was very concerned about the police approaching Yelds. She told Hiscox that she felt it would be better if he spoke directly with the RCMP rather than have the RCMP go straight to Yelds without speaking to him. Hiscox agreed to meet with Corporal Connor and Detective Constable Shenher on a later date.

15 Oct 98
At 11:40 a.m. Corporal Connor and Detective Constable Shenher met with Hiscox who was still in treatment in the Mapleridge Treatment Centre. Detective Constable Shenher played Hiscox the recording of the unknown male voice from Wayne Leng's tip-line which stated that Sarah was dead (later identified as Jay). Hiscox advised it did not sound like Willie Pickton but more like his brother, Dave Pickton.

---

[342] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report, Appendices, App. H, Tip 21, p. 156
[343] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report, Appendices, App. H, Tip 21, p. 159
[344] 25.18b, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 10
[345] 25.18b, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 10

Hiscox reiterated all the information that he had previously provided to Detective Constable Shenher and she indicated in her Source Log that:

> ...this information was completely consistent with the info source has been providing me with – no variation at all in any of the details of his contact with Pickton, and the details of his friend Lisa Yelds... who has been in Pickton's trailer and seen women's' *(sic)* id, bloody clothing, and has been told by Pickton that if she ever needed to dispose of a body, to come to him because he could put it through his Piggery and grind it up.[346]

The information provided by Hiscox was unique and consistent. Corporal Connor was able to assess for himself that the information had "merit" [347] as he had previously indicated on a request form for surveillance. At this point the officers did not have anything to corroborate the information and required further attention and action to either confirm or refute it as fiction.

Hiscox provided further information about Yelds and her outlaw biker contacts and spoke of her relationship with the well-known outlaw biker (name withheld) who was killed. Hiscox advised that Yelds had her car bombed in the past and that Pickton could get guns and dynamite for Yelds. Yelds, in turn, would get Pickton things such as the syringes which were mentioned earlier.

Hiscox said that Yelds had seen the identification and "bloody clothing"[348] while cleaning Pickton's trailer and he did not believe Pickton knew that Yelds had seen the "id, bloody clothing in bags."[349] Due to Pickton's offer to dispose of bodies, the recent publicity on the missing STWs, and Pickton's attack on VIC97, Yelds had told Hiscox that "she thought it very possible Pickton could be a serial killer."[350] Hiscox felt he had a duty to tell what he knew and his conscience would not allow him to remain silent.

Yelds had mentioned seeing a purse belonging to a native female in the trailer approximately two years ago. Detective Constable Shenher noted in her Log that the "only native female we have as missing from the downtown eastside is Janet henry, [*sic*] VPD #97-158127, last seen July '97 and frequented the same areas as the victim [*VIC97*] in the file they are similar looking in terms of both had short dark hair and both are small in stature. There has been no trace of Henry and no sightings of her and her welfare cheques have gone uncollected since June '97."[351]

Hiscox reiterated how Pickton has recently asked Yelds to obtain clean and used syringes for some unknown reason. Yelds mentioned VIC97's first name and how:

> Pickton has asked friends to pick her up from the downtown eastside and get her out to the farm (*Pickton's*) so he can 'finish her off' and that he had also asked friends to pick her up months ago prior to their court date so he could 'finish her off' and Lisa Yelds and source had thought that once the trial was over, he wouldn't be interested in her anymore, but he has mentioned her recently.[352]

Corporal Connor and Detective Constable Shenher discussed how best to approach Yelds while keeping in mind Hiscox's assertion that she was extremely anti-police and would likely not even open the door to the police. Hiscox was concerned because Yelds did not talk to many people so she would know that the information about Pickton would have likely come from him. That being said, Hiscox

[346] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3), p.175
[347] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21 9990 p.184
[348] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3), p.176
[349] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3), p.176
[350] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3), p 176
[351] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 176
[352] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 176

was agreeable to introducing an undercover officer to Yelds as he felt Yelds would accept anyone that he personally introduced her to.

Hiscox was told that Yelds would be contacted at some point, one way or another, and eventually his identity would be known to her. Hiscox felt that this would the price he would have to pay for doing the right thing.

16 Oct 98

Corporal Connor contacted Detective Constable Shenher and advised that Pickton was now using a new vehicle. He provided her with the licence number and other information about the vehicle. The vehicle was then flagged on CPIC so that she would be contacted if it was ever queried in the future. Pickton was added onto CPIC by VPD as Special Interest to Police. In the Remarks Section of this CPIC entry it indicated: Violence towards STWs.[353]
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

01 Nov 98

At 12:45 p.m. Robert Pickton contacted police to report a theft of equipment from his property at 953 Dominion Avenue. He suspected his nephew of the theft. RCMP Constable Greig, who was aware of the ongoing investigation into Pickton by Corporal Connor, attended and made observations of both Pickton's property and the inside of Pickton's trailer, including the main office and the bathroom. Constable Greig did not see any women's identification, clothing or anything suspicious in plain view. She described that there was a pig barn near the trailer with pigs inside and that they were excavating the property and there was mud everywhere. Constable Greig later provided Corporal Connor with a report which detailed her observations.[354]

At 8:05 p.m. Coquitlam RCMP CPIC/Records Clerk Christensen conducted a CPIC Person and CNI Name query on Pickton. Christensen believed the query would have been in relation to Piggy's Palace.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

04 Nov 98

On November 4th 1998, during his enquiries into Pickton, Corporal Connor was reminded of the January 11th, 1990, request from the Surrey RCMP Detachment to attend the Pickton property at 953 Dominion Avenue and ascertain if a vehicle was present in relation to a sexual assault (90CQ1339). There was no file attached and Sergeant Adam from Langley GIS at the time was recorded as the OIC of the 1990 Sexual Assault investigation in Surrey. RCMP Constable Wilson had attended Pickton's farm in 1990 and did not recall either this request or the details of his attendance. Corporal Connor subsequently contacted Sergeant Adam in relation to this incident and Sergeant Adam advised he was not able to recall the incident nor could he locate anything in his notes. Later they spoke again and Sergeant Adam was unable to provide any further information. Over the duration of my review numerous enquiries were made in order to identify any further information in relation to this 1990 incident. All enquiries over the duration of my review were met with negative results. As a side note, Pickton was queried on January 11th, 1990, at the following times by three (3) individuals, one of them being Constable Wilson:

- VPD Detective Harrower ..... 1132 hrs and 1326 hrs
- RCMP Telecoms Operator Smith ..... 2157 hrs, 2158 hrs, 2200 hrs, 2201 hrs
- RCMP Constable Wilson ..... 2223 hrs

[353] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report, Appendices, App H, Tip 30a 9991, p. 72
[354] 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 30a, p.97

In my opinion, the mystery behind this 1990 incident in relation to a Sexual Assault involving Pickton as a possible suspect reinforces the importance of proper note taking and documentation of police incidents. Information management is key to success in all police investigations especially in relation to serious criminal allegations such as a Sexual Assault. While this information may not have provided evidence to support the allegations in 1999, it would have provided one more avenue to follow up.

At 10:20 a.m. Port Mann RCMP, Highway Patrol member, Constable Harvey conducted a CPIC Person and CNI Name query on Pickton. The officer had no recollection of this incident but ICBC records indicated that Pickton was issued a ticket for failing to wear his seatbelt on that date.[355]

05 Nov 98

Corporal Connor wrote a memorandum[356] to Air Support Services which outlined information in relation to Pickton as a suspect for an alleged murder as well as possible connections to the missing STWs in Vancouver. He recognized that the Air Support Services had been grounded due to budget restraints but was aware that pilots had to complete a certain amount of training hours per month. He requested that they take photographs of Pickton's property while performing their training hours.

VPD Detective Constable Shenher provided two photographs of Pickton to VPD Constables Ramos and Payette who worked in the Vice Unit. They were asked to show Pickton's photograph to STWs and ask whether or not they had any "bad dates"[357] with him. Pickton was never identified.

10 Dec 98

Detective Constable Shenher contacted the Mapleridge Treatment Centre and left a message there for Hiscox. An employee indicated that Hiscox attends once a week and she had just seen him the day prior (*December 9th 1998*). Detective Constable Shenher noted that she wants to get an update and arrange for a meeting with Coquitlam if necessary.

11 Dec 98

Hiscox contacted Detective Constable Shenher by telephone and advised that he was not using drugs and was sober. He still wanted to help police but he advised he had not spoken to Lisa Yelds since before he went into rehabilitation. He informed Detective Constable Shenher that "he had been staying away from his old crowd"[358] in the interests of staying sober from both alcohol and drugs, but he would contact Yelds if she wanted him to. Detective Constable Shenher requested that he stay in touch and that she would contact Corporal Connor to determine their next steps as Hiscox appeared "still very keen to assist us in any way he can."[359]

26 Dec 98

At midnight, VPD Constable Andrews conducted a CPIC Person and CNI Name query on Robert Pickton in the area of East Hastings Street and Campbell Avenue, in the DTES of Vancouver. Constable Andrews had no notes and no recollection of why he conducted this query but believed it was a traffic stop.

---

[355] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 30 (2 of 3), p. 252
[356] 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 4, p.9
[357] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725 p. 23
[358] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, MiscDoc02, p. 111
[359] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, MiscDoc02, p. 112

*off-Line CPIC results located this query.

13 Jan 99

Coquitlam RCMP Constable Strachan sent an e-mail to Yme Smid of the ViCLAS Unit regarding the unsolved homicide of Pauline Johnson (1985) being investigated by the RCMP in Coquitlam. The e-mail suggested that Pickton and another male party were suspects in this homicide as both frequented the DTES looking for prostitutes and both were prone to violence. Constable Strachan wrote of the two suspects: "They are possibly suspects in some missing prostitute files from Vancouver." [360] Pickton was not an original suspect in 1985.

At 11:29 p.m. Constable Strachan conducted a CPIC Person and CNI Name query on Pickton.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

19 Jan 99

Detective Constable Shenher received information from ViCLAS Analyst Yme Smid that due to the nature of the crime, Robert Pickton was considered a suspect in the 1985 Pauline Johnson homicide on Pipeline Road in Port Coquitlam. Smid advised that Constable Strachan was the OIC of the Johnson homicide now.

There were numerous CPIC queries conducted on Pickton by Smid on this date.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

03 Feb 99

Detective Constable Shenher left a message for Hiscox at the Mapleridge Treatment Centre.

A meeting was held in Vancouver with Detective Constable Shenher, VPD Detective Howlett, Inspector Boyd, RCMP Corporal Connor, Constable Strachan and Constable Pitt-Payne and PUHU Sergeant Honeybourn. Pickton was discussed as a suspect and investigative strategies were also discussed. Corporal Connor remarked in his Continuation Report that the meeting was held to determine what further information had come to light and the viability of further investigation. It appears that Corporal Connor was seeking ideas and strategies on how to pursue the information they had obtained. It was agreed that officers would show Pickton's photograph to STWs in the DTES and that officers from Vice Unit would be consulted. This plan was tentatively set to occur between February 19th and 20th, 1999.

At this point in time investigators are conducting suspect-based initiatives in order to gain information relating to Pickton. By showing Pickton's photographs in the DTES the investigators were seeking confirmation that he attended the area and that the STWs were familiar with him. It was unfortunate that none of the women identified him to police as this would have provided more information for the police to work with if they received confirmation that he was a regular in the DTES.

*Corporal Connor noted this meeting in his Continuation Report as February 10th, 1999.

A notation was made regarding this meeting which stated: "Unsolved Homicide stated the information is interesting but would not be in a position to assist until there is no doubt this individual

[360] 25.20, Coquitlam File 85-9086, Doc 4608, p.1

was involved in a specific or group of Homicide(s)"[361] Coquitlam RCMP agreed to assist with showing photographs of Pickton to women in the DTES.

The reluctance of Sergeant Honeybourn (PUHU), to become involved; is another example of the dilemma faced by investigators trying to prove the existence of a crime without any physical evidence. I was told that the PUHU were dealing with approximately six hundred (600) unsolved homicides in the province and as such would require further information or proof of a homicide before becoming involved at that stage. (They subsequently dedicated resources in August 1999.)

10 Feb 99

Detective Constable Shenher attempted to contact Hiscox but was unable to reach him. Information from PIRS queries indicated that Hiscox had been arrested and charged and was being held for a 30-day psychiatric assessment.

11 Feb 99

Staff Sergeant Henderson, the Officer in Charge of the PUHU, created an incident number (RCMP # 99-1252) on PIRS in relation to the information on Pickton. The Remarks Section indicated: "Information received by Van. Police and Coquitlam Police that PICKTON could be responsible for prostitute murders."[362]

17 Feb 99

Corporal Connor contacted Detective Constable Shenher and advised her that "in light of higher priorities (Bank Robberies)"[363] officers from Coquitlam could not assist on February 19th, 1999 with inquiries in the DTES as planned.

The original plan was for officers from Coquitlam to assist VPD in the DTES showing Pickton's photograph to STWs. In my opinion, Corporal Connor was very invested in the investigation at the time and his inability to assist with these street checks, reinforced the identified issue of limited resources within Coquitlam Detachment.

19 Feb 99

Detective Constable Shenher and other members of the VPD canvassed STWs in the DTES and showed them a photograph of Pickton; however, no-one identified him.

20 Feb 99

Detective Constable Shenher and other members of the VPD continued to canvass the STWs in the DTES by showing them a photograph of Pickton; however, no-one identified him.

22 Feb 99

Detective Constable Shenher learned that Hiscox had been charged criminally and that he was possibly in the hospital for a 30 day psychiatric assessment. She contacted Hiscox's father and left a message for Hiscox to call her.

---

[361] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p. 12

[362] 25.12a(ii), PUHU, p.3

[363] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p. 12

24 Feb 99
Detective Constable Shenher advised Corporal Connor that the DTES was canvassed and no one identified Pickton from the photographs. There were eighty STWs shown Pickton's photograph and none selection Pickton. Corporal Connor noted that Constable Shenher followed that with a meeting (unable to determine the date) where she showed another fifty STWs his photograph with the same result. Corporal Connor also noted that Detective Constable Shenher was inclined to think Pickton did not frequent the DTES.

In my opinion, Corporal Connor's comment conflicts with information that Detective Constable Shenher should have received as a result of placing Pickton on the SIP category of CPIC on October 16th 1998. An off-line CPIC check revealed that as of that date Pickton had been stopped on December 26th 1998 in the area of East Hastings Street and Campbell Avenue by Constable Andrews. In her interview Detective Constable Shenher advised that she did not recall getting information as a result of Pickton being placed in the SIP category on CPIC.

25 Feb 99
Detective Constable Shenher left a message with Hiscox's father for him to call her. She contacted Corporal Connor and advised that she was unable to reach Hiscox.

10 Mar 99
Detective Constable Shenher spoke to Hiscox's mother who advised she had not seen him but would pass along the message.

11 Mar 99
Detective Constable Shenher located Hiscox's new address and wrote him a letter which asked him to contact her.

16 Mar 99
At 3:12 p.m. Constable Shenher conducted a Person/CNI Name Query on Robert 'Picton'.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

17 Mar 99
Detective Constable Shenher requested an off-line CPIC search be conducted on Pickton. She received the results of this query the following day. I would have expected that this would have been much sooner after receiving information relating to Pickton.

Detective Constable Shenher advised that she did not recall receiving any phone calls or information from officers who had contact with Pickton. She advised that once Pickton was placed on CPIC on the Special Interest to Police (SIP) category, CPIC would automatically generate a message for her and the message would print on the MPU office printer and she would review it. She does not specifically recall any messages related to Pickton as she had several people on the (SIP) category on CPIC and would often get messages.

In my opinion, the off-line CPIC search is an excellent investigative strategy that revealed contacts with law enforcement agencies that performed CPIC queries on Pickton. At this point in time it would have revealed the following contacts with police while in the DTES which should have been followed up:

- Dec. 24, 1997 ..... 11:59 pm ..... Vancouver PD – Remarks: 01745, 2E71
- Jan. 29, 1998 ..... 10:09 am ..... Vancouver PD – Remarks: 90017
- Feb. 25, 1998 ..... 03:23 am ..... Vancouver PD – Remarks: 97
- Dec. 26, 1998 ..... 12:00 am ..... Vancouver PD – Remarks : 1298

In my opinion, there should have been documentation that revealed that Detective Constable Shenher had made contact with these officers and ascertained why Pickton was queried at that time. This information was followed up by members of Project Evenhanded post-arrest of Pickton. Throughout this document the reasons for the queries are revealed. Of interest for my review were the queries on December 24th, 1997, February 25th, 1998, and December 26th, 1998, which revealed that Pickton was queried by police in the DTES. This demonstrated that he was frequenting the DTES.

20 Mar 99

At 11:34 p.m. NWPS Constable Fraser observed a small pick-up truck driving slowly through the 12th Street stroll in New Westminster. As the truck passed several STWs, she observed the truck swerve from the centre lane towards a STW and then continue driving slowly past. The vehicle reached the end of the 12th Street stroll, turned around and came back through the stroll going the opposite way. Constable Fraser observed this and believed the driver may have been impaired. She subsequently initiated a traffic stop.

The driver was identified as Robert Pickton and the passenger as Lynn Ellingsen. Constable Fraser conducted CPIC queries on Pickton. The information that was returned indicated that Pickton was known to be violent towards STWs and if there was any contact with Pickton that either RCMP Corporal Connor or VPD Detective Constable Shenher were to be notified. Constable Fraser contacted NWPS Constable Robertson who attended the area and conducted several Standardized Field Sobriety tests on Pickton. Constable Fraser had a conversation with Pickton who said that he and Ellingsen were simply out for a drive. Constable Fraser thought that Pickton appeared very curious as to why he was pulled over and "wanted to know if police were going to keep an eye on the area, and wanted to know why police were checking vehicles in the area."[364] Constable Fraser advised Pickton that he was on the "Prostitute stroll"[365] and police were going to continue to monitor this area closely. Constable Fraser believed that Pickton "appeared irritated by the police presence in the area."[366] She asked Pickton why he was in New Westminster and he responded that "he lived in Port Coquitlam and just wanted to drive around the area."[367] Pickton commented that "it was a free country still and if he wanted to spend his night driving up and down 12th Street then he was allowed to do that."[368] Constable Fraser also spoke with Ellingsen who said she was friends with Pickton and they were "just driving around in the area."[369] Constable Fraser thought that both Pickton and Ellingsen were very "inquisitive about the police presence and wanted to know if the police would be continuing to patrol the area."[370] Constable Fraser advised them both that the checks would continue and there would be zero tolerance with respect to picking up STWs.

When Constable Fraser queried Pickton on CPIC she noticed that he was a "Special Interest to Police" and paid special attention to his questions, his behaviour and took note of Ellingsen's particulars as well. After dealing with Pickton Constable Fraser sent a detailed CPIC message to the

[364] 25.19b, New Westminster Police Service, Hyland Notebooks 1999, p. 13
[365] 25.19b, New Westminster Police Service, Hyland Notebooks 1999, p. 13
[366] 25.19b, New Westminster Police Service, Hyland Notebooks 1999, p. 13
[367] 25.19b, New Westminster Police Service, Hyland Notebooks 1999, p. 13
[368] 25.19b, New Westminster Police Service, Hyland Notebooks 1999, p. 13
[369] 25.19b, New Westminster Police Service, Hyland Notebooks 1999, p. 13
[370] 25.19b, New Westminster Police Service, Hyland Notebooks 1999, p. 13

attention of Corporal Connor at Coquitlam RCMP on March 22nd, 1999, and continued to remain vigilant in the New Westminster stroll in keeping a watch over the STWs.

22 Mar 99

Constable Fraser sent a detailed CPIC message to the attention of Corporal Connor regarding her contact with both Pickton and Ellingsen. She provided the location where Pickton was stopped, described his suspicious behavior, provided descriptions and information relating to Lynn Ellingsen.[371]

23 Mar 99

Detective Constable Shenher sent a letter to Hiscox's new address asking him to call her.

26 Mar 99

Detective Constable Shenher received Pickton's vehicle and license plate information from Constable Fraser from her traffic stop on March 20th, 1999 of Pickton and Ellingsen on the 12th Street stroll in New Westminster.

NWPS Constable Fraser conducted queries with ICBC and requested associated and information related to P &B Building Supplies.

29 Mar 99

At 12:30 a.m. Emergency Medical Services responded to 953 Dominion Avenue, Port Coquitlam, in relation to a medical assistance call. Lynn Ellingsen "adamantly refused service & said she had told her boyfriend to cancel us prior to our arrival. Pt. claimed she did a line of cocaine then felt nauseated."[372]

06 Apr 99

Detective Constable Shenher received a call from Hiscox who informed her that he was seeing his old friends again and wanted to talk to her. He asked her to attend his residence as he did not have a telephone.

15 Apr 99

Officers from NWPS investigated a sexual assault allegation on a sex trade STW worker (NWPS 99-8610).[373] As a result of the investigation, Constable Fraser became involved and believed Pickton to be the suspect. Pickton was later excluded from the suspect pool through a photo line-up with the victim. At a later date, NWPS Sergeant Burrows made contact with Corporal Connor and advised him of this investigation and that Pickton had been excluded as a suspect.

Constable Fraser and NWPS Constable Usher conducted CPIC queries on Pickton. This is believed to be in relation to the sexual assault allegation on April 13th, 1999.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

[371] 25.19b, New Westminster Police Service, Hyland Notebooks 1999, p. 10
[372] 25.12c(ii), Source Documents, r643 p.2
[373] 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices App H, Tip 45, p 3

19 Apr 99
Detective Constable Shenher and Detective Howlett met with Hiscox, who was in custody. Hiscox advised he had no new information about Lisa Yelds or Robert Pickton.

Corporal Connor sent a message to various police services including Surrey RCMP, Burnaby RCMP, VPD, NWPS and Staff Sergeant Henderson of PUHU which invited them to a meeting being held on April 21st, 1999 to discuss Pickton as a suspect in relation to violence against STWs.

21 Apr 99
A meeting was held at NWPS that included officers from the RCMP Surrey, Burnaby, and Coquitlam Detachments, New Westminster Police Department, VPD and the PUHU. Corporal Connor provided information and a profile in relation to Robert Pickton. Various investigative strategies were discussed including having Pickton's photograph shown to STWs (it was noted that this had already been done in Vancouver). Corporal Connor was to approach Pickton's niece and make enquiries about the feasibility of utilizing her in the investigation. Corporal Connor submitted a request for surveillance to be conducted on Pickton.

Surrey RCMP Constable Roberts conducted a CPIC Person and CNI name query on Pickton as a result of this meeting.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

28 Apr 99
Detective Constable Shenher received a voicemail message from Hiscox who advised that he was getting bail that week and would be moving to Port Coquitlam. He provided her with a telephone number where he could be reached.

30 Apr 99
At 10:23 a.m. Constable Reilley of Special 'O' conducted a CPIC Person and CNI Name query on Pickton. This was done to confirm information they had received from Coquitlam.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

01 May 99
At 1:04 p.m. an incomplete 911 call was received from Pickton's residence at 953 Dominion Avenue. When the Police Communications Centre initially tried calling the number back they heard a busy tone. The second and third time they called back, the line seemed to be picked up but only static was heard. RCMP Constable Sylvestri attended Pickton's farm and noted "all is fine possible problem with phone."[374]

03 May 99
At 11:56 a.m. RCMP Constable Gretz from Vancouver Special 'O' conducted a Person/CNI Name Query on Robert 'Picton'.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

[374] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 30a 9991 p. 76

At 3:53 p.m. while surveillance was being conducted on Pickton, the surveillance team lost him in the industrial area south of Marine Drive and Mountain Highway[375], Vancouver. He was located approximately one and a half hours later at a business loading materials onto his truck. At 5:01 p.m. Pickton was observed attending a grocery store in the area of East Hastings Street and Jackson Avenue, Vancouver.

05 May 99

Corporal Connor forwarded surveillance reports in relation to Robert Pickton to NWPS Sergeant Burrows, VPD Detective Constable Shenher and the Provincial Unsolved Homicide Unit.

11 May 99

Corporal Connor reviewed surveillance reports which revealed that Pickton had travelled to and from worksites. A note was made that indicated that unless further information was received, surveillance would be discontinued on Pickton.

13 May 99

A meeting/brainstorming session was held at the VPD hosted by Sergeant Field and Detective Constable Shenher. Officers from various areas attended, including RCMP Burnaby, RCMP Profilers and many officers within the VPD. Information and investigative strategies were discussed in relation to the missing STWs. Pickton was discussed along with other potential suspects. [376]

17 May 99

NWPS Constable Fraser wrote a memorandum to NWPS Sergeant Burrows stating that two STWs on the 12th Street stroll identified Pickton's photograph immediately during a police check. Neither STW had been on dates with Pickton. Constable Fraser noted that: "One of the females has been in the 12th street area for approximately 10 months and recalls seeing PICKTON in the area for at least the past few months. The second female has only been in the area for approximately 6 weeks, but recalls seeing PICKTON in that time."[377]

20 May 99

At 9:57 a.m. VPD Constable Dickhout conducted a Person/CNI Query Name CPIC query on Robert 'Picton'.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

28 May 99

Hiscox telephoned and left a message for Detective Constable Shenher.

29 May 99

NWPS Constable Fraser learned on June 1st, 1999 that on this date between 9 -10 p.m. a STW in the area of 12th Street and 4th Avenue, New Westminster was approached by a male who she later identified as Pickton. She advised that this male drove up in a white small size/mini pick-up that she described as a Nissan with a red/black/white business logo emblem on the passenger side door. The

[375] It should be noted that I was unable to determine the location of this industrial area as described by the documents provided
[376] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.169
[377] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 30(2of3) p. 166

male was alone in the vehicle. The male who she identified a Pickton leaned across the passenger seat and had the following conversation with her:

PICKTON stated to the source:	'I'm looking for a whore.'
The SOURCE stated:	'You're looking at the wrong person.'
PICKTON:	'If I come around the corner and ask you to get in and if you refuse me, I'll get out and punch your face in.'[378]

The male then "peeled away from the corner"[379] and the STW immediately left the area. The STW described the male's smile as "creepy and evil."[380] She described his voice as "rough and gruff, almost raspy."[381]

30 May 99

Detective Constable Shenher left a message for Hiscox to call her.

Emergency Medical Services responded to 953 Dominion Avenue and took Lynn Ellingsen to the hospital. She indicated that she had been "horsing around two days prior"[382] and had pains in her upper back and shoulders. There was no indication that police attended this ambulance call.

NWPS Constable Fraser conducted a photo line-up with a STW who was the victim of sexual assault. Pickton was not selected.

01 Jun 99

NWPS Constable Fraser wrote a memorandum to NWPS Sergeant Burrows, indicating that at 9 p.m. she conducted a street check of a STW and when she was shown a photograph of Pickton, she immediately recognized him from May 29th, 1999, when he tried to pick her up and threatened to punch her in the face if she didn't get in his vehicle. Constable Fraser noted that the STW was "emphatic about the id of Pickton"[383] and she described the incident from May 29th, 1999. The STW also indicated that she was not using any drugs that evening and "she makes efforts not to when she is out so that she can keep her wits about her."[384] Constable Fraser indicated in the memorandum that "PICKTON is a growing concern"[385] and she believed that it is probable that Pickton "is offending in the New West area."[386]

05 Jun 99

Surveillance was being conducted on Pickton, he was observed to attend the Fraser Valley auction where he purchased a quantity of pigs and returned with them to his residence at 953 Dominion Avenue.

---

[378] 25.19b, New Westminster Police Service, Hyland Notebooks 1999, p. 19
[379] 25.19b, New Westminster Police Service, Hyland Notebooks 1999, p. 19
[380] 25.19b, New Westminster Police Service, Hyland Notebooks 1999, p. 19
[381] 25.19b, New Westminster Police Service, Hyland Notebooks 1999, p. 19
[382] 25.12c(ii), RTCC Source Documents, r644 p.2
[383] 25.19b, New Westminster Police Service, Hyland Notebooks 1999, p. 19
[384] 25.19b, New Westminster Police Service, Hyland Notebooks 1999, p. 19
[385] 25.19b, New Westminster Police Service, Hyland Notebooks 1999, p. 19
[386] 25.19b, New Westminster Police Service, Hyland Notebooks 1999, p. 19

09 Jun 99
Detective Constable Shenher spoke to a STW in regards to the unknown male who left the message on Wayne Leng's tip-line who claimed that Sarah was dead. This female identified a male by the first name of "Jay"[387] as the one who left the message and said that he had done it because he knew it would "bug"[388] Leng.

23 Jun 99
At 10 a.m. a meeting was held in Vancouver with the VPD MWRT. Pickton was discussed along with seven other persons of interest.

Detective Constable Shenher contacted Corporal Connor and discussed the Pauline Johnson homicide from 1985. POI4925 as well as Pickton were discussed as suspects and Detective Constables Fell and Wolthers were assigned to follow up on POI4925.

04 Jul 99
At 10:20 p.m. Constable Howell of Surrey RCMP conducted a CPIC Person and CNI Name query on Pickton. He has no notes and no recollection as to why he conducted this check.

At 10:52 p.m. West Vancouver PD Detective Aylett conducted CPIC Person and CNI Name queries on Pickton. The officer had no recollection of the query but felt it may have been as a result of a traffic stop on the eastbound Trans Canada Highway. The officer did not have a notebook entry on this interaction.
*off-line CPIC results located these queries.

16 Jul 99
VPD Sergeant Field received information from RCMP Corporal Brown that there was a male (later identified as Ross Caldwell) who had been arrested and was currently in the Coquitlam cells providing information about Pickton. The VPD Pickton Timeline indicated the following entry: "Source info relating to possible male and female suspects involved in (killing) prostitutes. Sgt Field assigned it to Det/Constable Chernoff."[389]

On August 19th, 2011 Corporal Brown was interviewed and the following is a summary of what he recalled:

Corporal Brown was working in the drug section at the time and his boss, Sergeant Kathy Robertson, came into the office, where several members were sitting. She told him that there was a male (Caldwell) in the cells talking about Pickton and how Pickton and a female had taken another girl to the farm and afterwards the female observed Pickton cutting her up. Corporal Brown recalled hearing how the female had described the fat as yellow and how she did not realize that human fat was yellow. Corporal Brown never spoke with the male (Caldwell) and was asked by Sergeant Robertson to contact the VPD and provide this information to them. Corporal Brown had no notes in regards to the information provided to him from his Sergeant, nor his call to VPD's Sergeant Field.

When he was questioned about what work Coquitlam were going to follow up with in regard to the alleged homicide in Coquitlam, he advised that he had left that decision to Sergeant Robertson who was in charge of the Serious Crime Unit as he felt it was being pursued by someone else. Corporal

[387] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725 p. 16
[388] 25.22, VPD Phase 2, Box 31, MiscDocs02 p. 164
[389] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5(1of4) p. 264

Brown advised he was merely a point of contact between the VPD and the RCMP. He stated he had made the call to Sergeant Field because he had been asked by Sergeant Robertson to determine who was in charge of the Missing Women investigation.

19 Jul 99

*Pickton will be referred to as suspect as referenced by Detective Constable Chernoff's Log. It should be noted that all direct quotations are taken from the Source Debrief notes and are not verbatim.

At 10 a.m. VPD Detective Constable Chernoff met with the source, Caldwell, who had received information from a female (later identified as Lynn Ellingsen) about her boyfriend Robert or Bob (later identified as Robert Pickton). Caldwell knew the suspect (Robert or Bob) for approximately five months but could not recall his last name. He indicated he owed the suspect $300.00. Caldwell advised that the suspect lived in a trailer in Port Coquitlam and indicated he had stayed there for approximately one week in April of 1999. During that week he had seen "a pair of handcuffs and several rifles inside the trailer."[390] During conversations with the suspect at the farm he told Caldwell that he "can get rid of girls without any trace of evidence."[391]

Caldwell advised that he had known the suspect's girlfriend for approximately five years and described her as follows: 29 years old, a "Surrey girl,"[392] a "bit of a psycho"[393] and "anti-police."[394] He advised that she had been living with the suspect on the Port Coquitlam property but may have moved back to Surrey. They did not have a sexual relationship but she would cook and clean and provide companionship in return for cash for drugs and alcohol.

The suspect's girlfriend had told Caldwell that he had been "ripped off and cut" [395] by an East Vancouver STW and that he had almost died as a result. Caldwell believed this incident had occurred a few years ago and he was unsure if the suspect was ever charged as a result of the incident.

The suspect's girlfriend (Ellingsen) told Caldwell about a homicide she had witnessed on the farm. Detective Constable Chernoff's Source Debrief notes indicated that Ellingsen told Caldwell that it "involved one of the missing E/Vanc. Prostitutes."[396] Caldwell described the incident as being "Gory."[397] Caldwell "would not elaborate on the method of death or the way in which the body was disposed of."[398] Caldwell also believed "there would be no evidence to ... with respect to the body."[399] The suspect's girlfriend told Caldwell that she and the suspect drove together to East Vancouver because he "wanted to 'Pay Back' a hooker for the past incident."[400] They drove around until they found a girl and were able to gain her trust "because the suspect's girlfriend was in the vehicle."[401] The vehicle had a "supply of booze/drugs to supply the girl. The suspect flashed lots of cash also to entice her to return to his property in Port Coquitlam."[402] Caldwell said the suspect's girlfriend was present at the residence at the time of the homicide and she told Caldwell "that 'one

[390] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 203
[391] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 201
[392] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 201
[393] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 201
[394] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 201
[395] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 201
[396] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 202
[397] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 202
[398] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 202
[399] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 202
[400] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 202
[401] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 202
[402] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 202

thing led to another' and the girl was ultimately disposed of." [403] The suspect's girlfriend told Caldwell that she did not have anything to do with the homicide. Caldwell said that no evidence of the victim would be found. When questioned by investigators he would not elaborate on this information any further. He believed this homicide took place sometime between February and April of 1999.

Caldwell described the suspect's vehicle as a Chevrolet S-10 extended cab pick-up truck with the rear window tinted or blacked out. Caldwell also indicated that he had driven this vehicle in the past. He believed this was the same vehicle used to pick up the victim of the homicide. Caldwell advised that this was the only vehicle operated by the suspect at that time.

Detective Constable Chernoff's log indicated that at this juncture Caldwell could only identify the suspect as Robert or Bob but circumstances and details provided to police undoubtedly identified the suspect as Robert Pickton.[404]

20 Jul 99

At 10:57 a.m. VPD Detective Constable Wolthers conducted a Person/CNI Name Query on Robert 'Picton'.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

At 4 p.m. VPD Detective Constable Chernoff received a telephone call from Corporal Connor who had been told by RCMP Corporal Brown that he had a meeting with Caldwell. Corporal Connor knew Caldwell by name and was provided with the information Detective Constable Chernoff had received from Caldwell. Corporal Connor told Detective Constable Chernoff that Pickton had been frequenting the STW areas in New Westminster. Corporal Connor provided Sergeant Burrows as the contact name for the NWPS.

22 Jul 99

At 11 a.m. Detective Constable Chernoff spoke to NWPS Sergeant Burrows who provided information that patrol members had recent contact with Pickton in the New Westminster area. Sergeant Burrows advised he would provide Detective Constable Chernoff with the same package of information that he had provided to Corporal Connor.

The officers in New Westminster became actively involved in the Pickton investigation when they learned he was travelling to their area in search of STWs after Constable Fraser's vehicle stop in March. Sergeant Burrows had received the information from Constable Fraser and in turn made contact with Corporal Connor and VPD Detective Constable Chernoff which demonstrated effective external communications channels between these police services.

23 Jul 99

Detective Constable Chernoff telephoned Caldwell and arranged to meet with him on July 26th, 1999.

26 Jul 99

At 12:30 p.m. Detective Constable Chernoff met with Caldwell who provided further information about the suspect who he identified "as 'Robert' or 'Bob,' a pig farmer from Port Coquitlam."[405]

[403] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 202
[404] 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App Vi, Chernoff's Log, p.17
[405] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 215

Caldwell also knew him as Willie who owned a demolition company called P & B Demolition. Willie sold dirt and soil from his large property and there were gravel trucks and a "hopper"[406] on the property used for this business. Willie had pigs on his property and would cut up the pigs every night and also used a "large meat grinder to grind up their remains."[407] Caldwell spent one week at Willie's residence at the end of April 1999 and during his stay he determined "that 'Willie' truly enjoyed and 'gets off' killing things."[408]

While Caldwell was staying at Willie's property, he observed the following items in his trailer:

- A pair of handcuffs underneath Willie's bed.
- Night vision equipment in the closet of the same bedroom.
- A semi-automatic rifle and clip.
- Two wigs shown to him by Willie who retrieved them from the office desk drawer. One of the wigs was blond, and the other possibly red or brown. Willie commented he wore them when he went downtown.[409]

Caldwell advised the police that Willie lived in a single wide trailer or mobile home which was situated at the rear of the property. Caldwell described the location as being so remote that "screams would not be heard."[410] He described a large barn or garage approximately ten to twenty feet away from the trailer.

Caldwell described the inside of the barn and the trailer to Detective Constable Chernoff. Caldwell described the barn as being used primarily for slaughtering pigs. Caldwell stated Willie would "hang the pig, slaughter, skin it, and cut it up. All of the blood and refuse would drop into a vat at the bottom. 'Willie' would then wash the area down with a hose and later pump it out to the back."[411] Caldwell advised this area was filthy and had a foul odor.

Willie told Caldwell that if he ever needed to dispose of a body it could be done "without a trace."[412]

Caldwell described again Willie's pick-up truck as a red and black Chevrolet S-10 with a blacked out rear window. The interior of the vehicle was filthy and Caldwell advised this was the only vehicle used by Willie at that time.

Caldwell stated that until recently, Willie had been living with a woman by the name of Lynn (later identified as Lynn Ellingsen) but Willie had kicked her out about three to four weeks ago. Caldwell described their relationship as strange as the "two did not sleep together and were not boyfriend/girlfriend."[413] Caldwell had known Lynn for approximately five years and described her as a white female, 29 years old, 5'6" in height, 145 pounds in weight, with a solid build, brown shoulder length hair and "hard looking."[414] He also described Lynn as "'psycho' and capable of anything."[415] Lynn's ex-boyfriend was Ron Menard, a male Caldwell knew as well.

[406] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 215
[407] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 215
[408] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 216
[409] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 219
[410] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 216
[411] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 219
[412] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 219
[413] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 216
[414] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 217
[415] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 217

Caldwell advised that Lynn often confided in him and once told him the following information about a homicide on the farm. The information outlined below is verbatim from the Source Debrief notes of Detective Constable Chernoff:

- 'Willie' was slashed by a hooker that he had picked in Vancouver.
- His throat was slashed in the incident and he was ripped off.
- This incident happened a few years ago.
- 'Willie' has a hatred for hookers and it was pay-back time.
- 'Willie' was no longer successful picking up hookers on his own.
- The girls didn't trust him, and because of all the press about the missing women, he couldn't convince them to come back to his place.
- 'Lynn' therefore accompanied 'Willie' to the East-End where they picked up a prostitute.
- 'Willie's' Chevy S-10 pickup was used at that time. (The Source believed that this occurred sometime in February or March of 1999.)
- To entice the prostitute, cocaine rocks and alcohol were used. 'Lynn' convinced the girl that she was also a prostitute and that the two of them would tag-team ""Willie' at his place in Port Coquitlam.
- Once back at his residence the girl was taken to 'Willie's' bedroom in the trailer.
- 'Lynn' did not go into the room with 'Willie' or the girl.
- 'Willie' became rough with the girl and was going 'do her up the ass.'
- The girl screamed and called 'Lynn' to help her, but she did not go into the room.
- A short while afterwards there was no more noise.
- 'Willie' took her out of the bedroom in handcuffs and exited the trailer. He brought her into the barn.
- 'Lynn' stayed in the trailer. (The Source did not know if the girl was conscious at the time).
- 'Lynn later' walked into the barn where 'Willie' had hung the victim by the neck and was 'skinning her like a pig.'
- The victim's legs were being skinned.
- 'Lynn' told the Source that she didn't realize that a human being's fat was yellow.
- She threw up and had to leave the barn.
- 'Lynn' did not know if the victim was dead at the time.
- 'Lynn' felt that 'Willie' gets off on it.
- 'Lynn' did not see the victim afterwards and assumed that she was put into the meat grinder.
- 'Willie' had a hollowed out wall believed to be in the trailer where he hid guns and 'stuff.'
- 'Willie' had offered to get her other females identification if she wanted.
- 'Willie' had got jewelry from the girls; however, it had been stolen from him.[416]

Based on Caldwell's conversations with Lynn and his contact with Willie, he believed Willie was responsible for several of the missing STWs from the DTES.

Caldwell also advised that sometime around the end of April 1999, Lynn and Willie went out again to "cruise for a prostitute to bring back to the trailer."[417] They drove the Chevrolet S-10 truck and were pulled over by the police and "questioned about cruising the stroll for prostitutes."[418] Caldwell did not know where this traffic stop occurred.

Caldwell was told by Ron Menard that Lynn had been trying to extort money from Willie ever since Willie had kicked her out of his trailer three to four weeks prior. Lynn Ellingsen allegedly began extorting money from Willie because she had witnessed Willie murdering a female STW in his barn.

Caldwell also told Detective Constable Chernoff that Willie had asked him to go deal with a man who had ripped off his credit card while he had been living with him. Caldwell advised police that the situation was dealt with and the male did not get hurt.

[416] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 217
[417] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 220
[418] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 220

Detective Constable Chernoff advised Corporal Connor of the information provided by Caldwell. Detective Constable Chernoff noted that the only STW reported missing during the time of the alleged homicide Ellingsen had witnessed was Jacqueline McDonell, who was reported missing to the VPD on February 22nd 1999.

At 6:30 p.m. Detective Constable Chernoff telephoned Sergeant Field informing her about the details that Caldwell had provided him. He requested a meeting with Sergeant Field, VPD Detective Lepine and VPD Inspector Biddlecombe.

28 Jul 99

A meeting with VPD Detective Constable Chernoff, Detective Lepine, Detective Constable Shenher, Sergeant Field and Inspector Biddlecombe was held and Caldwell's information was discussed. Detective Lepine voluntarily returned from Annual Leave to work on the Pickton leads.

29 Jul 99

At 10 a.m. VPD Detective Constable Chernoff, Detective Lepine, Detective Constable Shenher, Detective Constable Fell, Detective Constable Wolthers, Detective Constable Clarke, Sergeant Field and Inspector Biddlecombe discussed the Missing Women files. It was decided that Detective Constable Fell and Detective Constable Wolthers would show photographs of persons of interest to STWs in the DTES.

At noon there was a meeting held in Coquitlam with Detective Constable Chernoff and Detective Lepine, RCMP Corporal Connor, Sergeant Robertson, Sergeant Pollock, Inspector Moulton and PUHU Corporal Justason. At this meeting Caldwell's information was discussed as well as the feasibility of physical and electronic surveillance and other possible strategies to be implemented within a joint investigation. It was decided that Detective Constable Chernoff and Detective Lepine would continue to be the main contact with Caldwell. Corporal Connor conducted records queries on Robert Pickton and found that NWPS Constable Fraser had stopped Pickton in the company of Lynn Ellingsen on March 24th, 1999 in the area of the STW stroll in New Westminster. He requested photographs of Lynn Ellingsen to be sent to him. As a result of that information it was determined that Lynn (as referred to by Caldwell) was not the same person as Lisa Yelds.

30 Jul 99

At 11 a.m. Corporal Connor and Inspector Moulton had a meeting with Corporal Lutz and Corporal Gillis of the RCMP's Special 'O' section to discuss surveillance of Pickton. Corporal Lutz and Corporal Gillis were told that Pickton had used his girlfriend to pick up a STW, take her back to his trailer and sexually assault her in his bedroom. At this meeting it was discussed that Pickton began to physically assault this STW and took her in handcuffs to an outbuilding on his property. The STW was then observed by Lynn Ellingsen to be hanging from a hook while Pickton skinned her. Corporal Lutz and Corporal Gillis were informed that Pickton had a fake wall in his trailer where he kept his "trophies"[419] and had indicated to their Source that he knew the perfect place to get rid of a body. They also learned Ellingsen was now trying to extort money from Pickton.

At 11:40 a.m. Detective Constable Chernoff and Detective Lepine attended the NWPS and met with Sergeant Burrows. Sergeant Burrows provided them with a package of Pickton's contacts in the New Westminster area. The package contained the information in relation to the vehicle stop in March of 1999 by Constable Fraser.

[419] 21.1, Special 'O' File 98-100, p.98

At 1:15 p.m. Detective Lepine and Detective Constable Chernoff picked up Caldwell and all three drove to the area of Pickton's property. Caldwell pointed out Willie's property at 953 Dominion Avenue as well as Piggy's Palace and the general area where Lynn lived, which "was consistent with the address of Lynne Ellingsen provided by Cpl Connors."[420]

At 4:15 p.m. Caldwell was re-interviewed by Detective Constable Chernoff and Detective Lepine and provided more detailed information that Detective Constable Chernoff recorded in a Source Debrief document. The following information was noted:

***NOTE**: The direct quotations listed below are not verbatim and were taken from the Source Debrief summary.

Caldwell advised that P & B Demolition was owned by Willie and his brother, who was unknown to Caldwell. There were several work trucks associated to the business and at least two newer International tractor trailers with flatbeds that had P & B Demolition written on the doors. Willie had six to ten pigs on the farm at a time which he would buy from local auctions. Willy kept these pigs in pens in the barn or in a house trailer. Willie usually stayed up until midnight or 1 a.m. and would often slaughter pigs "and get all stinky"[421] before going to bed. Willie also liked to go for late night walks.

Caldwell advised that Lynn had lived intermittently with Willie for about one year. She stayed in the trailer with him and had a single bed in Willie's bedroom. Willie enjoyed buying things for her and "having her on his arm."[422] Either at the end of 1998 or beginning of 1999, Lynn's driver's license had been suspended for an impaired driving charge. Willie paid for a lawyer to assist her with those criminal charges. Caldwell met Lynn through a friend named Ron Menard, whom Caldwell had known for about eight years. Caldwell provided the addresses for Menard's rental property and residence. He also indicated that Menard owned a yellow Cadillac and a Jaguar.

Caldwell described how he first met Willie in March of 1999 when Menard had asked him if he could assist in locating a male who had stolen Willie's credit card. Willie's credit card and the male were located and they "tuned the guy up"[423] in Willie's trailer and he eventually admitted to taking the card. Willie was grateful to Caldwell and offered him a pig and told him he owed him a favour.

A week later, Caldwell attended 953 Dominion Avenue and Willie cut up a pig for him. Shortly after that, Caldwell went to jail and near the end of April 1999, was released. Afterwards, Willie allowed Caldwell to stay with him and Lynn in his trailer. Caldwell stayed in the back bedroom. A few days after moving in, Lynn's bed was moved into the back bedroom and Lynn ended up sleeping in the same room as Caldwell. When the bed was being moved, Caldwell observed a "pair of handcuffs in between the mattresses."[424] According to Caldwell, Lynn "came on to him"[425] and they had sex a few times while he stayed there but Willie was not aware of this. Caldwell stayed at the trailer for about ten days.

Caldwell also advised that he had observed cock fight events being held in Willie's barn. These events occurred at least once every month and in the summertime every weekend. There would be as many as thirty or forty vehicles filled with people that would attend and bet on the cock fights.

---

[420] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App V.i. Chernoff's Case Log, p. 25
[421] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 224
[422] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 222
[423] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 223
[424] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 224
[425] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 224

Caldwell described how Willie had once served him a meal which included meat that came from the "special"[426] freezer located in the barn. This particular freezer had items wrapped in black plastic bags, while other freezers on the property contained food and meat that were wrapped in a standard fashion. Caldwell described the meat at this meal as light in colour and very stringy and he believed that Willie had fed him "human flesh."[427]

Caldwell advised that Lynn had confided in him and told him things about Willie as outlined below. The following information has been transcribed verbatim from notes taken on this date from the Source Debrief:

- Willie was having trouble getting girls enter his vehicle. He began to sweeten the pot by bringing more drugs and booze along and would use these to entice them to come back to his place.
- The prostitutes weren't as easy to get as they used to be.
- The girls trusted Lynn. Willie needed her to get the girls.
- The source felt that Lynn sounded proud and thought of herself as a hero and the head girl.
- Source assumed she had done this many times before, by the way in which she spoke.
- Willie took good care of her by buying her things.
- She picked up the "Crack", pot and liquor.
- Willie doesn't do drugs or drink.
- Lynn described the night they brought the girl back to the trailer. Lynn gave the girl a "Rock" to smoke until the girl got totally "wacked" and was totally out of it.
- The source felt that the girl was in the rear jumper seat in the extended cab.
- She gave the girl another rock once they got to the trailer. The girl and Willie went into Willie's bedroom. Willie was not able to "get it up".
- Lynn heard the girl yelling for help. She was saying "Come in and help me girl" (she didn't know her name and referred to her as girl).
- Lynn went into the bedroom. Willie appeared to be attempting anal sex and was being rough.
- Lynn told the girl to "relax, it would be worse if she fought".
- She then went back to the office area and the girl started screaming again. She ignored the girls call for help. A short while later there was silence.
- Lynn saw Willie take the girl out to the barn in handcuffs. Source does not know she was conscious or not.
- Lynn went into the barn at some point and saw the girl standing on a platform.
- She left the barn and later came back in. The girl was "hanging" up and Willie was cutting strips from her legs.
- Lynn left the barn and threw up.
- Lynn packed up and left the trailer for about four days. The source was not sure of the time frame in which this was done.
- Lynn told the source that Willie keeps Jewellery, Credit Cards and ID taken from the girls.[428]

Caldwell drew a diagram of Willie's barn and described it as having a sliding door going into the middle of the barn. Caldwell advised that this barn was only used for slaughtering animals and that there was another big barn that Willie used to fix his vehicles. Inside the slaughtering barn, there was a metal pole on wheels which had "'S' shaped stainless steel hooks on it."[429] The hooks were above a vat where the blood from the slaughtering would flow. Caldwell did not know how the pigs were killed. The police noted: "There is a meat grinder that Willie uses, but source is not sure if it is automatic or manual."[430] Caldwell described the back of the same barn where he observed cock fight occurring. Caldwell stated that any person attending the property to bet on cock fights would have

[426] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 224
[427] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 224
[428] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 225-226
[429] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 226
[430] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 227

had to have walked past the vat to get to the cock fighting ring. During Caldwell's stay on the farm, he observed an ostrich and an emu in the barn and was surprised when Willie killed them both.

Caldwell drew a diagram of Willie's trailer and described it in the following manner:

Upon entering the trailer door, Willie's bedroom was to the left, and there was an office area to the right which was in the middle of the trailer. The bathroom was directly ahead and there was a laundry room, a kitchen, and a second bedroom past the office. There were a couple of desks in the office area.

Lynn told Caldwell that there was a "false wall"[431]; however, he did not know where it was located. Caldwell also mentioned that Willie kept an automatic rifle in a closet.

31 Jul 99

At 9 a.m. a meeting was held that included RCMP Corporal Connor, PUHU Corporal Justason and VPD Detective Constable Chernoff and Detective Lepine. Caldwell's information was discussed as well as the on-going surveillance on Pickton. Surveillance teams reported that there was very little movement involving Pickton and that there were numerous vehicles moving in and out of 953 Dominion Avenue. Corporal Connor was provided with numerous license plates as a result of the surveillance being conducted.

Surveillance teams followed Pickton to the Fraser Valley Auctions this day where he purchased livestock and returned home. Pickton re-attended the auction later on in the day to make more purchases.

01 Aug 01

At 11:09 a.m. Coquitlam RCMP Constable Strachan conducted a CPIC/CNI Name query on Robert 'Picton'.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

RCMP Constable Strachan conducted queries on the PIRS system and prepared a brief profile on Pickton for Corporal Connor as outlined below:

- 23 Mar 97 – VIC97 incident where Pickton was charged with attempt murder and forcible confinement, charges were stayed (97CQ10797).
- 12 Aug 98 – 911 hang-up at the Pickton mobile home. Constable Greig attended and everything seemed fine (98CQ31959).
- 18 Aug 98 – Coquitlam opens Suspicious Person file after receiving information from Detective Constable Shenher (98-33017).
- 01 Nov 98 – Pickton reports a theft of compressor. Constable Greig had tour of farm. Culprit was nephew (98CQ44323).
- 21 Mar 99 – Pickton and Ellingsen investigated on the 12th Street stroll in New Westminster (99NWPS6523).
- 15 Apr 99 – Sex trade worker assault in New Westminster (99NWPS8610). Pickton is not identified after photo lineup shown. Description matches surveillance photo of Pickton from 03 May 99.
- 01 May 99 – suspicious hang up 911 call at Pickton's residence, on callback only static. Constable Sylvestri investigated and noted that all appeared okay (99CQ33017).[432]

At 2:15 p.m. Constable Strachan met with NWPS Constable Fraser and Constable Robertson. They provided him with information regarding their traffic stop of Pickton and Ellingsen on March 20th,

[431] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 227
[432] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p.33

1999 on the 12th Street stroll in New Westminster. Constable Fraser informed him of a sexual assault (99-7054) of a local New Westminster STW on March 27th, 1999 and that she "felt that this person may be Pickton, due to the description of the suspect and the fact Pickton offered to pay her in rock cocaine, and that the offence occurred in and about the same time the other offences were committed. Constable Fraser has no conclusive evidence."[433]

A subsequent photo line-up was shown to the victim of this sexual assault and she failed to identify Pickton. Constable Fraser advised that Pickton had been seen several times on the 12th Street stroll and provided details of the identification of Pickton on June 1st, 1999.

02 Aug 99

At 7 a.m. Corporal Connor reviewed the surveillance reports from August 1st, 1999 and noted in the Continuation Log that both surveillance teams had similar concerns which were:

- There is no ability to see what is being done in and around the trailer. They are unable to determine who is being met there and what they are doing.
- They are unable for the most part to determine which car actually goes to the target residence and which goes to his brother, Dave Pickton's residence at the front of the property.[434]

03 Aug 99

At 8:30 a.m. a meeting was held in Port Coquitlam that included RCMP Inspector Moulton, Sergeant Robertson, Corporal Connor, VPD Inspector Biddlecombe, Sergeant Field, Detective Lepine, Detective Constable Chernoff, Detective Constable Shenher and PUHU Staff Sergeant Henderson, and RCMP "E" Division Major Crime members Staff Sergeant Rinn and Corporal Justason. Sergeant Field's notes indicated that Pickton was discussed as a strong[435] person of interest. Investigative strategies and resources were also discussed at this meeting.

04 Aug 99

Detective Constable Shenher left a message for Hiscox to call her.

At 7 a.m. Corporal Connor received the only photograph available of Lynn Ellingsen from a 1990 criminal charge.

At 8 a.m. a meeting was held in Port Coquitlam that included VPD Detective Lepine and Detective Constable Chernoff, RCMP Corporal Connor, RCMP Sergeant Robertson, RCMP Corporal Campbell, RCMP Constable Greig, RCMP Constable Stuart, RCMP E-Division MCS Corporal Justason and VPD-PUHU Detective Ballantyne. Investigative strategies were discussed and tasks were assigned at this meeting.

At 10:15 a.m. Corporal Connor met with Crown Counsel Peter Gulbransen to discuss the Pickton investigation. Corporal Connor's Continuation Report indicated that "the investigational file information was left with him to digest."[436]

---

[433] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p.35
[434] 25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p.40
[435] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.216
[436] 25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p.44

At 12:53 p.m. the Port Coquitlam Surveillance Team observed Pickton attend the West Coast Reduction Limited plant in the DTES. Pickton then exited near the Patricia Hotel and entered a corner store where he spent four minutes. Pickton left in his vehicle via a rear alley to the north of East Hastings. He drove east for three to four blocks where he was lost by the surveillance team.

Corporal Connor learned of the above information from the surveillance team at 1:58 p.m.

At 2:20 p.m. Detective Lepine received a telephone call from NWPS Sergeant Burrows who relayed that he had received a tip in regards to Pickton after the airing of the America's Most Wanted television episode. He did not wish to speak about this tip over the telephone. Detective Constable Chernoff's log notes indicated arrangements were made to meet with him on August 5th, 1999.

The writer was unable to determine what information Sergeant Burrows obtained from this tipster and when I interviewed him he could not recall the tip. After reviewing the documentation, there did not appear to be any further reference to this tip. I cannot explain what actually occurred.

At 3 p.m. surveillance officers located Pickton eastbound on East Hastings Street near Willingdon Avenue. He was alone in his vehicle and was followed to 953 Dominion Avenue.

At 3 p.m. Detective Constable Chernoff and Detective Lepine interviewed Caldwell again who provided the following information:

***NOTE:** The direct quotations listed below are not verbatim and were taken from the Source Debrief summary.

Caldwell was at Ron Menard's residence on August 3rd, 1999 in the presence of another male named Tom. Menard told Caldwell the following information: "Lynn was extorting Willie for $500.00 at a time. Willie had been paying Lynn extortion money since he kicked her out of his residence. She had threatened to go to the police unless he gave her money."[437] The extortion had been going on over the past month or so on a frequent basis. Ron was the mediator between Willie and Lynn because of his past relationship with Lynn and his current position as an employee of Willie's. Caldwell advised that, "Willie knows that Ron is able to keep Lynn in line."[438] Ron told Caldwell that he knew the reason for the extortion and that it "involved the 'killings' on Willie's property."[439] Caldwell said that Willie didn't want to deal with Lynn directly as "she is often out of control."[440] Caldwell stated that Willie had trouble standing up to Lynn because she was so confrontational and because Willie had "no back bone."[441] Ron told Caldwell that Willie "told him that he wants to 'do' Lynn as she is causing him a lot of grief with the extortion's. [*sic*]"[442] Caldwell said that Ron was not involved in the extortion or the homicide and that he was just "'looking the other way' and that it 'was his style'".[443] Ron had also told Caldwell that recently Willie had given him $500.00 to keep Lynn quiet. Ron gave the money to Lynn as instructed. Lynn however called Willie and told him that Ron had not given her the money. She therefore wanted more."[444] Ron laughed about the incident and said it was "typical of Lynn."[445] Caldwell "suggested that Willie had been talking to Ron and confiding in him.

[437] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 239
[438] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 239
[439] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 239
[440] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 239
[441] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 239
[442] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 239
[443] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 240
[444] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 240
[445] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 240

Caldwell explained this is because Willie had very few, if any friends."[446] Caldwell did not believe that Ron knew any particulars or had any information about the "murders"[447] involving Willie. Caldwell also did not believe that Lynn would go the police as "she herself was involved and 'knew what was going on.'"[448] Caldwell believed that the "way in which Lynn had described the murder of the East End prostitute and the events that led up to it, there is no doubt that she knew before hand, that the girl was going to be murdered by Willie."[449] Caldwell was aware that Willie was in the process of leveling his property in order to sell it to developers for eighteen million dollars.

Caldwell mentioned a male party named Tom who was also present at Menard's residence. I saw no documents that indicated any suggestion of a follow up of Tom which I believe was yet another avenue to pursue in gaining information regarding Pickton. Caldwell's use of the word "killings" instead of referring to a single homicide is worthy of mention as it was believed by Caldwell that Pickton was responsible for multiple homicides and not just specific to the one alleged witnessed by Ellingsen.

At 4:05 p.m. Detective Constable Chernoff's log notes indicated that they discussed with Caldwell the prospect of him becoming a police agent instead of a confidential informant.

As mentioned previously, a confidential informant is a giver of information who implicitly or explicitly requests his or her identity to remain confidential. A police agent's identity is subject to disclosure and is not withheld from the courts during a criminal proceeding. A significant difference between a confidential informant and a police agent is that a confidential informant cannot be directed in any manner, whereas police agents can be directed by an officer for the purpose of acquiring evidence or information relating to an investigation.

Caldwell was agreeable to becoming a police agent. Detective Constable Chernoff spoke to Corporal Connor at 4:10 p.m. and provided an update on the additional information provided by Caldwell as well as their discussions about the possibility of him becoming a police agent. Corporal Connor informed Detective Constable Chernoff that surveillance officers had observed Pickton in the area of the Patricia Hotel in the DTES at which time he was lost to the surveillance team for a short period of time. Detective Constable Chernoff also noted that he advised Corporal Connor of the tip received about Pickton by NWPS Sergeant Burrows after the airing of the America's Most Wanted episode.

A fax was sent from VPD Detective Constable Shenher to PUHU Detective Ballantyne which replied to his request for information on missing person Jacqueline McDonell. This missing woman was believed to be the one Pickton had killed in the barn based on the date she was reported missing. Detective Constable Shenher provided a brief synopsis of McDonell's description and last known movements.

05 Aug 99

At 8 a.m. a meeting was held in Port Coquitlam that included VPD Detective Lepine and Detective Constable Chernoff, RCMP Inspector Moulton, Corporal Connor, Sergeant Robertson, Constable Greig, Constable Stuart, RCMP E-Division MCS Corporal Justason and Corporal Nash and VPD-PUHU Detective Ballantyne. Investigative strategies were discussed and tasks were assigned at this meeting.

[446] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 240
[447] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 240
[448] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 240
[449] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 240

At 3:13 p.m. Detective Constable Chernoff and Detective Lepine re-interviewed Caldwell and audio taped the interview. The following is information from the transcript of the interview:

Caldwell advised that he had spoken to the RCMP first "and then they put me through to you people."[450] He advised that he was in custody in the Coquitlam Courthouse cell area and he had read in the papers about the murders and it appeared they were still trying to get information. Detective Lepine told Caldwell that there had been notes taken from their previous conversations but the purpose that day was to get a statement in order to obtain the entire story. Detective Lepine reminded him that he wanted to only hear the truth. Detective Lepine also explained how Caldwell's status was changing from a person who was providing information anonymously to a person who would actually become a witness. Caldwell stated that he had known all along that Willy's surname was "Pickton."[451] He advised that he could not recall the address where Pickton resided but that he had pointed it out to the Detectives a couple of days prior. He described it as being about eight acres and Pickton lived in a trailer on the property. Caldwell advised that he met Willy in the winter but he could not recall if it was before or after Christmas, but thought it was either in January or February. He met Willy through a friend of his named Ron Menard. He then described how Ron and his girlfriend, Lynn, had troubles out at the trailer and that another male who had been living there stole some items from Willy. Willy did not know how to get the items back; so Lynn, "doing a favour for Willy asked us if we could come by and talk to this guy …"[452]

Caldwell said he did not know Lynn's last name but had been to her parent's residence and advised that Lynn was living with Willy and had "more of a friendship than uh ..a..like a relationship."[453] He described her as a "rough looking type of girl."[454] Lynn was living at Willy's until recently, and then lived with a male near the Turf Motel in Surrey. He was not sure if she was still there. Caldwell advised that "she's a pain..in, in the butt and uh, she drinks and does drugs, you know, and she can't handle either one and uh..she eventually uh..um, she's hard to handle"[455] and people will ask her to leave.

Caldwell continued by stating that Lynn and Ron used to go out together for about eight years and there were a lot of problems and fights between them. He advised that Ron had met Willy through Lynn. Lynn knew Willy for about two years and then she moved in with him in the summer of 1998. She would cook Willy's meals among other things but Willy did not know how to handle her and she was told to leave about a month ago. Caldwell advised Lynn did not work, was on welfare and she liked to party.

Caldwell advised that he and Ron had recovered Willy's stolen credit card and they spoke to the male who stole it inside of Willy's trailer. The male confessed to taking the credit card. When they were done with this male they told him to leave and not come back. Detective Lepine asked what Caldwell meant by talking to the male and also asked how the male ended up confessing. In this interview, Caldwell did not say that they 'tuned him up' nor did he infer there was any violence involved. Caldwell described this male as a 30 year old white male, with black hair, and a large build. Willy was grateful and wanted to pay them both, so he ended up cutting up a pig for Caldwell. Willy had a pig in the cooler, already skinned, and he cut it up and wrapped it and Caldwell took it home about a week later. Willy would get pigs all the time from the auction and "every night pretty well skins one and chops it up and kills it ..."[456]

---

[450] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 2
[451] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 5
[452] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 8
[453] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 9
[454] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 9
[455] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 9
[456] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 13

Willy let Caldwell stay at his place after Caldwell was arrested on domestic assault charges and needed a place to live. He stayed for about a week and a half and believed it was in April of 1999. Willy had said he needed "a watchman to watch the place."[457]

Caldwell described the trailer as a 14 foot wide trailer by 30 or 45 feet deep, with four rooms. This older trailer was dusty and dirty and was hard to keep clean. Caldwell slept at the far end of the trailer on the right side after one walks in the door. Willy's bedroom was to the left. Caldwell was sleeping on a couch in that room. The kitchen was beside the room where Caldwell slept and there was also an office area. Lynn used to stay in Willy's room and had her own bed in there but then, because she and Caldwell were getting along, she moved her bed into the same room as Caldwell.

Willy used to work until 12:30 a.m. or 1 a.m. skinning pigs and it "stunk when he came in and it turned her off."[458] Lynn and Caldwell would sit and talk and watch television together but they "were just friends."[459] He thought that Lynn wanted to have a relationship with him but he did not want to and "it wasn't in the cards."[460] Caldwell says he did have sex with Lynn but he does not consider that to be a relationship.

Caldwell advised that Lynn was a little concerned and that she did not really want to stay in the same room as Willy because she had seen certain things and "she was a little scared for her life."[461] Detective Lepine asked Caldwell if he had ever seen anything "that kind of raised one eye with you?"[462] Caldwell said he saw a pair of handcuffs "underneath Lynn's bed, uh ... right beside his bed ..."[463] When Caldwell and Lynn were moving her bed, the handcuffs fell out and Lynn showed them to him. Caldwell also saw night vision binoculars and said that he had taken them out of the box and had used them. Lynn took the night vision binoculars from Willy's closet in his bedroom. Willy also had a rifle in the closet with a large clip attached to it. Caldwell cannot recall the caliber of this rifle. Willy knew that Caldwell had tried the night vision binoculars but never told Caldwell what he used them for.

Caldwell advised that Lynn told him various things about Pickton. He advised at first she would say things like "oh he's getting uh,he's getting edgy he hasn't killed anything lately."[464] Lynn told him about a "run in that Willy had, had with a prostitute where the girl had cut her..cut him open and that uh..and uh..apparently he had a hard on with prostitutes and stuff like that ..."[465] Lynn told Caldwell that when Willy "was edgy..he..he would always be going out killing pigs every night, it was a ritual thing with him."[466] When Willy was acting strange she would say things "that oh I can tell he..he needs to kill somebody, this her [*sic*] actual words uh ... he hasn't killed anybody lately now where she got this from I don't know uh, you know I just sort of ..."[467] Lynn told him that she got the chills sleeping beside Willy now because she did not know if she would be killed next. Caldwell thought that enough people knew that she was staying there that she felt she would be okay. Caldwell said he found out afterwards that "she was helping him uh, lure girls into his vehicle."[468]

---

[457] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 16
[458] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 21
[459] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 23
[460] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 23
[461] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 24
[462] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 25
[463] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 25
[464] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 27
[465] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 27
[466] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 27
[467] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 28
[468] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 28

Lynn told Caldwell about an incident where they were in Vancouver and they loaded up the vehicle with liquor and drugs and "party stuff."[469] Lynn's job was to "help him lure girls into the truck and to go back to the farm, or the trailer and uh …"[470] Lynn told Caldwell about one girl in particular that they picked up in Vancouver and talked her into the vehicle because Lynn made it seem like she was a prostitute as well and Willy wanted to have a "duel."[471] The girl thought she was safe because Lynn was there. Caldwell believed this was why Willy kept Lynn around – to help lure the girls and to get the drugs. In terms of drugs, Caldwell stated that, "Willy doesn't know how to get the drugs."[472] As soon as the girl got in the truck, they gave her a big chunk of crack cocaine and "the girl got whacked right out and uh, and then it was off to the trailer."[473] Caldwell believed they were driving the Chevy S-10 black truck with red or maroon paint on the side and blacked out back windows. Caldwell used to drive this vehicle to a bar he worked at in Vancouver called The Dell. Caldwell could not tell Detective Lepine when this occurred because it had happened quite a while ago.

Caldwell was not sure when the incident happened with the girl they brought back to the trailer but believed it was not long before April because Lynn was still shaken up and she was "describing to me how uh, he was cutting strips off of her legs."[474] Lynn told Caldwell that they brought the girl to the trailer and took her into Willy's room "where the handcuffs are uh, they uh..Willy was doing something to her and I ..guess hurting her in some way and you know I think he was having sex uh..somehow but the girl was calling out for Lynn to come and help, and uh..and uh..you know, she was saying hey girl you know, help me, you know, you know.."[475] because she did not know Lynn's name. Lynn walked into the room and heard something like "just do as you're told."[476] The girl was then taken to the barn and Lynn saw her hanging and became ill and left the barn. Lynn then returned to the barn and saw Willy "was cutting strips of uh, of her skin and she said that uh, she never seen the inside of somebody [*sic*] skin it was Yellow uh..the fat that..um..she said I will never forget that you know and uh.."[477] Caldwell believed Lynn was quite callous when talking about setting the girl up but when she was talking about her hanging in the barn and Willy cutting her up, she was quite choked up about it though. Caldwell felt that she was more concerned about herself, but that she said enough people knew she was out there, that she thought she was safe. Lynn was now extorting money from Willy over this incident.

The comment that Caldwell made about Ellingsen telling him about the yellow fat was a point that remained with Corporal Connor as he felt this unique piece of information had a ring of truth to it. Corporal Connor later pursued this by visiting a meat packaging company and observing how they killed a pig. This follow up investigation revealed that pig fat is white and not yellow which made him more convinced that there was merit to Caldwell's information. He was asked about this during his interview on June 2nd with the writer:

> **CONNOR:** And that phrase that "I didn't know human fat was yellow," that, that absolutely convinced me that she saw something there that, that was likely the murder of another girl, a sex trade worker. But did it convince me that Pickton was responsible for all these girls missing? No, not yet.[478]

[469] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 28
[470] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 28
[471] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 28
[472] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 29
[473] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 29
[474] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 34
[475] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 35
[476] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 35
[477] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 35
[478] 8.3 Mike Connor interview with DC Evans p.120

Detective Lepine asked Caldwell if Lynn was aware of what was going to happen to the girls when they came to the trailer. Caldwell replied that she must have been aware and "she knew what her job was and what to do and that ..."[479] Detective Lepine asked Caldwell some clarifying questions and Caldwell described how the girl was handcuffed and was led out of the trailer. Lynn said that when she went into the barn, the girl was hanging from a chain and hook that was in the middle of the room. Lynn did not say if the woman was alive or not and she did not say what happened to the body. Willy had told Caldwell that he "could make people disappear and there's no traces of them"[480] but Caldwell is not sure how this would be done; he did know that Willy had a meat grinder though. In addition, there was apparently jewelry and credit cards that he had taken from some of these girls because he was telling Lynn that he could get her a credit card.

Detective Constable Chernoff and Detective Lepine took another break from the interview and recognized that Caldwell was becoming tired. Caldwell clarified that while the girl was in the bedroom with Willy, Lynn was smoking crack in the office area. When the girl was calling to Lynn for help, Caldwell was unsure if Lynn actually went into the bedroom or just yelled to her to "do what you're told or ... whatever."[481] Lynn had talked about this a few times but Caldwell was very unsure of the details and how much she told him each time, but the details of his statements did not change. Caldwell advised that he was not sure if Willy was having anal sex with the girl but that he was hurting her. Lynn did not tell him if the girl was naked or had clothes on when she was taken from the trailer to the barn. Caldwell did not think that Lynn went into the barn right away but that Willy had taken the girl into the barn and made her "stand on something ..."[482] Lynn then saw the girl hanging from a hook but he was not sure about the sequence of events.

Lynn left Willy's place for about four to five days after she had seen what happened in the barn but she returned and Caldwell assumed it was because she ran out of money. Lynn thought she was in control and had "the run of the place"[483] and she began extorting money from Willy. Menard told Caldwell that he was the go-between for Willy and Lynn and that Willy gave Menard cash to give to Lynn. Caldwell was told by Menard that Willy said, "you'll have to get rid of her"[484] because Willy couldn't put up with Lynn anymore. When Willy made the comment about being able to get rid of bodies without a trace, Menard was present with Caldwell. Menard had told Caldwell that Lynn had been on the phone to Willy calling him a killer.

Caldwell described Willy as an "alright guy, but he's a real loner and he's got he's strange...he's really weird"[485]. Willy told him that he had some wigs and Caldwell assumed he dressed "in drag,"[486] He did not know if they were used to lure the girls into his vehicle or for other reasons. Caldwell saw the wigs and dresses that Willy had in the trailer.

Caldwell believed that Lynn was telling him the truth because he did not believe she could make something up like that. Although Lynn only told him about the one incident, Caldwell had the impression that it had happened before.

[479] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 36
[480] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 37
[481] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 39
[482] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 42
[483] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 45
[484] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 48
[485] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 45
[486] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 45

Caldwell described the barn as having different stalls for the pigs and ostriches and other things there and that had liked to "kill them all."[487] The barn also had a "block and tackle type thing, a chain, block and tackle in the centre and that..there's a big hole in the centre where all the blood and everything goes..drains down into um ..."[488] Caldwell described a huge cesspool below this area where the remnants of the carcass drained into and he had a pressure washer that washes everything down. Caldwell believed that this was Willy's obsession. While Caldwell was staying there, Willy killed an emu and the ostrich. Caldwell had seen Willy skinning and cutting a pig open but had not actually seen him kill one. He described two hooks, "stainless steel uh, S shaped hooks and uh, you would..and they were razor sharp you know he would just..you know plunk the meat on to it.. or whatever he was working."[489] He further noted that a pump was used to remove the liquid in the cesspool[490] from the barn to another portion of the farm where it would be covered with dirt.

There was also "cock fights"[491] held there at the back of the barn where forty to fifty people would attend and bet. These fights happened once or twice a month. Caldwell said one had to be invited to get in.

Caldwell also advised that Willy would go to the police auction every year where they sold bikes and Willy would bring home "odds and ends and stuff."[492] The two businesses Willy was involved in were selling dirt and soil from the property and P & B Demolition. Lynn worked at the trailer taking payment for the dirt and soil business.

Lynn also told Caldwell that there was a fake wall in the trailer where there were some firearms stored. She did not show Caldwell where this was and he did not ask.

Detective Lepine asked Caldwell about having meals at the trailer as described by Caldwell in his previous interviews. Caldwell advised that Willy had once been cooking up some food in a skillet and Caldwell ate some of it. Caldwell says he was not trying to be paranoid but "it wasn't ordinary meat, you know..I don't know what, I don't know what human flesh looks like or anything like that but, it was strips, it was little tiny strips and then uh ..."[493] Caldwell believed it was not beef or chicken and it "was pretty gross you know"[494]. Willy had a freezer in the barn that had other types of meat in it; however, Caldwell did not know what types they were. Caldwell did not want to speculate what he had eaten from the "special freezer".[495] Detective Constable Chernoff asked if it was possible he ate the ostrich or the emu and Caldwell advised it was possible but that he saw the bird in the corner in a clump and Willy had not plucked it or cut the meat off. He does not believe that the emu or the ostrich were ever butchered.

Detective Constable Chernoff asked Caldwell about the "special freezer"[496] and Caldwell advised he did not know what type of meat was in there but it was all wrapped in black plastic.

During the time Caldwell stayed at the trailer, he advised that he worked as a bouncer for five or six evenings each week. He did not return to Pickton's trailer until 3:30 a.m. on most nights.

---

[487] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 52
[488] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 52
[489] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 53
[490] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 52
[491] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 54
[492] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 55
[493] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 58
[494] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 58
[495] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement, p. 60
[496] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 60

Detective Lepine tried to confirm when exactly Lynn had told him about both bringing the girl back to the trailer and when Willy and Lynn attended the bar saying they had been stopped by the police. Caldwell did not know and could not confirm the date. Caldwell did not know if Lynn had told Menard everything that she had told him but he believed that Menard knew quite a bit as well.

One day, Willy gave Menard the money to give to Lynn. Afterwards, Lynn called Willy and told him that Menard had never given her the money. After this telephone call with Willy, Lynn received more money from him.

Detective Lepine asked why Caldwell specifically wanted to speak to the VPD about the thirty missing prostitutes and not Coquitlam RCMP about the murder. Caldwell replied that "it's Vancouver's problem and that you know even though it happened in Coquitlam and it's going to involve Coquitlam, you know, Vancouver is the one that..it's..you know I..I guess uh, doing the investigation on it, you know."[497] Caldwell believed that Willy was responsible for all of the Missing Women from the DTES. Caldwell came forward to police because he had a family and believed the information he was being told.

Caldwell distinguishes between the police agencies and their jurisdictional responsibility for policing. He recognized that the women were going missing from Vancouver but also knew that the alleged homicide that Ellingsen had mentioned to him occurred in Coquitlam. While he was alleging they were connected it was significant that he asked for officers from VPD. This also coincides with the words expressed by Detective Lepine during his interview suggesting had it not been for Caldwell then he and Detective Constable Chernoff would not have been in Coquitlam as part of the team because the crimes allegedly occurred in RCMP jurisdiction. The same belief was held by the members of the RCMP who received the information regarding a possible homicide in their area and deferred to VPD to handle the informant because of the mention of the Missing Women from Vancouver. I would have expected that the officers in Coquitlam would have spoken to Caldwell to determine the nature of the information due to the fact that Pickton resided in their jurisdiction.

Detective Constable Chernoff asked Caldwell for an explanation about why he was confused and uncertain during the interview. Caldwell advised he had a rough day and "some things that have come up during the daytime and stuff like that, it's throwing me off pretty good".[498] Caldwell said he had a late night and he did not feel "that hot."[499]

The interview concluded and investigators discussed the merits of the information. There was an obvious disagreement as to Caldwell's credibility because of the way he presented during the interview. As discussed in other areas of the Report, PUHU members and Coquitlam members had different opinions on the credibility of Caldwell. Corporal Connor summarized the interview in his Continuation Report and remarked that "Caldwell admittedly was up all night and day partying and that he was extremely tired."[500] Furthermore he stated that, "Caldwell was confused on a number of issues and appeared to go 'downhill' after the investigators tried to establish a time line."[501] Corporal Connor noted that: "It soon became evident that Caldwell was not only tired but under the influence of an unknown substance. Or at least the after affects [*sic*]."[502] Corporal Connor also noted that, "in all fairness Caldwell was not advised previous to police attendance that he would be providing a statement to police this date and therefore couldn't prepare himself otherwise."[503]

[497] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 70
[498] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 73
[499] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement p. 73
[500] 25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p.50
[501] 25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p.50
[502] 25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p.50
[503] 25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p.50

At 6:41 p.m. surveillance officers observed Pickton at a business address on Kingsway Avenue. Pickton left this business and drove around slowly in circles in downtown Port Coquitlam before returning to his residence.

06 Aug 99

At an unknown time, Hiscox contacted Detective Constable Shenher by telephone and advised her that he had not seen Lisa Yelds recently but would call again if he spoke with her.

RCMP Sergeant Robertson advised Special 'O' officers that Pickton's ex-girlfriend, Ellingsen, was extorting $500.00 every two weeks from Pickton in regards to the murder that she witnessed. Information was also provided that Ellingsen was using Ron Menard as a middle man to obtain Pickton's money. Sergeant Robertson provided Special 'O' officers with the address and vehicle information for Menard and Ellingsen.

At 2:18 p.m. Leah Best, attended the RCMP Burnaby Detachment and indicated her friend, Lynn Ellingsen, had witnessed a murder committed by a male named Willy. RCMP Burnaby Constable Van Overbeek contacted RCMP Coquitlam Constable Marenchuk and arrangements were made for Best to attend the Coquitlam Detachment on August 7th, 1999 for an interview.

At 8 p.m. surveillance officers observed Pickton pick up a young female in his truck (later identified as FS [name withheld], Gina Houston's daughter) from a residence. Due to concern for the young girl's well-being, Pickton's vehicle was pulled over by RCMP Constable Krasman and Pickton was told that the police had received an anonymous call to check on the well-being of FS. Pickton was told to take the young girl directly home and he agreed.

A short time later Pickton was pulled over again when it appeared that he was driving towards his own residence instead of the young girl's residence. Constable Krasman personally drove the young girl to her residence and spoke to her mother Gina Houston who indicated that her child was the step-child of Pickton and she had no concerns whatsoever with her being in the company of Pickton. Constable Krasman indicated in a follow up report that although she had no evidence that anything inappropriate had occurred between Pickton and FS[name withheld] she felt the child's welfare was in jeopardy if she remained alone with Pickton.

07 Aug 99

At 11:49 a.m. surveillance officers observed Pickton pick up the same young girl, [name withheld], while operating a white Flatdeck truck with a horse trailer. They were observed attending the Fraser Valley Auction.

At 11:55 a.m. Leah Best was interviewed by RCMP Constable Marenchuk and Corporal Connor at the Coquitlam RCMP Detachment. Best provided the following information to the police:

Best stated that she ran into her friend, Lynn Ellingsen, at a friend's house around June 20th, 1999. She asked Lynn why she was staying there when she had previously been staying with a man named Willy. Lynn told her that something had happened at Willy's that really scared her. Best went on to describe what Lynn had told her specifically about wandering around "Willy's and found him in the barn and he had a woman strung up and he was gutting her."[504] Best advised that Willy was aware that Lynn had seen him doing this. Best went on to describe the Pickton property and admitted that she did not know its exact location. Lynn was staying in the trailer with Willy and Willy's brother

[504] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 49 10002 p. 9

lived in a house on the property as well. Best also advised that Lynn was working there and was answering the telephone and dispatching trucks for Willy's soil business.

Best had been told by Lynn that she thought Willy might be the one killing the prostitutes because she thought it was strange that she would be walking through the yard and she would "find you know a shoe here or some-, an earring. And when she was cleaning up his house when she moved in she found a bunch of women's, sets of women's I.D. And uh, and she said also that Willy had a, a wall in his trailer and he had guns behind, like a false wall."[505] Best said that Lynn had also mentioned seeing night vision glasses.

Best relayed that Lynn had told her that she woke up one morning around 2 a.m. and decided to go for a walk and found a girl strung up in the barn. Best did not ask her for details but said to Lynn "okay she was strung up and was she dead and she said oh yeah he was gutting her."[506] Best was aware that "they kill pigs"[507] so she pictured in her mind what "gutting meant."[508] Lynn did not tell Best what happened to the body after or describe what the woman looked like. Best advised police that she saw Lynn on June 20th and that the incident occurred approximately a week prior. Lynn told her that the look on Willy's face when she found him in the barn was "like he loved what he was doing, you know like, and he, she said it seems like he, he gets all excited when it's time to kill a pig or ..."[509] Lynn had told Best that she did not want to be "um what do you call it … when you're with a murderer you know ..."[510] Constable Marenchuk mentioned the term "accessory"[511] and Best replied "accessory, yeah."[512] Constable Marenchuk asked her what Willy may have done with the body and Best replied that Lynn had mentioned freezers being on the property. She said her boyfriend had checked them out and "… but I don't know, this is where I sort of doubted her when she said he found women's legs or something."[513] Lynn's boyfriend was Ron Menard and he had worked for Willy in the past.

Lynn told Best that Willy was a millionaire but Best had no idea how he made his money. Best advised she had been out to Willy's property on two occasions. On one occasion she was with Lynn and picked up some of Lynn's property. Best thought that that Willy had given Lynn $120.00 but she did not know what the money was for. Lynn talked about wanting money from Willy, "like a couple of thousand dollars or she mentioned oh maybe I should you know go for a cruise or something."[514] Lynn was asking Willy for money to keep quiet about the girl she had seen hanging in the barn. Best described the trailer as being single wide and about 50 to 60 feet wide. She thought that Lynn had her bedroom in the living room. The last time Best spoke with Lynn on the telephone they got into an argument about a man. Best did not want to associate with her anymore.

Best had asked Lynn why she did not call the police and she said: "I'm kind of scared to so I think I'll just get money from him you know."[515] Best advised that Lynn had a cocaine problem. Best also advised she came forward with this information because she had heard there was another woman's body found in Queensborough.

---

[505] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 49 10002 p. 15
[506] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 49 10002 p. 16
[507] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 49 10002 p. 16
[508] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 49 10002 p. 16
[509] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 49 10002 p. 19
[510] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 49 10002 p. 19
[511] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 49 10002 p. 19
[512] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 49 10002 p. 19
[513] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 49 10002 p. 21
[514] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 49 10002 p. 26
[515] 25.12d(ii) Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 49 10002 p. 27

Best was shown an older picture of Lynn and a photograph of Willy and she identified both. She was also shown a photograph that she identified as Lynn's ex-boyfriend; someone who had held a gun to Lynn's head in the past. Best could not recall his name. Best advised the police that Lynn would cooperate if the police brought her in for an interview.

At 2:40 p.m. surveillance officers observed Pickton and the same young girl (name withheld) depart the Fraser Valley Auction with a load of livestock. The young girl was dropped off at her home and Pickton attended his residence at 953 Dominion Avenue.

At 5:10 p.m. surveillance officers observed Pickton depart his residence and he once again attended the Fraser Valley Auction. At 6:11 p.m. he left the auction with a load of pigs and returned to his residence at 953 Dominion Avenue.

Later that evening, Sergeant Robertson contacted Sergeant Pollock by telephone at his residence and updated him on the latest developments in the case.

09 Aug 99

At 8:25 a.m. a meeting was held with RCMP Corporal Connor, VPD Detective Lepine and Detective Constable Chernoff along with other unknown officers. Corporal Connor's Continuation Report indicated the meeting was "held with investigators this date."[516] Corporal Connor provided a briefing on what the surveillance team had observed to date and the information from Leah Best.

Corporal Connor noted in his Timeline, which was completed in April of 2002, that around this time in the investigation (*August 9th, 1999*) he received information from RCMP civilian employee, Bev Hyacinthe. Hyacinthe advised Corporal Connor that she grew up with Pickton and that Pickton was aware that surveillance was being conducted on him by the RCMP.
*Corporal Connor noted that he forgot to include this in his original Continuation Report.

10 Aug 99

A meeting was held with the VPD Missing Women Working Group which included VPD Inspector Biddlecombe, Detective Constable Chernoff, Detective Lepine, Detective Constable Shenher, Sergeant Field, Detective Constable Clarke, Detective Constable Wolthers, Detective Constable Fell and civilian employee Dorothy Alford. The minutes of the meeting indicated that discussions had occurred which included seven persons of interest and the fact that Pickton was actively under investigation by Detective Constable Chernoff and Detective Lepine.

At 9:30 a.m. Detective Constable Chernoff and Detective Lepine met with Ross Caldwell who advised that he had been speaking to Ron Menard who told him the following information:

***NOTE:** The following information has been taken (verbatim) from Detective Constable Chernoff's Debrief Notes for this date.

[516] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 58

- Lynn is back in town. Not sure where she is staying.
- Lynn is still extorting money from Willie.
- Willie is upset with Lynn extorting money from him.
- Willie has offered Ron two thousand dollars to deliver Lynn to the property so that he could 'take care of her.'
- Ron refused, and didn't want anything to do with it.
- Ron is not aware that Lynn has told Ross Caldwell about the incident with the prostitute where Willie killed and disposed of a female body.
- Ron described the exact same story to Ross Caldwell that Caldwell had heard from Lynn. Ron told Caldwell that this was what Lynn had told him.
- Ron knows what is going on.
- Ron told Caldwell that Willie disposed of the body parts into 45 gallon drums which are taken away to to recycling plant. He does not know where this place is.
- All the blood that falls into the drain is washed down and pumped out onto the piles of dirt that are made into topsoil.[517]

At 11:36 a.m. Detective Lepine and Detective Constable Chernoff began to audiotape the interview and asked Caldwell to explain the circumstances behind his physical condition at his last interview on August 5th, 1999. Caldwell explained that he had very little sleep and "it was bad timing"[518] to be interviewed on that date, but he's "up to it today."[519] Caldwell stated that he may have missed certain points or was not clear during his previous interview. Detective Constable Chernoff asked Caldwell to start from the beginning and first tell them about the person who was providing him with this information.

Caldwell advised that the female's name was Lynn, and he knew her quite well, but could not think of her last name. He met her through his friend, Ron Menard, and had known her for about five years. Lynn had told him information about a male she knew as Willy. This male also went by Bob and Robert and his last name was Pickton. He lived on Dominion Street in Port Coquitlam. Caldwell originally met Willy when Lynn asked him and Menard to help Willy take care of a problem. The problem he mentioned was that a male who had been staying with Willy had stolen Willy's credit card. Willy gave Caldwell a pig for helping him get his credit card back. This occurred in February of 1999. About a week later Caldwell and Menard returned to the farm and helped Willy and Lynn cut up the pig and wrap it up. Caldwell advised he returned with Menard another couple of times and Menard had some moose meat and they used the meat grinder to mix it with pork and package it up.

Caldwell described Willy's property and where the trailer, house, and barn were located. He indicated that Lynn had stayed at the farm on and off for about a year. Caldwell described Lynn as "devious"[520] and "a user"[521] and that she used alcohol and drugs, specifically methamphetamine. She lost her driver's license after a drinking and driving charge that he believed happened in March of 1999.

Caldwell described Willy as a loner with very few friends and not very personable. Caldwell advised that one night, while he was working at The Dell, Willy and Lynn came in near closing time and said they were in Vancouver and had an encounter with the police. They said they were in the neighbourhood just driving around and they were pulled over by the police, but they were let go and that was the end of their night. Caldwell believed they were in the east end of Vancouver and that the police stopped them because they were driving by the same spot more than once or twice. He advised that the police would have thought that Lynn was a prostitute. They never told him what they were doing in that area, although he surmised that they were there to pick up prostitutes. Caldwell believed that Willy would have been driving his black and red Chevrolet S-10 truck with a red interior, a

[517] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 4 p. 339
[518] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 261
[519] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 261
[520] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 269
[521] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 269

blacked out rear window, and an extended cab. The only other vehicles Willy had were large work trucks. Willy dropped Lynn off at The Dell that night and Caldwell drove Lynn back to the trailer later that night. He advised that he and Lynn took some drugs and that Willy was there and acknowledged them but did not get up. Caldwell left in the morning and had a problem with the woman he was living with because he got home so late. This occurred in March of 1999, about a month before Caldwell lived with them.

In April of 1999 Caldwell was arrested for domestic assault and Willy allowed him to stay at his trailer after his release at the end of April. During his stay, Willy let him use his Chevy S-10 pickup truck to drive to work at The Dell. Caldwell provided a description of the trailer and advised that he stayed on the couch in the far bedroom. About three or four days later, he and Lynn took one of the extra beds out of Willy's room and moved it into that room. This room was at the opposite end from Willy's bedroom. He advised that the room was used as a storage room and it took a few days to clean it up, Caldwell stated there was a lot of stuff in the room including tools, an old bear skin rug, and a saddle. They had to move everything and also cleaned and scrubbed the floor. When they were moving the spare bed from Willy's room, Caldwell saw handcuffs fall out from underneath the mattress onto the floor. Caldwell mentioned that Lynn had previously told him that Willy kept handcuffs underneath the bed and she was quite concerned about her own safety because Willy was "kind of strange and uh uh, and there is other reasons."[522]

Within a day or two of Caldwell moving in, he and Lynn were driving somewhere. As the radio was not working, she confided to him that Willy was having problems picking up prostitutes in Vancouver. Willy asked Lynn to come along with him to make it easier to entice the prostitutes into the vehicle and then bring them back to the trailer. In exchange for Lynn providing that service, Willy would buy her things and give her money for drugs and alcohol, as well as allowing her to stay in his trailer. Caldwell commented that he did not think that Lynn knew "the complete gra- gravity of the situation, but I mean uh she uh, she went along with it and uh, and she enticed uh girls into the vehicle by saying that she was a prostitute and uh, and then they had uh booze, uh crack, uh anything that the girl would maybe like to ..."[523]

Lynn told Caldwell about a specific incident when Lynn and Willy "brought a girl back by getting her high and telling her that uh he wanted a, a dual, uh she was a prostitute and, and uh she uh, uh they needed another to complete the, the ring."[524] Although, Lynn only told him about this one specific time, Caldwell thought it sounded to him like it had happened more than once. Lynn continued telling Caldwell that they convinced the prostitute to go back to Willy's trailer because Lynn pretended she was also a prostitute. Lynn gave the girl some crack cocaine to smoke and "the girl got whacked out pretty good at that point, she said, and, uh, and they were, they drove back to the farm."[525] When they got back to Willy's trailer, Lynn and the girl did more crack cocaine and then Willy took the girl into his bedroom. Lynn stayed in the office area of the trailer and then heard some screaming or complaining that it was hurting. The girl called out for Lynn saying "'hey girl,' you know 'come here I need you' or 'help me' or and, uh, Lynn just said, uh, you know, 'just just be quiet."[526] Caldwell thought that Lynn went into the room but he admitted he was unclear about the following sequence of events. Eventually the girl was led out of the room. Lynn told him that the girl was handcuffed and Caldwell was not sure if she was "gagged or anything like that"[527] but that "it wouldn't matter out there; no one can hear ya."[528] Caldwell said the trailer was just too far from the road for anyone to

[522] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 285
[523] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 287
[524] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 288
[525] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 289
[526] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 290
[527] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 290
[528] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 290

hear anything and the closest place was his brother's house and no one could hear anything from there either. The girl was taken outside and led into the barn and Lynn went out afterwards and:

> she seen the girl hanging in the barn and she, at this point, this is where she said she was, it was really kind of got to her because she was, she said she got sick eh? And, uh, apparently what was happening was he was cutting strips of, uh, skin from her legs and Lynn said that, uh, she says 'I never knew hat, uh, uh, the fat in the legs were yellow', uh, and, uh, and she, uh, threw up at that point and left, uh, and left the barn and, uh, he, uh, she said that, uh, she, uh, uh I don't believe she went back in, um, um, the conversation with me was kind of broken up then.[529]

Lynn never told Caldwell if the woman was alive or dead or if she was naked when Lynn saw her hanging in the barn. Caldwell said that Lynn never described how the woman was hanging but that the most important aspect for Lynn was that she was being cut open. Caldwell was asked by Detective Constable Chernoff if one person would be able to hang a person up and he said Yes; that Willy knew how to handle an animal or a person. Lynn said she then packed up and left the trailer for a few days.

Lynn had told Caldwell that Willy liked having her around because she could get girls for him and those "were her words."[530] Lynn went back for the money and she used to tell Caldwell that Willy was "getting edgy and, uh, and she could tell because he hadn't killed anyone lately"[531] and that killing pigs just wasn't enough. Caldwell was not sure when this incident took place but felt it was fairly close to the time when he moved into the trailer in April 1999. Caldwell believed that Lynn felt safer when he was staying there and that she could sleep easier. Lynn also thought that she was safe from Willy because a lot of people knew she was staying with him.

Lynn never spoke to Caldwell about this specific incident again, but did speak about other things. She told Caldwell that "'he can't get rid of me and I run the place and I tell everybody what to do' because, you know, Willie, um, you know, I, I, you know, Willie confides in me and he, you know and apparently he did confide in her on a lot of things."[532] Lynn also told Caldwell that Willy had said he could get Lynn some identification and a credit card. Lynn also talked about Willy having jewelry but that had been stolen from him by a woman who occasionally hung around there. Caldwell said this was another example of how Willy did not handle things well because he let the woman still hang around his property after she had stolen from him.

Caldwell described how one evening Willy had made a hash brown type dish and had fried up some meat and gave some of the dish to Caldwell. Caldwell advised that the meat "wasn't pig, you know, it wasn't beef."[533] He gagged on it a little bit because it had a strange texture to it. Caldwell stated, "I'm not trying to think it was a human flesh or anything but, um, it definitely wasn't normal and that."[534]

Lynn showed Caldwell some night vision binoculars that she took down from a shelf in Willy's bedroom closet. Willy let Caldwell try them out on the deck of the trailer and Caldwell advised he could see everything and that they were very good binoculars. Lynn also showed him a semi-automatic, high powered rifle with a large magazine that was kept in his bedroom. Caldwell described it as more of an assault rifle than a hunting rifle.

---

[529] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 291
[530] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 295
[531] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 295
[532] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 298
[533] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 300
[534] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 300

Lynn mentioned two or three times that Willy had a false wall that contained different weapons and other things but she was never specific about where it was located.

Caldwell indicated there was a walk-in freezer in the barn as well a large deep freezer. He opened the deep freezer once and it was full of packages wrapped in black plastic. This seemed very strange to Caldwell because it was not like other meat from the market. He described the packages as varying in sizes and shapes which had been wrapped "sloppily."[535]

During Caldwell's stay at the trailer, Willy showed him a ladies wig. He told Caldwell that he dressed up like a girl and that he would go downtown dressed up. There was more than one wig; one was blonde in colour; and the other was darker. Willy also had women's dresses but Caldwell never saw Willy in a dress.

Willy also used to have "cock fights"[536] at the back of the barn. They would bring beer and bet money on the fights.

Caldwell advised that Willy would start slaughtering pigs after dinner and would be out in the barn until midnight. Caldwell and Lynn would often be in the trailer watching television and never participated in the slaughtering, although he thought Willy would not have minded.

Detective Constable Chernoff questioned Caldwell about the meat grinder. Caldwell recalled that this grinder was not very clean or noisy and he was not sure if it was an automatic or manual version. He described the grinder as being a "fair size"[537] because they were putting in large pieces of moose and pork together. Willy threw the by-product from the animals into a large bucket that had "you know, extra pieces, left over pieces, uh you know, and bones and stuff like that"[538] which was taken to a processing plant. The blood went down into a large hole that was pressure washed and pumped out into the backyard. Caldwell believed that it just soaked into the ground at which time Willy would put soil over it.

Willy had told Caldwell that if there was anyone he would like taken care of or he would like to disappear without a trace, he had a way of disposing of bodies. Willy made it sound like a joke. Willy said this in front of Ron as well.

As a result of Lynn being hard to control, Willy asked Ron to help him and get Lynn to move out. This was when Lynn began extorting Willy for money. She told Ron that she would go to the police and tell them that Willy was a killer. Ron told Caldwell that Willy was getting tired of giving money to Lynn and offered Ron $2000.00 to help out and "get her there"[539] but Ron refused. Caldwell asked Ron "how does he (Pickton), uh, dispose of these, of these bodies and stuff?"[540] Ron told him it was simple and that all Willy did was "put them in forty-five gallon drums and gets it shipped to, uh, some depot that, uh, that uses it for fertilizer."[541] Caldwell believed that Ron would not be assuming this and believed Willy must have told him these details.

Prior to the end of the interview Caldwell was asked why he decided to come forward. Caldwell advised that he had four daughters of his own and realized that this had to be stopped. The interview concluded at approximately 1:30 p.m.

---

[535] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 303
[536] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 305
[537] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 308
[538] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 308
[539] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 316
[540] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 319
[541] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29(1of3) p. 319

At 11:30 a.m., surveillance officers observed Pickton attend an auto wreckers business and drop off an unplated white Chevrolet Cavalier for scrap. At 12:30 p.m. Pickton attended the VPD Impound Lot at Union Street and Quebec Street, Vancouver, where he met a tow truck that was already waiting in the parking lot. Pickton, followed by the tow truck, returned to the auto wreckers and dropped off two scrap vehicles that he had picked up from the Impound Lot.

At 11:46 p.m. PUHU Detective Ballantyne and Corporal Henley attended Lynn Ellingsen's residence and advised her that her name had arisen in an investigation. She was also told she had an outstanding warrant for her arrest for the offense of impaired driving. Ellingsen was returned to the detachment where she was initially interviewed without being audio or video recorded. Detective Ballentyne recorded in his notes that Ellingsen was told that they were investigating the disappearance of a number of Lower Mainland STWs. She indicated that she thought she would be of little help since she was not a street person herself. She was asked if she knew anyone who might be a "little odd"[542] who also used the services of STWs. Ellingsen volunteered the name Willie Pickton and described why she thought he was odd. She advised Pickton would occasionally stare down at her at all hours of the night as she was sleeping in his trailer. She advised Pickton also had women's clothing which he had worn and modeled for her in the past. On one occasion, Pickton brought a STW to the trailer and he pretended that Ellingsen was also a STW and gave each of them $150.00. Ellingsen took the money and went into town where she partied with friends for several days. Ellingsen did not recall the date that this occurred nor a name or description of the STW.

At 1:20 p.m. Ellingsen's interview was then audio-taped and the following information was provided:

Detective Ballantyne started the interview by telling Ellingsen that they had received a tip involving her and Willy Pickton. Detective Ballantyne indicated there were a couple of specific questions he would like to ask her. He then asked her if she ever saw Pickton wearing women's clothing and she acknowledged she had. He asked her if she had ever seen Pickton harm any girl and she responded she had not. Ellingsen was asked if she had ever seen a prostitute at Willy's trailer and she described the night she saw the prostitute at the trailer with Pickton. She advised that Pickton came in with the prostitute and gave both of them $150.00 so she grabbed the money, called a taxi, and left. Ellingsen did not remember a description of the woman and could not describe the conversation between the woman and Pickton. She indicated that Pickton and the woman were in the trailer with her for approximately ten to fifteen minutes before she left in the taxi. Ellingsen described how she was sitting in the trailer in one of the office chairs and the woman sat in the other chair and then Pickton said, "okay which one of you are first and she said I am and then he just gave both of us the money and then they went into the room, I called a cab and I left."[543] Detective Ballantyne asked why Pickton would have said "which one of you first?"[544] Ellingsen responded to this question by saying she had absolutely no idea. Ellingsen explained to police that she had left the trailer that night and went to Valerie's house where she stayed for a couple of days. Ellingsen advised that she never spoke to Pickton about the STW again.

Detective Ballantyne asked Ellingsen if she was with Pickton in New Westminster when "there was a circumstance where a working girl was approached."[545] Ellingsen said, "No, there was no… I wasn't, no. We got pulled over in New West, that was the night that we were at The Dell. I was visiting um a bouncer friend of mine"[546] named Ross Caldwell. Ellingsen advised that she and Pickton did the following:

[542] 25.77, Project Everitas, 102 p. 75
[543] 25.12a(ii) PUHU File, p. 94
[544] 25.12a(ii) PUHU File, p. 94
[545] 25.12a(ii) PUHU File, p. 95
[546] 25.12a(ii) PUHU File, p. 95

> ...left there and then we were going over the bridge and I just assumed that we were going back home, but then he turned and then he said we're just gonna go for a drive, get something to eat. So we drove up and then he turned back around and we got pulled over. But uh when he was with me there was nobody being approached whatsoever. We just ... they asked ... I asked the reason why we were being pulled over and she said ... the woman cop told us that she was doing a routine check is what she had said, but there was no approach whatsoever.[547]

Ellingsen advised that when they were at the bar, Pickton had talked to Caldwell but she could not hear the conversation because she was walking around socializing. The next night, Pickton dropped her off at the same bar and Caldwell gave Ellingsen a ride back to the trailer.

Ellingsen indicated she may have told someone that Pickton wore women's clothing. Detective Ballantyne asked her that if she did tell anyone, did she think it was possible the person may have misconstrued the information. Ellingsen advised that she did not know how other people interpreted things or what others said but that she could not speak for anyone but herself.

Ellingsen denied ever seeing Pickton harm a female; however, she said that Pickton did hit her on one occasion and she went on and described the incident to police. Pickton and several other males were working in the barn while Ellingsen was inside the trailer drinking with one of the truckers. Ellingsen and the trucker began fighting and she kicked him out of the trailer. The trucker went into the barn and told Pickton at which time Pickton came towards Ellingsen, knocked the beers out of her hand, and grabbed her around the neck. Ellingsen left after this incident and was driven to Surrey by Pat (later identified as Pat Casanova).

Detective Ballantyne asked Ellingsen if she had ever seen Pickton slaughter pigs in the barn and she responded that she had and it made her sick. She stated: "Just even the smell, it's gross."[548] She advised that Pickton only slaughtered the pigs at night time between 8 - 9 p.m. and Pat (Casanova) usually helped him. Detective Ballantyne asked where Pickton kept the meat and whether or not he kept it or sold it right away. Ellingsen advised that he "gets rid of them or he just some- ... like he loads them into barrels and then he takes it to the waste."[549] She advised that he sends the pork out to have a company package it for him.

Detective Ballantyne asked again if she had "ever seen Willy harm any woman out on that piece of property and especially in the barn?"[550] Ellingsen responded "No."[551] Detective Ballantyne asked her if she may have told someone that Pickton had harmed someone in the barn and she responded that she did not.

The following conversation then occurred:

[547] 25.12a(ii) PUHU File, p. 96
[548] 25.12a(ii) PUHU File, p. 102
[549] 25.12a(ii) PUHU File, p. 103
[550] 25.12a(ii) PUHU File, p. 103
[551] 25.12a(ii) PUHU File, p. 103

BALLANTYNE:	Okay, I'll be real specific here, and this obviously comes to us from one of the tips. 'Lynn walked into the barn where Willy had a girl hung up by the neck and was skinning her like a pig.'
ELLINGSEN:	No, not at all.
BALLANTYNE:	'Lynn said she didn't realize that human, that human being's fat was yellow.'
ELLINGSEN:	That's not true.
BALLANTYNE:	That never happened?
ELLINGSEN:	No, no, not at all.
BALLANTYNE:	you never ...
ELLINGSEN:	That's the truth.
BALLANTYNE:	You never saw anything like that?
ELLINGSEN:	No.
BALLANTYNE:	Do you think you might have said that to someone?
ELLINGSEN:	I don't know. Like I can't see why, why I would say something like that. You know something like that you just don't make up.
BALLANTYNE:	I guess that's what's we're trying to find out, uh Lynn, is whether or not it's made up, either intentionally or unintentionally.
ELLINGSEN:	I'm telling you the truth, no.[552]

Detective Ballantyne advised Ellingsen that they would be continuing the investigation and he did not want her to tell anyone; what they were speaking to her about during the interview. Ellingsen said that she also did not want anyone to know that they were talking to her and she recognized that "this is serious, it's not a joke."[553] Ellingsen said that if the information were true, if she had seen Pickton harming a woman, she "would come out and say because it could have happened to me you know."[554]

Detective Ballantyne summarized that there were three things that he found peculiar about Pickton. Firstly, that he's a little strange because he "sort of sneaks around the trailer when you used to sleep at night...."[555] On this point Ellingsen clarified that it was not just a matter of Pickton sneaking around, but the overall demeanor that she noticed about him while she had stayed there. Secondly, Pickton was "a little weird"[556] because he dressed in women's clothes. On this point Ellingsen answered affirmatively and stated that Pickton "has this wig and stuff."[557] Thirdly, Pickton picked up prostitutes. On this point Ellingsen responded, "well uh yeah."[558]

The interview ended and Detective Ballentyne and Corporal Henley later provided details to Corporal Connor.

[552] 25.12a(ii) PUHU File, p. 105
[553] 25.12a(ii) PUHU File, p. 107
[554] 25.12a(ii) PUHU File, p. 108
[555] 25.12a(ii) PUHU File, p. 108
[556] 25.12a(ii) PUHU File, p. 109
[557] 25.12a(ii) PUHU File, p. 109
[558] 25.12a(ii) PUHU File, p. 109

Corporal Henley and Detective Ballentyne spent eighteen minutes in a room with Ellingsen; a woman who was a possible witness to a potential homicide. While I recognize from Detective Ballantyne's Continuation Report that they spent some time prior to the video-taped interview with Ellingsen, it is difficult to determine exactly what was said during that time. The interview itself confirmed information in that she admitted to being in the trailer when Pickton brought home a STW. Ellingsen provided information from that night which Corporal Henley and Detective Ballantyne did not pursue in the interview room nor did I see documented evidence that it was pursued after the interview. Specifically, Ellingsen advised she called a cab[559] and alleged she went to a friend Valerie's place. Detective Ballantyne did not pursue this line of questioning nor did he ask for further information regarding her friend Valerie. Also during the interview she alleged she was assaulted by Pickton and that was not pursued either.

Officers use a variety of different approaches for interviewing potential witnesses or offenders. Often exculpatory statements provide information that can be explored and refuted.

11 Aug 99

At 8 a.m. Detective Constable Chernoff's log notes indicate that he turned over Caldwell's interview tapes to an assistant in Port Coquitlam for transcribing purposes.

At 8:15 a.m. a meeting was held in Port Coquitlam which included RCMP Corporal Connor, Corporal Clary, Sergeant Pollock, Superintendent Hall, Corporal Andrews and Corporal Pridday, PUHU Detective Ballantyne, Corporal Henley, and Corporal Justason and VPD Detective Lepine and Detective Constable Chernoff. The discussion surrounding Ellingsen focused on the fact that she had denied seeing Pickton harm a female in the barn (or anywhere else).

In reviewing Corporal Connor's Timeline[560] it appeared he was clearly unhappy with the way Corporal Henley and Detective Ballentyne conducted the Ellingsen interview. In his interview on June 2nd Corporal Connor advised that he never told them he was not happy with the way they conducted themselves and to this day he has not directly expressed these sentiments to them or their boss, Staff Sergeant Henderson. Corporal Connor recognized that he had to either corroborate Ellingsen's information or disprove it. Her denial and later refusal to take the polygraph was damaging to the investigation.

12 Aug 99

At 8:30 a.m. Corporal Connor attended the residence of Ron Menard and interviewed him on his front porch. Corporal Connor's Continuation Log summarized their conversation. He noted that Menard appeared to be co-operative, although it was "apparent he was concerned with what could have been overheard by the female in the residence."[561] Menard advised that he had known Ellingsen for about eight years and referred to her as a "trouble maker."[562] He admitted that she had a cocaine and alcohol problem. He advised that Ellingsen had moved to Pickton's property about eight or nine months ago and he had met Pickton through her. Ellingsen had asked him and his friend Ross (Caldwell) to get some property back that had been stolen from Pickton. Approximately three months after Ellingsen moved in with Pickton, she told Menard about an incident where she and Pickton picked up a prostitute. Menard believed this occurred about a month before he was told about it. Ellingsen told Menard that she "'couldn't believe how we finished her off like we did' or something to that

[559] 25.12a(ii) PUHU File, p. 93
[560] 25.12d(ii) Williams Appendices, Appendix L p.111
[561] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 68
[562] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 68

effect."[563] Corporal Connor asked Menard if he believed her and "he scrunched up his face and stated that he didn't know."[564] On a later date, Ellingsen told Menard that a male named Pat (later identified as Patricio Casanova) had been on the property and saw "body parts in the freezer (mechanical barn)."[565] He described Pat as older and "oriental."[566] Menard looked in the freezer himself but did not find any body parts. Menard described Pickton as "a loner who kills pigs."[567] He advised that Pickton would give her about $500.00 a month because Ellingsen was not working.

Corporal Connor noted in his Continuation Log that "it was apparent that Menard knew more but was reluctant to talk about it during the course of the first meeting and with his girlfriend there. Efforts will be made to speak with Menard on the 16th day of August, 1999."[568]

At 9:35 a.m. Corporal Connor attended the residence of Lisa Yelds. Yelds described herself as an outlaw biker. Corporal Connor observed Nazi flags and paraphernalia on the walls and a "tribute (shrine) of her deceased boyfriend on her walls."[569] She described Pickton as "misunderstood and socially underdeveloped."[570] Pickton and others had told Yelds that he had multiple personalities but Yelds told Pickton that she did not believe that. Corporal Connor spent a lot of time during the interview speaking to Yelds about her life and her outlaw biker associations and little time was spent on Pickton as it was "apparent she was not going to divulge information to Corporal Connor"[571] as she had done with Hiscox. Every time Corporal Connor attempted to leave the residence and end the conversation, Yelds would assure him that "Pickton was gentle and wouldn't be responsible for violence towards prostitutes."[572]

While it was apparent that Yelds was not going to give Corporal Connor any information that would assist with his investigation, I believe the opposite held true for Menard. Menard provided very important information and he should have been convinced to come to the police station for a more thorough interview. In my opinion the RCMP should not have conducted an interview with Menard on his front porch. Menard should have been taken to the police station to conduct a proper interview. Interviewing Menard at his residence gave him control over the interview. The casual approach did not instill the seriousness of the enquiries that Corporal Connor was making. Conducting an interview at the police station distanced from Menard's home environment may have allowed him to open up and provide further details.

At 11:10 a.m. RCMP Special 'O' surveillance observed Pickton depart his residence with "some barrels"[573] on the back of his flat deck truck and he drove to West Coast Reduction Ltd at Commissioner Street and Stewart Street. At 12:06 p.m. Pickton departed West Coast Reduction Ltd. with the barrels and drove to Empire Recycling on Glen Drive. Surveillance was discontinued at 2 p.m.

The information from Caldwell regarding Pickton delivering barrels to the West Coast Reduction Ltd. demanded a follow up inquiry. Corporal Connor advised in his interview that he did not pursue that aspect as he did not want to expose the Pickton investigation to the personnel at West Coast

[563] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 68
[564] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 68
[565] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 68
[566] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 68
[567] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 68
[568] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 68
[569] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 69
[570] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 69
[571] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 69
[572] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 69
[573] 21.1, Special 'O' File 98-100, p.14

Reduction Ltd. This statement is in contrast to the interviews he conducted with Yelds, Casanova, and Menard who all had a very close association to Pickton and were more likely to talk to Pickton than anyone at West Coast Reduction Ltd. Corporal Connor also knew at that point from civilian RCMP employee, Bev Hyacinthe that Pickton was aware he was under surveillance. In my opinion, Corporal Connor had already exposed the investigation and following up with West Coast Reduction Ltd, in my opinion, would not have jeopardized the investigation but may have assisted.

Following Corporal Connor's interviews on June 2nd and August 9th 2011, the writer received a memorandum on September 6th 2011 from Corporal Connor (disclosed through the Department of Justice (DOJ) and MWCI). The memorandum specifically addressed the lack of follow up to West Coast Reduction Ltd and advised that on August 12th 1999 he was aware that surveillance was established on Pickton with the same objectives as in past surveillance:

> (a) To establish PICKTON's associates, businesses, vehicles he had access to and where he was travelling to.
> (b) Should surveillance observe PICKTON to pick up a STW that he should be stopped as soon as practicable and safe to do so and remove the passenger from his vehicle etc.[574]

Corporal Connor found out shortly afterwards that Pickton had off loaded barrels at West Coast Reduction Ltd and then learned that Pickton was driving around the DTES. It was shortly after this that surveillance lost Pickton. Corporal Connor indicated that his main concern at that time was finding Pickton and by the time surveillance re-acquired him they had lost continuity of the barrels.

This same memorandum advised that at the time and that Corporal Connor took into account the following:

> (a) We had never seen him do this before.
> (b) We did not have any recent (within days of this occurrence) reports of any particular missing woman.
> (c) We had never been informed by VPD, either working with them or in our research of PICKTON, that the rendering plant had ever called the VPD with any concerns about PICKTON and what the[sic] found/didn't find in his barrels, and
> (d) In his business of slaughtering pigs on a regular basis this seemed an appropriate method of disposing these animal renderings.[575]

While I acknowledge that Corporal Connor may not have been getting real-time updates, I believe it was a priority for him to follow up on that information regarding the barrels and the information at West Coast Reduction Ltd as it corroborated information provided by Caldwell. In this same memorandum I was advised that information could have been obtained at a later date but I have seen no documentation to show that Corporal Connor or anyone else from Coquitlam RCMP conducted this follow up until Pickton was arrested in February 2002.

On the basis of my review, I disagree with Corporal Connor's statement that they had never seen Pickton do this before as surveillance reports[576] revealed that Pickton was followed to West Coast Reduction Ltd on August 4th and then followed to the area of the Patricia Hotel in the DTES.

Also, Corporal Connor's assertion that he was never informed by VPD that the rendering plant had complained about Pickton appears to be, in my opinion, Corporal Connor deflecting ownership of the issue to VPD when clearly the call to conduct further investigation at that time, rested with Coquitlam RCMP.

---

[574] 8.3 Mike Connor File- 09Aug2011 – Letter 2011-09-06 DC Evans re: Mike Connor p.2
[575] 8.3 Mike Connor File- 09Aug2011 – Letter 2011-09-06 DC Evans re: Mike Connor p.2
[576] 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.88

13 Aug 99

Corporal Connor indicated in his notes that he had tentatively identified the male that Menard referred to as 'Pat' as Patricio Casanova.

At 10:35 a.m. Corporal Connor attended a meat plant in Langley, B.C. and spoke with the plant manager. Corporal Connor observed and photographed a pig being slaughtered at this business. He noted that the pigs were hoisted up by the rear legs. Corporal Connor briefly explained to the plant manager what he was investigating and the plant manager "laughed and questioned how can anybody mistake a hanging pig for a human.,,,,he then asked if it was Pickton. When asked why he thought that, he stated Pickton buys a lot of pigs from them as well and that he lives in Coquitlam."[577] After observing the slaughtering process, Corporal Connor felt it was "very unlikely, in fact almost improbable that Ellingsen could confuse what was hanging there for a pig"[578], regardless of her sobriety. Corporal Connor realized that further follow up was required given this information.

This information convinced Corporal Connor that it was more than likely that Ellingsen was not telling the truth about what she had seen saw in the barn and it was unlikely she could confuse a pig with a human being.

14 Aug 99

At 11 a.m. Detective Constable Chernoff spoke with Ross Caldwell and noted the conversation in his log. Caldwell advised he had spoken to Ron Menard and Ron told him that the police had questioned him two days prior about Pickton. Menard told Caldwell that he did not tell the police anything about Pickton and that he told Pickton that the police were asking questions about him in relation to the Missing Women from Vancouver. Caldwell and Menard joked about Ellingsen because she had been out at Pickton's trailer for a few days and had no idea that Pickton "wanted to get rid of her because of the extortions."[579] Pickton told Menard that he was not concerned because the police would not find anything on his farm.

This information was important because the officers already knew about the rendering plant at that time. The information that they would not find anything on his farm added credibility to the information with regard to disposing of the bodies by feeding them to his pigs and disposing of the rest at the rendering plant.

16 Aug 99

At 8:00 a.m. Corporal Connor contacted the RCMP "E" Division Forensic Laboratory and spoke to a civilian member in the toxicology department regarding the influence of cocaine on the human brain and asked if it could cause hallucinogenic episodes. He was advised that cocaine was not a hallucinogenic but could cause paranoia.

At 12:20 p.m. Corporal Connor interviewed Patricio (Pat) Casanova and made notes on this interview in his Continuation Report. Corporal Connor described Casanova as an elderly, "Filipino"[580] man with severe physical health problems. He indicated Casanova had an airway in his throat to assist with his breathing.

---

[577] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 70

[578] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 70

[579] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App V.i. Chernoff's Case Log, p. 35

[580] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 71

Casanova indicated that he has known Pickton for approximately ten years and knew Ellingsen as a woman who had stayed with Pickton earlier on in the year; however, Casanova advised he had not been to Pickton's in the last month or two. He advised that Pickton slaughtered pigs on an almost nightly basis. Casanova attended the farm "to fulfill pork orders from the Filipino community."[581] He stated that Pickton used a knife during the slaughtering process and raised the pig by its hind legs with a block and tackle. Casanova often assisted Pickton in the slaughtering of the pigs.

Casanova was not surprised that Pickton would use the "services of a prostitute"[582] although he stated he has not seen Pickton use prostitutes first hand. He was aware of Pickton's altercation with a prostitute in March of 1997. Pickton had told him the March 1997 incident had occurred because of an argument over payment.

About a month prior, Pickton told Casanova that the police were talking to his friends and asking questions about him in relation to the missing STWs. Casanova believed that "Pickton was very worried."[583] Casanova had never seen any suspicious activity at the trailer or the farm and he had never seen any human body parts in any freezers.

Corporal Connor noted that he sensed reluctance on the part of Casanova to offer anything to the investigation. Casanova did advise that he had heard Pickton and Ellingsen argue but said he did not understand the language so could not say what they were arguing about. He thought that during one conversation, Ellingsen said "you do the sickest things."[584] Corporal Connor noted that: "All in all Casanova appeared to be genuinely sincere and honest."[585]

17 Aug 99

There was a meeting held in Coquitlam which was attended by Sergeant Robertson, Corporal Connor, Staff Sergeant Halpenny, Corporal Nash, Detective Lepine, Detective Constable Chernoff, Detective Ballentyne and Superintendent Hall, who joined them later in the meeting. It was decided amongst this group of officers that Ellingsen would be re-interviewed and polygraph test administered at a later date. Menard would also have to be re-interviewed.

At 12:30 p.m. Detective Constable Chernoff and Detective Lepine met with Caldwell who stated he had been at Menard's residence until 4 a.m. in the morning. Caldwell advised that Menard had spoken to Pickton and relayed the conversation he had with Pickton. Menard informed Caldwell that he had brought up the topic of DNA evidence at Pickton's residence and Pickton felt that he was "getting over his head"[586] as a result of the police questioning Menard in reference to Pickton. Pickton suggested he might fly away to the Bahamas. Menard told Caldwell that he was considering the reward money as an option and discussed and contemplated the option of the three of them (Caldwell, Menard and Ellingsen) approaching the police. Caldwell told Menard that would not work because Ellingsen was involved in the homicide. Menard also discussed with Caldwell the idea of extorting money from Pickton and approaching various tabloid papers with the information.

19 Aug 99

Corporal Connor and Sergeant Pollock re-interviewed Ron Menard at approximately 9:20 a.m. Menard stated that Ellingsen was having drug and alcohol problems and had moved in with Pickton

[581] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 71
[582] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 71
[583] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 71
[584] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 72
[585] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 72
[586] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App V.i. Chernoff's Case Log, p. 36

around October of 1999 (most likely meant 1998) in order to" clean up."[587] Ellingsen stayed with Pickton for approximately seven months. When Ellingsen began staying with Pickton she told Menard that he was angry "at the slashing he took by another prostitute and wanted her to go with him to find her."[588] She told Menard that they could not find her but did find another prostitute. In another conversation with Ellingsen, Menard advised that she had told him something had gone wrong in relation to Pickton and she should see a lawyer.

Corporal Connor asked Menard about the conversation he had with him on August 12th, 1999 when he said that Ellingsen had commented that he "wouldn't believe how they finished her off."[589] Menard said he did not recall making that statement to Corporal Connor. He did confirm however, that Ellingsen had told him she and Casanova had observed body parts in the freezer. Menard stated he had searched one of the two freezers on the farm and found only pig parts. Ellingsen had also told Menard how the police had stopped her and Pickton one evening and that the officer had taken her aside and asked if she knew who Pickton was.

Menard confirmed that he and Caldwell had "done a job for Pickton because of a theft from his property."[590] This was referring to the fact that he and Caldwell had roughed up a male who had stolen Pickton's credit card. Menard advised that Pickton had received welfare cheques for Ellingsen's rent worth $500.00 and was signing them over to her. Menard said Pickton was constantly giving Ellingsen money. He referred to this as extortion but denied it was money for something she had seen and was threatening to tell the police about. Menard questioned Corporal Connor about the likelihood of searching Pickton's property and finding DNA (a response by Corporal Connor was not provided). Menard denied being at Pickton's residence since speaking to Corporal Connor on August 12th, 1999. Corporal Connor noted that he was aware of the information that Caldwell told to the police about Menard speaking to Pickton because he had spoken with Detective Constable Chernoff and Lepine. Corporal Connor indicated that it was his opinion that "Menard knows more than he is saying."[591] He also believed that Menard was trying to extract information from him about the on-going investigation.

Menard informed police that a female known as "Gina" lived on the farm and that Ellingsen knew about this. Sergeant Pollock noted that, "Menard appeared sober and straight and indicated a willingness to help out."[592]

The fact that Menard recanted on information that he had said previously to Corporal Connor should have been enough to warrant further follow up with Menard. A different approach should have been made so that he felt comfortable speaking. Also, Menard mentioned Gina and while Corporal Connor should have been aware of her from surveillance a few weeks prior, I did not observe any documents that demonstrated police checks conducted on Gina (later identified as Gina Houston) or any attempt at that time to locate and interview her.

At noon, Sergeant Pollock, Corporal Clary and Corporal Connor met and discussed the next steps in this investigation. It was decided amongst them that Corporal Henley would be contacted to arrange another interview with Ellingsen. Corporal Hunter, the polygraph examiner, advised that an interview was required prior to a polygraph examination.

[587] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 73
[588] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 73
[589] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 73
[590] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 73
[591] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 74
[592] 25.25b Officer Notebooks, 3945, p.8

24 Aug 99

At 9 a.m. Detective Constable Chernoff spoke with Sergeant Pollock who provided him with the details of Ron Menard's latest interview which had occurred on August 19th, 1999. He was told that the second interview with Menard was not audio-taped and the interview was conducted over coffee as it was felt that he would not cooperate any other way.

Sergeant Pollock also told Detective Constable Chernoff that Corporal Connor had been promoted and had been transferred to another bureau. He advised that RCMP Constable Yurkiw was now in charge of the Pickton file.

At 2 p.m. a meeting was held in Port Coquitlam with VPD Detective Constable Chernoff and Detective Lepine and Constable Yurkiw, Constable Stuart and Sergeant Pollock. Detective Constable Chernoff provided the group with the most recent copy of the debriefing notes from the meetings with Caldwell. Current information was discussed as well as investigative strategies in regards to Ellingsen.

25 Aug 99

Detective Constable Chernoff received a telephone call from Sergeant Pollock and they discussed an interview strategy for Ellingsen. The plan was to locate and interview her that day. At 11 a.m. Detective Lepine and Detective Constable Chernoff were to meet Caldwell but he failed to attend. They made several telephone calls to him but all were met with negative results. Later that afternoon Detective Lepine received a call from Sergeant Pollock who informed him that they were unable to locate Ellingsen. It was decided at this point that Sergeant Pollock and Constable Yurkiw would conduct the interview. Approximately half an hour later, Sergeant Pollock called back and suggested that Detective Lepine conduct the interview with Constable Yurkiw.

26 Aug 99

At 10:55 a.m. Lynn Ellingsen was re-interviewed by Constable Yurkiw and Detective Lepine at the RCMP Coquitlam Detachment. At some point during the interview, it was obvious that Ellingsen did not like Detective Lepine and the questions that were being asked of her. Detective Lepine recognized that she was not receptive to him and decided to leave the interview room. A few moments later Corporal Henley entered. The interview continued for another twelve minutes and ended with Ellingsen agreeing to take a polygraph examination.

The interview by Constable Yurkiw and Detective Lepine provided the following information: Ellingsen advised that Willy Pickton was a friend of hers, that she was living at his trailer and worked for him sorting top soil. She described Pickton as being "weird"[593] but that everyone was different in their own way. She advised she had been staying at the trailer from February to June of 1999. She indicated she moved out because Menard started bringing cocaine and that she herself began doing cocaine again and drinking a lot. Menard began causing a lot of problems for her.

Constable Yurkiw asked Ellingsen if Pickton used prostitutes and Ellingsen responded saying "I don't know, I would imagine, like I mean I don't know, I mean to me that's...."[594] Ellingsen then said that Pickton knew a lot of women in Vancouver and she does not know who was a prostitute and who was not. There were lots of women who went to the farm and Pickton was always helping people out.

This area should have been explored especially in light of the fact that she appeared to downplay her knowledge of who was a prostitute. The comment that Ellingsen made about lots of women visiting

[593] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 33 p. 78
[594] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 33 p. 79

the farm indicated to police that either she was lying or, even more worrisome, that Pickton was able to get women to the farm.

Ellingsen said that if Pickton was to harm anyone, she would have known because she had lived there for four months. She described a time when Pickton grabbed her and threw a beer out of her hand but Ellingsen said this was understandable because she was out of control. One day Ellingsen saw Pickton's scar and he told her about the incident with VIC97 and said that the victim had "tried robbing him and stabbed him first, so if somebody was gonna stab you in self defence, would you not...what would you do, let someone stab you?"[595] Constable Yurkiw told Ellingsen that this victim had a handcuff on her wrist when she was taken to the hospital and then asked Ellingsen if Pickton had handcuffs. Ellingsen replied that she did not know.

Ellingsen was asked about being stopped by the police in New Westminster and explained that she and Pickton were at The Dell visiting Ross Caldwell. Caldwell was trying to make a deal with Pickton because he needed money for heroin. When she and Pickton left The Dell, they drove over the Patullo Bridge and were pulled over. Pickton was subsequently given a sobriety test by an officer. Ellingsen denied that they were trying to pick up a STW and explained that they were just driving up the road.

Ellingsen advised that Caldwell was bringing heroin back to the trailer and doing drugs while he was staying there. Ellingsen also stated that she was the one who had kicked him out of the trailer because of his drug abuse. One night, he Caldwell grabbed Ellingsen around the neck and after that she threw all of his things out.

Constable Yurkiw asked Ellingsen about the information the police had received about her telling a consistent version about something she had observed on Pickton's property. Ellingsen blamed Menard and Caldwell's drug use and advised they were "a bunch of drug addicts."[596] She alleged that Menard called Crime Stoppers about her committing welfare fraud and she believed this was because Menard was trying to get back at her. Constable Yurkiw asked why they would make up a story about something Pickton had done and Ellingsen suggested that maybe Caldwell and Menard were after the $100,000 reward. Ellingsen said that if she saw anything or knew anything, she would tell the police because it could have happened to her. Ellingsen was upset that the police and everyone were pointing fingers at her.

Ellingsen described seeing Pickton slaughter a pig and how there's "a little noose thing that goes around their foot...and then they, it hooks on to a chain...and then you just wheel the chain up."[597] The pig hangs by its back feet and then Pickton "just uses this little, it's like this little gun, little bullet and they, like they just, he just puts it in between like right in the forehead there."[598] Ellingsen indicated that Pickton shoots them before he hangs them but that she cannot watch because it makes her sick.

Ellingsen advised that there was another male named Pat who bought pigs from Pickton and took them to his own place in Langley, barbequed them, and sold them. On occasion, Pickton had also taken a pig into the meat market and had them cut it for him and wrap it.

Detective Lepine advised Ellingsen that they were interested in hearing about the possible murder and the police were not concerned with welfare fraud or the consumption or trafficking of drugs. Ellingsen became very upset and asked to leave the interview. Ellingsen was upset because the police

[595] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 33 p. 81
[596] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 33 p. 83
[597] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 33 p. 87
[598] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 33 p. 87

were continuously coming to her house, sitting at the end of her street, and talking to her neighbours. Constable Yurkiw suggested that she lied previously when she said she was not at home and Ellingsen replied that she did not lie; she just did not want to speak to the police. Ellingsen and Constable Yurkiw then discussed Ellingsen's family situation.

Corporal Henley asked Ellingsen why Pickton gave her $150.00 when he brought the STW to his trailer on a previous occasion. Ellingsen continued to claim that she had no idea and denied that she helped Pickton pick the girl up. She also claimed that she had already been at the trailer when they both arrived. Ellingsen denied hearing the STW call for help. Ellingsen stated that she called a taxi and left the trailer immediately after Pickton gave her the money. She became quite agitated during the interview and stood up when Corporal Henley questioned her. Corporal Henley asked Ellingsen if she was willing to participate in a polygraph examination and she agreed. She agreed verbally but was shaking her head sideways. The interview concluded after this interaction.

27 Aug 99

RCMP Polygraph Sergeant Hunter received the statements of Lynn Ellingsen and the videotaped interview to review prior to the examination.

31 Aug 99

Corporal Henley attended Ellingsen's residence in order to transport her to the police station for her scheduled polygraph examination; however, Ellingsen was not home. Later Corporal Henley received a call from someone who claimed to be a lawyer who advised that Ellingsen would not agree to take the polygraph examination.

A Continuation Report authored by Sergeant Hunter indicated that Ellingsen was as much a suspect as a witness and suggested that she be arrested and interrogated. This was never done. The fact that Ellingsen refused to attend for a polygraph and was so antagonistic during her interviews should have caused the investigators to continue to follow up with her. Officers should have recognized that it would be difficult for her to get to open up about what really happened because she most likely felt partly responsible. The officers would have had to try and break through Ellingsen's possible feelings of guilt and get her to talk about the night. In my opinion, they used the wrong approach and gave up far too easily. Corporal Henley said in his interview on August 24th, 2011: "Had it been my file, she would have showed up for another polygraph."[599] When Ellingsen did not disclose what had occurred the officers knew they were running out of ways to obtain direct evidence to link Pickton to the homicide. Constable Yurkiw should have made greater efforts to ensure that all investigative avenues were pursued to get Ellingsen in for a polygraph examination or try and identify other ways to investigate Ellingsen with regard to her involvement.

At 2:24 p.m. Constable Yurkiw conducted a CPIC Person and CNI Name query on Pickton.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

At 3:20 p.m. a meeting was held in Port Coquitlam with RCMP Constable Yurkiw, Sergeant Pollock, Constable Stuart and VPD Detective Lepine and Detective Constable Chernoff. There was a discussion regarding interviewing Pickton.

01 Sep 99

At 8:15 a.m. Sergeant Pollock and Constable Yurkiw attended Pickton's residence at 953 Dominion Avenue and observed a large dog tied up near the front door of the trailer. As a result, Sergeant

[599] 8.3 Frank Henley interview with DC Evans p.81

Pollock called the residence and when no one answered he left a message on the answering machine for Pickton to call her. An operator of a crawler on the property advised that Pickton had "just left in his one ton"[600] truck. Sergeant Pollock also called P & B Used Building Materials and spoke to an unknown individual who advised that Pickton was not present[601]. At 8:33 p.m. Sergeant Pollock made the following entry in his notebook: "Received a page from Bob PICKTON. I called back and told him that we have heard some things about him from a few people and we'd like to talk to him. He said he thought it was a good idea, things have gotten out of hand. I asked if he could come in the morning. He indicated he would call me."[602] At 9:11 p.m. Pickton paged Sergeant Pollock and advised him that he was willing to speak to police. In the Continuation Log it was noted that Pickton, "agreed things needed to be said to 'clear the air.'"[603] Pickton advised he would contact Sergeant Pollock the following day to arrange a time.

02 Sep 99

At 7:38 a.m. Sergeant Pollock made the following entry into his notebook:

> Received a page from PICKTON. He can't meet today. He's working and already behind. He would like to meet in the evening at his place. He stated there is more than just him involved – there's his brother and the security guard. I explained we would like to talk at our office. We have an interview room and we don't want to talk as a group initially. We can talk to one at a time and then get all together in a conference room. We agreed that I would contact him on Tuesday.[604]

Further to the above notebook entries, the following entry was made in the Continuation Log in regards to Pickton wanting to meet with investigators during the evening time on this date: "This is not agreeable to us as POLLOCK is not available and PICKTON is advised the interview will have to take place next week."[605]

Sergeant Pollock and Constable Yurkiw should have attended Pickton's farm and conducted the interview at his residence which would have allowed them to get an opportunity to observe Pickton in his own setting. While it is preferable to have witnesses or suspects attend the police station for interview so that they can be audio/video recorded sometimes that is not possible.

VPD Constable Arsenault and Constable Hinton interviewed Detective Constable Shenher for the purposes of an Odd Squad Production documentary about the Missing Women investigations. At the end of the interview she commented that there was no shortage of dangerous offenders in the Vancouver area and that there was a source that was providing information about a pig farmer in Port Coquitlam. She also commented that she had a source last summer that was providing third hand information about the same pig farmer. This pig farmer in Port Coquitlam would gut his pigs and take them to a rendering plant on the water. Detective Constable Shenher also agreed with Constable Arsenault that this pig farmer had a "wood chipper"[606] on his property. She stated this male was still under investigation and mentioned 'they' may be doing further follow up tomorrow (*September 3rd*).

---

[600] 25.25b, Officer Notebooks CVs, 3945, p. 10
[601] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 100
[602] 25.25b, Officer Notebooks CVs, 3945, p. 10
[603] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 100
[604] 25.25b, Officer Notebooks CVs, 3945, p. 11
[605] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 101
[606] 26.7, ODD Squad video Interview with Shenher, Transcript, p. 38

05 Sep 99

On this date the following notation was made in the Continuation Report: "On 99-09-05 due to an unrelated homicide file, the interview of PICKTON could not be done at this time."[607]

08 Sep 99

At 7:54 a.m. Sergeant Pollock received a voicemail message from Pickton. He noted that the call had been received the night before after 9pm. Pickton advised that he was leaving by 6 a.m. and was working double shifts and would not be home until late and asked that they bear with him. Sergeant Pollock subsequently left a message for Pickton suggesting a Thursday (*September 9th*) evening interview.

09 Sep 99

Pickton left Sergeant Pollock a voicemail which requested that the police attend his residence that evening at 9 p.m. Sergeant Pollock returned the call and agreed that the time would work but wanted Pickton to attend the police station. Sergeant Pollock left the message for Pickton to page him when he arrived home. At 8:50 p.m. Sergeant Pollock contacted Dave Pickton who told him that he thought they were coming to the Pickton residence. Sergeant Pollock then spoke to Robert Pickton, Dave Pickton could be heard yelling about the police in the background. As Sergeant Pollock attempted to speak to Pickton he kept putting his brother Dave on the line who continued to yell about Ellingsen and how they had been working two jobs and did not have time to come to the police station. Dave Pickton continued to yell and Sergeant Pollock then hung up the phone.

14 Sep 99

Notes from Officer Glenys from RCMP Special "I" indicated the following: "I spoke to Coquitlam re: the status of this file. They intend to pursue this eventually but are now dealing with last week's triple homicide. So this project has been shelved for the foreseeable future."[608]

A Continuation Report submitted by Corporal Henley indicated that PUHU's involvement was no longer needed in Coquitlam and Coquitlam members would be re-interviewing Ellingsen because they doubted her earlier interview. Corporal Henley noted the following in regards to Ellingsen and her refusal to take a polygraph: "Her refusal effectively ends the Homicide Units involvement in this investigation."[609]

There are no reasons to explain why Ellingsen's refusal to take a polygraph would end PUHU's involvement. What is often misunderstood is that personalities play a big part in communication both externally and internally. Corporal Conner was not pleased with the way that Corporal Henley conducted the interviews. His comment during his interview was that he was "Still angry to this day."[610]

Sergeant Pollock was asked, during his interview on June 1st, 2011 about PUHU's involvement and he advised that PUHU would only assist with a file in such a large detachment and would not take over a case. He mentioned that a large detachment like Coquitlam would not rely on PUHU taking over a case but rather could request assistance from investigators which is what occurred in August 1999. Sergeant Pollock recognized that PUHU were very busy with their own investigations.

---

[607] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 101

[608] 25.12a (i), Project Elderberry, p.17

[609] 25.12a (ii), PUHU File 99-1252, p.110

[610] 8.3 Mike Connor interview with DC Evans p.129

Sergeant Pollock had spoken to Staff Sergeant Henderson at some point as he indicated in his interview the following:

> **POLLOCK:** I think Doug Henderson wanted to support us, but they were very busy, and based the information we had and the information he was getting from his investigators, uhm, he couldn't, he wouldn't justify it.[611]

Staff Sergeant Henderson stated, during his interview on August 8th 2011, that he had spoken to Sergeant Pollock following Corporal Henley and Detective Ballantyne's return and Sergeant Pollock informed him that Corporal Henley and Detective Ballantyne were no longer needed.

16 Sep 99

Constable Yurkiw met Sergeant Field, Detective Lepine and Detective Constable Chernoff at the Vancouver Homicide Conference. During the conference they discussed Pickton as a suspect. The VPD officers believed that Coquitlam officers would be continuing their pursuit of Pickton. Constable Yurkiw notes stated,: "Geramy Field, Mark Chernoff, Ron LePine – VPD stated there is no reason why they couldn't go out and interview Pickton - Person of Interest."[612]

Sergeant Field's timeline indicated that there were discussions during the week of the Homicide conference with Constable Yurkiw and she would be continuing to follow up with Pickton. Sergeant Field also noted that she was having discussions with Staff Sergeant Davidson regarding a Joint Force Operation.

Constable Yurkiw was asked in her interview on August 24, 2011 about her notes and she could not remember writing them. She admitted she did not know if one of the named officers said it or why it was written. It was Constable Yurkiw's belief that the VPD were working parallel with Coquitlam because the women were missing from Vancouver. She also advised that she never spoke to Sergeant Field after the conference. The lack of communication between Constable Yurkiw and VPD had a negative impact on the investigation. It would appear that in February 2000 both VPD and Coquitlam RCMP were having internal meetings separate and apart from each other and both were discussing investigative strategies to further their investigation on Pickton not realizing that the other police agency was having the same discussions. Both agencies would have benefited from communicating and working together.

22 Sep 99

At 8:40 a.m. Constable Yurkiw called and spoke to Pickton and requested that he attend the police station to "discuss the allegations"[613]. Pickton advised Constable Yurkiw that he wanted to be interviewed at his residence and Constable Yurkiw advised "...that that was not the way it would be done"[614]. Pickton requested that Constable Yurkiw speak to his brother Dave and provided Dave's cellular telephone number. The rest of the telephone conversation with Pickton was summarized as follows in the Continuation Log:

> YURKIW advised PICKTON the allegations had been made against him and he said there's a lot of "hot air around and it involves all of us". YURKIW asked him what that meant and he said there's just a "bunch of bullshit flying around."[615]

---

611 Daryll Pollock interview with DC Evans p.119
612 25.58, Yurkiw, 4337, p.25
613 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 101
614 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 101
615 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, CoquitlamPicktonNotes, p. 101

At 9:27 a.m. Constable Yurkiw spoke to Dave Pickton on the telephone and he told her he wanted the police to wait for the rainy season because he and his brother were working late hours due to the dry weather. He advised police that he still wanted the interview to be conducted at 953 Dominion Avenue so they could see first-hand how busy their operation was. Constable Yurkiw advised Dave Pickton that she would prefer to talk at a location where they would not be interrupted. Constable Yurkiw ended the conversation by agreeing to wait until after the rainy season.

The telephone call with Pickton and his brother Dave was the last direct contact Constable Yurkiw had with the Pickton's until January of 2000. In my opinion, Constable Yurkiw allowed Pickton and his brother to dictate what her actions would be. This should never have occurred. While it would have been best to interview Pickton at a police station away from Pickton's comfort zone which was his farm, a visit to the farm would have afforded Constable Yurkiw the opportunity to have Pickton show her the barn and the trailer. When she was asked why she allowed the interview to be postponed she replied "partly because of their request, but there were other cases that certainly occupied my time."[616] The following interaction occurred during Constable Yurkiw's interview:

EVANS:	Hm-hmm. Well, just playing devil's advocate, people may say that, uhm, you have 27 missing women in Vancouver. You have information that he is -- I mean, you have known information that he has previous contact with prostitutes, sex trade workers, assaultive behaviour on them. And although you are -- have other priorities going on, you still have 27 unsolved Missing Women that we don't know what's going on. And you have information that he's, you know, grinding them up and feeding them to his pigs and that's all been information that was received in 1999, so. So, when I ask you about the question whether you were deferred because of Dave saying, "We're working here," or were you deferred by other priorities? That's why I was trying to figure out what the priorities would be. Because people will say, 27 unsolved homicides, potentially. What's the priority you were facing?
YURKIW:	I don't specifically recall.[617]

I accept that Constable Yurkiw had other criminal cases that had to be investigated. While it can be said that there was no direct evidence or firsthand knowledge to support the information for the Pickton file, it can also be said that the information was so incredible that it had to be pursued. There were opportunities that Constable Yurkiw and Coquitlam RCMP investigators could have taken advantage of because both Pickton and his brother appeared very accepting of having police attend their property to discuss this. He provided an opening that Constable Yurkiw and members of the Serious Crime Unit did not take. While an interview at the farm, in all likelihood, may not have provided a confession it would have allowed her the opportunity to hear Pickton talk about the allegations.

29 Sep 99

A meeting was held in Vancouver with VPD Detective Lepine, Detective Constable Chernoff, Detective Constable Shenher, Detective Constable Clarke, Detective Constable Fell, Detective Constable Wolthers, Sergeant Field, and Dorothy Alford. The Pickton investigation was discussed along with investigative techniques and the following notations were made:

- Problems with Ellingsen, Historical. Don't agree with Coquitlam on the veracity of her story.
- Undercover operation possible.

[616] 8.3 Ruth Yurkiw interview with DC Evans p. 39

[617] 8.3 Ruth Yurkiw interview with DC Evans p.41-42

- Coquitlam file.
- New investigator in file is Ruth Yurkiw.
- Coquitlam will put in for undercover (as per our discussion during homicide conference).
- Any physical evidence is likely destroyed.
- Credibility of the Source is an issue.
- Part VI not viable because of Ellingsen information.
- Pickton not picked out by other females.[618]

There is also a Top Persons of Interest list that was dated "09/29/99 3:54pm" with Pickton as Tip30 listed as number 1.[619]

30 Sep 99

Continuation Report indicated that Sergeant Pollock re-assigned the Pickton file to Constable Yurkiw.

Sergeant Pollock was well aware of all the information in relation to Pickton, as were the Senior Management of Coquitlam Detachment. While it is obvious from my review of the documents that Pickton was a priority for both Coquitlam RCMP and the VPD, neither continued the investigation when confronted with obstacles.

04 Oct 99

Constable Yurkiw drove by 953 Dominion Avenue and noted that there was a large pile of dirt near the front of the property and the Pickton's trailer was no longer visible.

05 Oct 99

Constable Yurkiw telephoned and left a message for Pickton to call her.

A meeting with VPD MWRT was held and the notes indicated that Constable Dickson had returned to District 2 and that Sergeant Field was involved in another homicide investigation. Detective Constable Chernoff had a list of four persons of interest and Pickton was at the top of the list.

15 Oct 99

Constable Yurkiw drove by Pickton's residence again and was unable to see the trailer. She noted the gate was open and the lights were on at the house.

21 Oct 99

Constable Yurkiw telephoned Pickton again and left a message for him to call her.

Sergeant Field sent a memorandum to Deputy Chief Constable McGuinness which provided an overview of the Missing Women investigation to date. The memorandum indicated that there were a number of persons of interest being looked at; some of them were being looked at by other agencies for incidents in their jurisdiction. She indicated that the VPD was working closely with these agencies and with the PUHU. There were thirteen persons of interest listed in this memorandum and Pickton was at the top of the list as number 1. Sergeant Field commented that "there is no end to the number of strange, violent men who could be considered 'persons of interest'."[620] Sergeant Field also

[618] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.80
[619] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 28, p.200
[620] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3(3of3) p. 305

indicated that Coquitlam RCMP officers were currently looking at Pickton for a homicide in their area and Detective Constable Chernoff and Detective Lepine were liaising with the officers in Coquitlam.

09 Dec 99

Sergeant Field wrote a memorandum to Acting Inspector Dureau which advised him of the status of the MWRT. Sergeant Field indicated that Pickton was still being investigated by officers in Coquitlam but that he was not a priority for them.

In my opinion, this was an opportunity for Acting Inspector Dureau to become engaged with the investigation and follow up with Coquitlam RCMP. Sergeant Field stated in her interview that she did not contact Coquitlam RCMP and in my opinion, she should have.

29 Dec 99

Constable Yurkiw updated the Pickton file with a note which indicated that the file remained under investigation but due to staff shortages and other priorities it had not been worked on in two months.

05 Jan 00

A fax from RCMP Constable Strachan to VPD Detective Constable Clarke provided the names of the persons of interest in the Pauline Johnson homicide. Pickton was listed at the end of this list as suspect number 134.

08 Jan 00

Constable Yurkiw encountered Gina Houston at the hospital and Pickton came up in their conversation. Houston agreed she would get Pickton in for an interview.

10 Jan 00

Gina Houston telephoned and left a message for Constable Yurkiw which confirmed that she and Pickton would come in for an interview.

12 Jan 00

Constable Yurkiw's notes indicated that she had a "meeting with Insp MOULTON re PICKTON."[621] Various investigative techniques were discussed. Her notes make mention:

- Time Line of Missing Prostitutes (Date Last Seen, Date Rep. Missing).
- Women who lived with him.
- VIC97.
- Exculpatory statement from Pickton.
- Tracking device/surveillance.
- Rape assoc. to booze can – was it related to BP?
- Profile Pickton utilizing VICLAS.
- Who are his associates.

In my opinion, the notes appear to be a list of ideas that Constable Yurkiw is thinking about pursuing but there is no indication that any of these investigative ideas were pursued.

[621] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 33 p. 4

13Jan00
VPD Sergeant Field met with RCMP Geographic Profiler Corporal Filer and RCMP Criminal Profiler Staff Sergeant Davidson. Three subjects were discussed at this meeting and one of them was Pickton. Sergeant Field's timeline indicated that Chief Superintendent Bass was going to be approached by Staff Sergeant Davidson.

19Jan00
At 7:30 p.m. Robert Pickton, in the company of Gina Houston, was interviewed by RCMP Constable Yurkiw and Constable Cater at the RCMP Coquitlam Detachment. The interview was audio and video recorded and a transcript of the interview was provided for this review. Although Constable Yurkiw and Constable Cater attempted to direct their questions at Pickton, it was clear from a review of the transcript that Houston often answered police questions for Pickton. The transcript provided the following information which is summarized below:

Pickton confirmed that he stayed in the trailer at the back of the property and his brother stayed in the house at the front of the property. The property was owned by himself, his brother and his sister. Pickton explained that they had already sold parts of the property to the golf course and to the housing developers but they still had twenty three acres remaining. Pickton advised they would most likely be selling the remaining property at some point and as a result they were excavating the property to flatten in out.

Houston had met Ellingsen in a women's shelter and shortly after leaving there, Ellingsen began ripping off drug dealers and blaming Houston. Houston was being threatened by these males and that is the reason it is believed that Ellingsen and her do not get along. Ellingsen moved into Pickton's trailer on the Sunday of the Valentine's Day weekend (*1999*). She had a place in Surrey but she had left a pot on the stove and the house burnt down. Ross Caldwell was staying on Pickton's farm at the same time Ellingsen was there. Pickton described himself and Ellingsen as being friends, nothing romantic. Ellingsen began working for Pickton; first taking orders for topsoil; and then driving a truck on the property. Pickton advised that she earned her keep that way but "at the end, uh, I was giving her a little bit of money too."[622] He advised that on two occasions he phoned the paramedics because Ellingsen had passed out from cocaine and almost overdosed. Houston advised that Ellingsen would steal items from Pickton and then tell him she could get it back if he gave her money. Houston believed that Ellingsen was pawning the property for drugs. Pickton and Houston would often argue because Pickton continued to give Ellingsen money.

One night, Ellingsen and Pickton went to see Caldwell at work. When they left there, Pickton was hungry and tired and they drove across the Patullo Bridge and ended up in New Westminster. Pickton advised her that his plan was to head to the Wendy's on 12 Avenue. As they were driving there, Ellingsen said, "hey, I know that person over there"[623] and then the police pulled them over.

Constable Yurkiw asked him about the other time he was in New Westminster when he approached a STW and yelled at her and she obtained a license plate number. Pickton denied this encounter ever occurred. Constable Yurkiw asked him about the incident with VIC97. Pickton advised that VIC97 attacked him and explained that he put the handcuff on her after she had attacked him. Pickton believed that she should have been charged, not him. Pickton said she attacked him because he was carrying $3500.00 on him and that he always carried two wallets. Houston then advised that he carried $5000.00 minimum at that time.

---

[622] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App K, p. 10
[623] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App K, p.14

In regards to VIC97, Pickton explained that he was in Vancouver at the auto wreckers and when he was on the way home, he pulled to the side of the road to rest. Two police officers approached him and told him that he could not sleep on the side of the road and when he left there he saw a woman hitchhiking at approximately 11:30 p.m. or midnight. Pickton stopped for her and they agreed on $100.00 (Pickton does not explain what they agreed upon) and that he would bring her back. When they arrived at Pickton's farm, she went into the washroom and shot herself up (with drugs). Afterwards, she returned to the washroom and did more drugs and smashed the bathroom window. Suddenly, she grabbed a knife from the kitchen table and she "sliced a big chunk off my face."[624] Pickton said the knife, and all the other property that were seized from that incident, were still in the police's possession and had not been returned to him. He tried to escape from her in his truck but he did not have his keys. When he jumped back out of the truck she stabbed him in the back. He did not take the knife from her but aimed it at her and stabbed her twice. Pickton stated that he never wants to think of that day again. He had no idea why she suddenly attacked him.

Constable Yurkiw asked Pickton about a time when he and Ellingsen brought another STW back to the trailer and how Ellingsen was paid $150.00. Pickton denied this had ever occurred. When asked by Constable Yurkiw why Ellingsen would make this up, Houston said to Pickton; "Remember the time she said Val needed money. You gave her $150 bucks to go get some new (inaudible)...."[625] Pickton agreed that Ellingsen was always getting money from him. Pickton denied taking any other STWs to his trailer. He indicated, "I'm just getting shivers when I even think of oh that little bitch"[626] and "I, the don't even wanna think of the fucking broad."[627] When Constable Yurkiw asked Pickton if he ever wanted to find VIC97 again, Pickton replied, "No. Definitely not. I mean, myself, she can stay right where she is. I mean I wish she was on the board. (Laughs) ... I just, like I said I don't have...."[628] Constable Yurkiw confirmed with Pickton that he was referring to the Missing Women poster that was posted in the lobby of the RCMP Coquitlam Detachment. Pickton denied having anything to do with the Missing Women.

Constable Yurkiw asked Pickton about the handcuffs that were used on VIC97 and he explained that he always had them because there are so many people coming and going at the farm. He had no weapons and there "is no law saying you can't have handcuffs or anything."[629] Houston then further explained that if someone broke into the trailer and he could control them, he would handcuff them.

In his spare time, Pickton purchased and slaughtered pigs. He did this for his own consumption and for a few other friends. Constable Yurkiw asked who did the butchering and Houston replied that they do their own butchering on the farm and cut it in halves or quarters. Pickton advised that Pat Casanova assisted him in butchering the pigs and that they stored the meat in the freezer with no wrapping. He explained the process of slaughtering a pig stating that he had a Hilti-gun and he would shoot the pigs in the brain and then put them in hot water to remove the hair. He had a big barrel of water that he would heat to 130 or 140 degrees for this purpose. After the pigs were put in the water, they were then placed on the table and cleaned off. He would then hang the pigs and drain the blood out. Pickton advised he disposed of the remains at the West Coast rendering plant and transported the remains in barrels. West Coast used to pick up the barrels at his farm but now he drove the remains there himself because he was butchering less. Pickton stated he was thinking of retiring from the pig slaughtering business.

---

[624] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App K, p. 20
[625] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App K, p. 23
[626] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App K, p. 24
[627] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App K, p. 24
[628] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App K, p. 25
[629] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App K, p. 26

Constable Yurkiw asked Pickton if he would take a polygraph and he replied, "I don't know. I don't think so, not right now."[630] He advised he would like to speak to his lawyer first.

Constable Cater advised Pickton that some of the STWs from New Westminster had picked him out of a photo line-up. Pickton denied going to the STW areas. Houston advised that in the spring time she had been driving Pickton's vehicle for five months, so it could not have been Pickton. Houston then explained that Pickton used to go downtown and pick up her old roommate named Lynn (name withheld, not Ellingsen). Houston used to go downtown with Pickton to look for her and bring her home because "she's been on like a ten day bender and he'd go bring her, bring her home."[631] Houston advised that Lynn was a STW and Pickton was frequently looking for her when she called for assistance. Pickton advised that he had actually met Houston through Lynn because he had picked her up as she was hitchhiking. Pickton explained that he was pulled over on the side of the road near Hastings Street and Nanaimo Street and she knocked on the window of his vehicle and asked if he wanted some company. He was unsure if it was before or after the incident with VIC97 but Houston believed it to be in January of 1997. Houston believed that she met Pickton approximately one month before the incident with VIC97 when she had brought Lynn home to Pickton's. Constable Cater commented that it was quite a coincidence to pick up two STWs by chance within a month. Houston advised that Pickton brought Lynn straight home and he agreed. Pickton then advised that he took Lynn to the DTES several times and Houston advised he had taken her there as well and that would explain Pickton being seen in the STW areas. Pickton advised that he was driving a Z24 at the time, but Houston thought he was driving the red Chevrolet truck. Pickton then believed that he must have had both vehicles at that time and then sold the truck.

Suddenly, and out of context, Pickton made a comment about VIC97 "... you're a fuckin' little bitch. Jesus Christ, you know the little bitch almost killed me."[632]

Pickton was asked about New Westminster and advised the only reason he went to New Westminster was to attend the military supply store on 1st Avenue. He denied being in the 12th Street STW area.

Pickton then suddenly said, "Geez I hate thinking about that fuckin' little bitch."[633]

The following interaction then took place between Constable Yurkiw and Pickton about the police searching 953 Dominion Avenue:

YURKIW:	Uh huh. So you just worked on the family property your whole life. Because these um rumours and allegations have come out what would you um say if we asked if we could search your trailer, go through your trailer and have a look?
PICKTON:	Whatever.
YURKIW:	You wouldn't have any problem with that? There's nothing in there that we'd find?
PICKTON:	No.
YURKIW:	If we wanted uh samples out of the soil, what would you think of that?
PICKTON:	Feel free.
HOUSTON:	Yeah.

[630] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App K, p. 40
[631] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App K, p. 43
[632] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App K, p. 60
[633] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App K, p. 64

PICKTON:	I'm not ...
HOUSTON:	(Inaudible) environmental things, they've already been doing the sample things and stuff like that.
PICKTON:	I'm not hiding anything. [634]

Constable Yurkiw advised that they would arrange that for the following week[635]. Pickton advised if human DNA was found in the soil, he would not be aware of how it got there. As for personal items of females,[636] Pickton indicated that Ellingsen still had some things at his trailer. He denied there would be any identification of any other women.

Ellingsen moved out because of a heated dispute she had with his brother, Dave. Pickton was in the barn so he claimed he did not know exactly what happened, but a window in the trailer ended up being broken.

Pickton had a woman friend (name withheld) live with him on the farm for approximately eight months in 1996 or 1997. After that, Lee stayed on the farm for more than eight months. Pickton did not know her last name but Houston described her as a Native female who was quite masculine looking. She had a big Twin Harley Davidson tattoo and was living in Surrey. Pickton enjoyed helping people and that was why he allowed so many people to stay at his trailer.

Constable Yurkiw re-raised the issue of searching Pickton's trailer and farm and the following interaction took place:

YURKIW:	Okay. Now we were talking about going out to your, your trailer and having a look through it. We would of course need your consent before we did anything like that.
PICKTON:	Mmm hmm.
YURKIW:	And it could take a while, if we were to ...
PICKTON:	I don't have nothing to hide.
YURKIW:	... set that up for next week could do that?
PICKTON:	No problem.
YURKIW:	I'd have to get approval through our end first and ...
PICKTON:	No problem.
YURKIW:	Okay.
PICKTON:	Bring boots.
YURKIW:	Yeah, I've been out there, yeah.
PICKTON:	Yeah. [637]

[634] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App K, p. 69
[635] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App K, p. 93
[636] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App K, p. 107
[637] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report, Appendices, App. K, p. 93-94

When Constable Yurkiw asked Pickton about Ellingsen's allegations the following discourse took place:

PICKTON:	I ain't got nothing to hide.
YURKIW:	Now getting back to the thing Lynn said, um, because we haven't been privy to a lot of these things we need your confirmation on it. She's telling us, okay, that she saw you in the barn with a woman hanging there and that you were skinning this woman. Now you've described to me how you process a pig, that you don't skin it.
PICKTON:	Yeah.
YURKIW:	Why would she say these things?
PICKTON:	I don't know. She says the, all I know is she said something about that she says, she's gonna use revenge for she says she wants money 'cause, uh, she, she smells money in that place.[638]

Houston explained that Pickton stopped giving Ellingsen money when he finally realized she was buying drugs with the money and that was when the problems began. Pickton always gave people money and he did not think there was anything wrong with this. Ellingsen's $325.00 welfare cheques went to Pickton for rent and he would give her that money along with extra money whenever she was working for him.

Pickton advised that people from the auction come to his farm and used the barn for slaughtering, including a male named Paul. Pickton could not recall anyone else's name but said people came and went frequently. Pickton advised that he had started locking his gate recently.

Pickton suddenly started talking about VIC97 again and advised that the only drugs that would be found at the trailer would belong to her. He had heard rumors that VIC97 had a pimp or a bodyguard that might come back to the trailer.

The interview appeared to have ended without proper closure, It is not known whether this is the way the interview ended or if the tape recording stopped recording prior to the end of the interview

In my opinion, this was a poorly conducted interview as there was clearly no preparation and no plan. As Constable Cater indicated in his interview, he was not aware that Pickton was attending for an interview until minutes before his arrival. It is not normal practice to have a second person(Houston) present for an interview of this nature. There was opportunity throughout the interview where officers could have attempted to separate Houston from Pickton as she appeared cooperative and talkative. Pickton was not cautioned at the beginning of the interview. Constable Yurkiw was the primary interviewer and primary note taker which did not allow her the opportunity to see the body language of Pickton during certain times in the interview. I believe the discussion regarding his stories about the STWs as well as the handcuffs could have been pursued further. As a result of this interview and their belief as to Pickton's deception, they should have continued the investigation into Pickton as a suspect. For example:

[638] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report, Appendices, App. K, p. 94-95

- Interview his niece.
- Identify Val.
- Identify Ross who Pickton sold his truck to (consider a search of this vehicle).
- Re-interview Pat Casanova.
- Identify and interview Lynn (Gina's friend who Pickton picked up and dropped off in the prostitution stroll).
- Identify and interview Tanya Carter/Carr.
- Identify the woman from Saskatchewan.
- Follow up with a consent search and soil samples as offered by Pickton.
- Identify people who attend Pickton's barn from the Auction (Paul).
- Identify the 'Phillipino's' who attend the barn.

This interview was a critical point in the Pickton investigation. Both officers knew that Pickton was not telling the truth and knew that more work had to be done. Constable Yurkiw had suggested a visit to the farm and prefaced it with mentioning the police would need his consent. She should have followed up on with a visit to the farm. The worst case scenario was that Pickton would refuse them entry; the best case scenario, we will never know.

04 Feb 00

At 7:30 p.m. Constable Yurkiw drove by 953 Dominion Avenue and noted that the gate was open, the lights are on in Dave Pickton's house and there was a Corsica (Toyota) parked in front of Dave's house. Constable Yurkiw noted that it appeared that more dirt had been moved to the front of the property. She then drove by Piggy's Palace, located at 2552 Burns Drive, and observed a lot of lights on at the back of the property.

09 Feb 00

A meeting was held with members of the Coquitlam RCMP SCU (unknown exactly who was present). Investigative strategies for the Pickton case were discussed and the following notations[639] were made in the Continuation Log:

- Re-interview Ellingsen.
- Identify Val LNU.
- Timeline the investigation to date.
- Arrange for EDCAS to detail the file.
- Further aerial photographs of the farm.
- Re-contact ViCLAS to assist.
- Contact then Sgt Keith Davidson to see if he could assist with criminal/geographic profile.
- Interview Municipal Employee Lorna Humphries.
- Prepare Part VI to intercept Pickton's conversations and address possibility of conducting surveillance on the farm.

This meeting demonstrated that the officers in Coquitlam knew there was more work that had to be done on the Pickton file.

10 Feb 00

A meeting was held at the ViCLAS office with VPD Detective Constable Shenher, Sergeant Field, Detective Lepine and Detective Constable Chernoff, RCMP Profilers Sergeant Filer and Staff Sergeant Davidson, RCMP ViCLAS Corporal Kingsbury and Corporal St Mars and RCMP Constable McCarl. The intention of this meeting was to brainstorm investigative strategies for the Missing Women investigation, the Valley murders, and the homicide of Mary Lidguerre. Several persons of interest were discussed at this meeting, including Pickton.

[639] 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.131

In Coquitlam, Constable Yurkiw reviewed the VIC97 stabbing file.

A meeting was held with members of the Coquitlam RCMP Major Crime Section which included RCMP Constable Cater, Corporal McCartney and Constable Yurkiw and possibly others. Investigative strategies for the Pickton investigation were discussed and tasks were assigned.

11 Feb 00

RCMP Constable Cater began to develop information for the Indirect Personality Assessment on Pickton. He received direction from Criminal Profiler Staff Sergeant Davidson.

Corporal McCartney interviewed Coquitlam RCMP civilian member Ms. Lorna Humphries. Ms. Humphries was working the front desk in Coquitlam on January 19th, 2000, the night that Pickton and Houston came in for the interview. She had heard the two talking about the Missing Women poster at the front counter prior to them being escorted back for their interview. It was difficult to determine when Ms. Humphries mentioned to the investigators that she overheard Pickton and Houston talking about the poster. Houston was talking about the women on the poster and pointing to various women and Ms. Humphries got the impression that she knew some of the Missing Women.

14 Feb 00

A meeting was held with Coquitlam RCMP Corporal McCartney and Constable Cater, RCMP Profilers Corporal Filer and Staff Sergeant Davidson and ViCLAS Corporal Kingsbury and Corporal St. Mars. Investigative strategies related to the Pickton investigation were discussed, including:

- Cpl McCartney will be attempting to get a search warrant for the property and an authorization to intercept communications.
- Cst Cater will complete the personality assessment to be forwarded to the Profilers.
- Handcuffs from 1997 stabbing should be sent to lab to try and obtain DNA of other victims.
- Obtain list of victims from VPD that have gone missing since 1997.
- Determine if VIC97 is alive.
- Determine if Lynn Ellingsen is alive.
- Review the 1997 stabbing for the affidavit.

At this point in the investigation there was a breakdown in communication between the VPD and the Coquitlam RCMP which is evidenced because various officers from both the VPD and the RCMP were meeting with the RCMP Criminal Profilers yet they were not communicating with each other. As mentioned previously, officers from both agencies were looking for ways to pursue Pickton as a suspect. If both agencies kept in contact with each other they would have been better served. Working together and strategizing how to obtain further information on Pickton would have been the best approach.

Also, it was at this meeting that the suggestion was put forward to re-submit the handcuffs from the 1997 attempted murder of VIC97. This was an excellent investigative strategy to determine if any other DNA was found but unfortunately it was not pursued.

The Coquitlam RCMP investigator's motivation to pursue this investigation was evident when they invited personnel from the Behavioural Sciences Unit to participate in their discussions. They knew some more work had to be done to further Pickton as a suspect or exclude him. The reference made by Corporal McCartney with regard to the Pickton file being the "elephant in the room"[640] demonstrated that it was on their minds. The meetings in February laid out plans for future

[640] 8.3 Dave McCartney interview with DC Evans p. 22

investigation but unfortunately the follow ups were never completed due to other cases impacting on their time and ultimately their plans for Pickton.

22 Feb 00

At 6:31a.m. North Vancouver RCMP Detective Chad conducted a CPIC Person and CNI query on Pickton. He advised he thought these queries would have been as a result of an investigation into Dave Pickton for unrelated activities.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

01 Mar 00

Staff Sergeant Davidson, Corporal Filer and Sergeant Paulsen met with Chief Superintendent Bass in order to discuss a proposal for a Joint Force Operation about these serial disappearances. Staff Sergeant Davidson wrote a proposal to Chief Superintendent Bass and offered his professional opinion by stating:

There is a strong probability of more than 3 serial killers being responsible for the outstanding unsolved murders of STWs in BC. The following are three of many violent offenders known to attack prostitutes, capable of murder:

1. PICTON, Robert (Willie) (B:49-10-26).
2. POI5082 (date of birth withheld).
3. POI11127 (date of birth withheld).[641]

With Pickton being at the top of Staff Sergeant Davidson's list of potential suspects, he opined the following to Chief Superintendent Bass:

6. There is no coordination of investigative effort, such as sharing suspect lists, suspect backgrounds, suspect DNA and forensic evidence information between all potentially interested investigators.

7. There is no viable method of associating known of [*sic*] suspected offenders with known or suspected crimes.[642]

Nothing resulted from this meeting. Staff Sergeant Davidson was suggesting a coordinated effort between the VPD and he RCMP would have been productive in the pursuit of suspect and collecting evidence. He recognized the difficulty in connecting an offender to the Missing Women due to a lack of physical evidence. Coordination of efforts prevents duplication of work by various police agencies working on similar persons of interest and provides the ability to join resources to allow for a more productive investigation.

Superintendent Bass recorded the following in his notes with regards to the meeting with Staff Sergeant Davidson, Corporal Filer and Sergeant Paulsen:

Meet Davidson, Filer and Paulsen re: proposal on task force – serial cases. Agreed to star with an effort on Valley prostitute murders first – DNA to be compared. Will add to group when manpower becomes available.[643]

Deputy Commissioner Bass was interviewed on August 18th 2011 and advised that a proposal such as the one that Staff Sergeant Davidson had written would normally be followed up with a Business Case and he did not recall seeing a Business Case put forward. He advised there was a process in

[641] 25.35, Documents Related to Keith Davidson, Proposal from Davidson to Bass, p. 1
[642] 25.35, Documents Related to Keith Davidson, Proposal from Davidson to Bass, p. 1
[643] 25.53, Gary Bass, 731, p.6

place for such a request and the information would usually include whether or not the individual unit could fund the proposal or if they were looking for additional funding.

During Staff Sergeant Davidson's interview on July 4th, 2011 he advised he did not recall the conversation and provided the following comments during his interview:

> **DAVIDSON:** To be honest, I don't recall, in fairness, I don't recall the actual conversation, but the result was it was unsuccessful in convincing them to get involved.[644]

Chief Superintendent Bass' notes indicate that he appeared to support more work on the three unsolved homicides from Agassiz. The notes did not indicate inclusion of the Missing Women cases. In my opinion, this proposal should have prompted Chief Superintendent Bass to have Acting Inspector Henderson in PUHU make contact with VPD regarding a coordinated effort.

Documents would reveal that Constable McCarl had been trying to get extra resources to investigate the three unsolved homicides since 1999. Resources did not get applied to his investigation until Project Evenhanded commenced in 2001 yet Constable McCarl did not join Project Evenhanded as an investigator but rather remained to work on the file from his own detachment. A memorandum written by Constable Paul McCarl to Sergeant Bob Paulsen, Southwest District Major Crime Unit, dated July 27th 1999 illustrated that he too was looking for resources for these unsolved homicides. He indicated:

> **Observations** – Given our present investigative course and the unrelated files and case load currently being managed by all investigators, it has become blatantly apparent that due to the shortage of personnel resources, we unfortunately, will not be able to meet our goals. Any further attempts to conduct this investigation or treat it as anything less than a necessity or priority, will more than likely result in a futile attempt to salvage an investigation involving a serial killer.[645]

Constable McCarl was interviewed and stated that he was not focusing on Pickton as a suspect but rather had another Person of Interest for these homicides. That person was later excluded by DNA and these homicides currently remain unsolved. It is important to mention the Agassiz homicides in relation to the Pickton file because in November of 2000, when the RCMP agreed to do a review of the Missing Women files from Vancouver, the premise from which the investigation was founded was that the killer(s) of the three victims from Agassiz was likely the same person responsible for the Missing Women.

Following this date, no such proposal or business cases were put forth for a JFO with the VPD.

04 Apr 00

At 12:20 a.m. Surrey Detachment RCMP Corporal Peck conducted a CPIC Person and CNI queries on Pickton and believed it was as a result of a routine traffic stop.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

05 Apr 00

At 11:50 a.m. a STW (name withheld) from Vancouver's DTES picked out Pickton from a set of photographs that were shown to her by VPD Detective Constable Fell and Detective Constable Wolthers. Detective Constable Fell's notes indicated that this STW went to a house in either Surrey or Coquitlam. She described the house as having a hot tub. Detective Constable Fell also noted the

[644] Keith Davidson Interview with DC Evans p. 41
[645] 25.52 E Valley, 7439, p.122

following about the incident: "3 bedroom house (subdivision) BJ, provided drugs, wanted camera with a hot tub (refused). Vehicle?"[646]

Neither Detective Constable Fell nor Detective Constable Wolthers shared this information with anyone on the MWRT which indicated a lack of communication within the team of the MWRT.

12 Apr 00

At 12:30 p.m. a STW (name withheld) from Vancouver's DTES picked out Pickton from a set of photographs that were shown to her by VPD Detective Constable Fell and Detective Constable Wolthers. Detective Constable Fell's notes indicated that she had seen him a few times and he was driving an older blue van with a white top.

Prior to 1:50 p.m. a STW (name withheld) from Vancouver's DTES picked out Pickton from a set of photographs that were shown to her by VPD Detective Constable Fell and Detective Constable Wolthers. Detective Constable Wolthers notes indicated that she had seen Pickton last year walking in the area of Oppenheimer Park. Neither Detective Constable Fell nor Detective Constable Wolthers shared this information with anyone on the MWRT.

The fact that STWs had seen Pickton in the DTES was never shared with Constable Shenher which demonstrated lack of communication between members of the MWRT.

It is difficult to understand why the identification of Pickton's photograph on the 5th and 12th of April was withheld from Detective Constable Shenher when it was evident from documents that Pickton was a priority suspect for the MWRT. It was evident from the identification and their notes that they knew Pickton's name and it is unfortunate that the information was not shared. I cannot comment as to whether it would altered the outcome.

14 Apr 00

The RCMP Air Support Team took aerial photographs of Pickton's farm and property located at 953 Dominion Avenue.

18 Apr 00

RCMP Staff Sergeant Zalys spoke to Inspector Moulton regarding the Pickton investigation because Constable Yurkiw and Sergeant Pollock advised him that they were unable to follow up on Pickton due to a recent homicide. They were told there were no additional resources and they would have to work on it when time permitted. The Pickton investigation was discussed as was the Karaoke homicide (a triple murder) investigation. Inspector Moulton recognized that Pickton was a priority but no additional resources were available to assist. [647] The following notations were made in Staff Sergeant Zalys' notes regarding this interaction:

> - Also discussed Pickton vs. Karoke [*sic*] file previous week – drop Picton [*sic*] for time being – no resources.[648]

[646] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 22 p. 91

[648] 25.44, Documents Related to Brad Zalys, 3814, p. 182

25 Apr 00

Staff Sergeant Zalys spoke to Inspector Moulton about the Pickton investigation and mentioned how he had attended a recent Major Case Management Course where they discussed a RCMP case that was mishandled[649] which resulted in an inquiry and lawsuit. Staff Sergeant Zalys used this to preface his conversation with Inspector Moulton with regard to the Pickton file and then recorded the following notations in his notebook:

> - Also discussed Pickton again → if he turned out to be responsible → inquiry! Deal with that if the time comes![650]

It should be noted that the writer interviewed Inspector Moulton and did not receive disclosure of Staff Sergeant Zalys's notebook entries until July 18th 2011. I am therefore, unable to provide comment with regard to Inspector Moulton's views on this notebook entry. The following line of questioning with Staff Sergeant Zalys did occur in his interview:

> **ZALYS:** And I don't think it was -- like, our coffee room talk and everything else, with women going missing in and around Vancouver and things over a period of years, that if it turned out to be one person, and it turned out to be Pickton, there would likely be an inquiry on it. So, my point was that, okay, this course is over. I'm going back and talking to Earl again.
>
> And I said, "You know, we've got to do something about this, and whether it's, you know, trying to get, you know, Major Crime from "E" Division back on this or somebody else for assistance," you know. And he says, "Brad, I've talked to everybody I can. I am as frustrated as you are." And I said, "Earl, you know, if there is an inquiry, we'll, you know, or if this turns out to be Pickton, there's going to be an inquiry," and he says, "Well, I guess we'll have to deal with that when the time comes." And that was --
>
> **EVANS:** And that was his quote? You wrote that, his quote --
>
> **ZALYS:** That's his words.[651]

To be fair to Inspector Moulton, Staff Sergeant Zalys said this was "coffee room talk"[652] which is not the type of chat you should be recording in your notebook unless you are seriously putting a request to your boss and he is saying he won't pursue it. Staff Sergeant Zalys advised that he went through the Pickton file and was aware of the information regarding the claims about Pickton. He was asked if he watched the videotaped interview of Pickton and he advised "not completely."[653]

Staff Sergeant Zalys indicated how he had contacted RCMP Sergeant Clary in Project Evenhanded and asked about Pickton. When he was asked about what information he provided to Sergeant Clary he suggested that Sergeant Clary would have known all about Pickton because he was in Coquitlam at the time. Upon review of the files provided there did not appear to be any documents that indicated that Staff Sergeant Zalys was able to further the investigation into Pickton.

10 May 00

Detective Constable Shenher sent a memorandum to Sergeant Field which provided her with an update on the status of the investigation. The VPD were still investigating twenty-seven Missing

[649] Brad Zalys interview with DC Evans p. 66
[650] 25.44, Documents Related to Brad Zalys, 3814, p.182
[651] 8.3, Brad Zalys interview with DC Evans, p. 66
[652] 8.3, Brad Zalys interview with DC Evans, p. 66
[653] 8.3, Brad Zalys interview with DC Evans, p. 67

Women and Pickton was listed as the first of three suspects: "It is my feeling that there is more follow up to be done with respect to his activities and his property, which was sold recently."[654]

23May00
RCMP Constable Cater submitted a memorandum to Staff Sergeant Davidson which attached the Indirect Personality Assessment on Pickton. The memorandum outlined that the officer in charge of the case was Constable Yurkiw.

09 Aug 00
At 4:46 p.m. Delta Constable Leech recalled stopping a one ton flat bed truck in poor condition in the area of 47A Avenue and 61 Street in South Delta, B.C. Pickton was in the company of an unknown female passenger.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

16 Aug 00
RCMP Constable Einarson conducted CPIC queries on Pickton in relation to a Prince George, B.C. regarding an Attempt Murder of a STW in the Prince George area. Constable Einarson believes he queried Pickton's name as it came to his attention as a result of a ViCLAS search.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

04 Oct 00
At 8:10 a.m. Constable Shenher conducted a CPIC/CNI Name Query on Robert 'Picton'.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

06 Nov 00
Sergeant Field attended a Criminal Profiling Conference in Kelowna, B.C. and conducted a presentation on the Missing Women investigation and Pickton was mentioned during this presentation. Sergeant Field received numerous suggestions from the officers that a JFO was required.

07 Nov 00
Detective Constable Shenher prepared a memorandum outlining the investigation conducted as of that date. The following notations of interest were made in this memorandum:

- That there are three potential suspects that stand out – Pickton being one of them. Shenher indicated more follow up should be done.
- Keith Davidson – Profiler RCMP indicates that there was not enough info to do a suspect profile.
- Rossmo is of the same opinion as Davidson but was exploring a connection with the Agassiz murders.
- Victim files still need to be entered onto SIUSS – SIUSS updated their system without telling VPD – set MWRT back weeks at the very least.
- Shenher feels a review is needed for new ideas.

In the last paragraph of the memorandum, Detective Constable Shenher opined on the direction of the investigation.

> It is my feeling a review of this investigation could lead to new ideas as to what direction to take in order to determine what has happened to these women. As we close off more and more

[654] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1 Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.170

potential non-criminal avenues, I believe we will need to focus more attention on possible suspects and locating these women's bodies.[655]

21 Nov 00
Constable Strachan received information from Constable Yurkiw the Agassiz homicides had a DNA profile for comparison. It was decided that Pickton's DNA from the 1997 incident be sent to the Forensic Laboratory for comparison purposes. The following day Constable Strachan contacted Staff Sergeant Wladichuk at the Forensic Laboratory.

27 Nov 00
Sergeant Pollock spoke to Crown Attorney Gulbransen with regard to Pickton.[656] (Information was vetted.)

30 Nov 00
Constable Yurkiw indicated that she received a call from Sergeant Field and made the following notes on that conversation: "re: Pickton – task force. Doug Henderson, Paul McCarl, Don Adam. – will work cases like Pickton."[657]

13 Dec 00
Sergeant Field's notes indicated that Sergeant Pollock had forwarded Pickton's DNA to the Forensic Laboratory for testing.

22 Dec 00
At 12:17 a.m. VPD Constable Anfield conducted CPIC Person and CNI queries on Pickton in the DTES while he was in the company of Dinah Taylor.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

This information would have been available to members in Project Evenhanded if they had conducted an off-line CPIC query and followed up with the officer as to why he conducted the query.

22 Jan 01
At 11:23 a.m. NWPS Constable Hamner was dispatched to a complaint of a female party (later identified as Dinah Taylor) loitering in front of the Money Mart on Columbia Street, New Westminster. Taylor indicated to the officer that she was waiting for her boyfriend to pick her up. Pickton attended a short time later and picked her up.
*off-line CPIC search revealed that he conducted more queries on January 23rd, 2001.

23 Jan 01
At 11:13 a.m. VPD Inspector Yeo was logged onto a CPIC terminal when a CPIC Person query was conducted on Pickton. Inspector Yeo indicated that that he had no notes and had never had any dealings with Pickton. He indicated that he was working in MCS at the time of the query. Since the CPIC terminal was shared between MCS and Homicide officers, there was a possibility that someone else may have conducted these queries under his name.

[655] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.51
[656] 25.25b Officer Notebooks, 3945, p.14
[657] 25.58, Yurkiw Notes, 4231, p.13

*off-line CPIC results located this query.

Sergeant Field called Mr. Brian Beevers at the Forensic Laboratory and provided the Agassiz homicide file number so the DNA could be compared to Pickton's DNA. Mr. Beevers advised he would e-mail the lab in Nova Scotia and ask them to expedite the check.

24 Jan 01

Mr. Beevers telephoned Sergeant Field and told her that he did not have Pickton's DNA at the laboratory and that it was still with investigators.

Sergeant Field then contacted Corporal Lucas of the PUHU who was in charge of managing DNA retroactive warrants. He advised he would contact Constable Yurkiw and find out where Pickton's DNA was located.

Sergeant Field made several telephone calls to confirm the whereabouts and status of Pickton's DNA. It appeared that it was difficult for her to determine the whereabouts of the status and that no consistent person from Coquitlam was following up to ensure his DNA was sent for analysis.

30 Jan 01

Sergeant Pollock telephoned Mr. Beevers and left a message for him regarding Pickton's DNA for comparison.

21 Feb 01

At 12:25 p.m. VPD Constable McKillican was dispatched to Union Street and Quebec Street, Vancouver, in relation to a pedestrian (later identified as Dinah Taylor) who had been hit by a vehicle. The police investigation discovered that Pickton had just dropped Taylor off at this location and was an eye-witness to the accident.

06 Mar 01

Sergeant Field's notebook entry indicates that she called Corporal Lucas regarding Pickton's DNA. Corporal Lucas was the RCMP officer who had been designated to follow up with retroactive DNA.

09 Mar 01

At 3:23 p.m. Surrey Detachment RCMP Constable Wilson conducted CPIC Person and CNI name queries on Pickton. Constable Wilson had no recollection of conducting this query.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

13 Mar 01

Sergeant Field received a message from Corporal Lucas that he would follow up on Pickton's DNA.[658]

[658] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p. 75

28 Mar 01
Constable Yurkiw contacted the Forensic laboratory in Halifax to follow up on Pickton's DNA.[659]

30 Mar 01
At 10:30 a.m. Corporal Henley of the PUHU attended 953 Dominion Avenue and interviewed Pickton. The interview was not audio or video recorded. Corporal Henley's notes indicated that he told Pickton he was still a Person of Interest. Pickton advised that he had never hurt anyone and that the incident with VIC97 was self defense. Pickton believed that Ellingsen and Caldwell had just used him and took advantage of his generosity. Corporal Henley wrote in his notes the following about Pickton's eagerness to assist investigators: "...he is willing to do whatever it takes to clear his name."[660]

In my interview with Corporal Henley I questioned him regarding this interview of Pickton. He advised that he spoke to Pickton at length and informed him he was still a Person of Interest in the missing STW cases. Pickton denied any involvement and mentioned that he had already spoken to Sergeant Pollock and Constable Yurkiw. Following that interview Corporal Henley did not contact anyone from the Coquitlam RCMP or from the VPD to advise them of his conversation. In his interview he was asked about the reasons for the visit to Pickton's farm and he explained as follows:

HENLEY:	Just, just rumblings through the, rumblings through the grapevine out of Vancouver, out of Coquitlam Detachment, that, that they never did -- like, it -- I shouldn't -- you know, that's, that's, that's accusatory, and I don't mean to be that. That, that Willie never was interviewed or he wasn't interviewed; uhm, that Lynn was never dealt with. Like, that whole thing was kind of left up in the air.
EVANS:	Hm-hmm.
HENLEY:	That's the only way I can describe it, Jennifer. That, that the whole thing from '99 had just been kind of, it seemed to me, just kind of been left up in the air, right? And everybody was, you know, seemed so pumped at the outset, you know, when Caldwell came forward, and everybody was excited and pumped. And then, it seemed to me, nothing had, had sort of transpired.[661]

Corporal Henley advised that he had heard 'rumblings' and it was that which prompted him to speak to Pickton. In my opinion, the 'rumblings' should have prompted him to speak to his supervisor, Staff Sergeant Henderson or should have prompted him to speak to someone in Coquitlam. They should not have prompted him to speak to Pickton alone and in isolation from the investigators working the case. Sergeant Adam recalled Corporal Henley had come to him at some point and although he cannot recall the date he remembered that it was after Sergeant Clary had joined Project Evenhanded, which was on April 24th, 2001. Sergeant Adam recalled that Corporal Henley had dismissed the investigation focused on Pickton. Sergeant Adam also did not recall Corporal Henley telling him that he attended Pickton's residence and speaking to him in March 2001. In my opinion, at the very least, Corporal Henley should have contacted Coquitlam Detachment before taking any steps to interview Pickton. If he felt that the investigation into Pickton had been "up in the air" as he suggested then he should have pursued attempted to have the case re-opened and followed up.

[659] 25.58, Documents Related to Ruth Yurkiw, 4231, p. 14
[660] 25.56, Documents Related to Frank Henley, Notebooks 4248, p. 3
[661] 8.3, Frank Henley interview with DC Evans p. 71

11 Apr 01

At 8 a.m. a meeting was held with the members of the Port Coquitlam RCMP Major Crime Section including Inspector Scwartz, Staff Sergeant Zalys, Sergeant Connor, Corporal Scrine, Constable Stuart, Constable Greig, Constable Bridge, Constable Horton and Constable Yurkiw. All major investigations were discussed including Pickton's. The priority for the Pickton investigation was set as high. Constable Horton indicated that he had received source information that a Hell's Angel member that worked at the bar near 953 Dominion Avenue had been put through a grinder and fed to the pigs and would never be found. The following notation was made at the meeting in relation to the 1985 homicide investigation into the death of Pauline Johnson:

Sgt. Mike Connor believes PICKTON to be a possible suspect in this homicide as her body was dumped near his residence, he possesses boning knives, frequents East End prostitutes, violence towards women is documented, known to use restraining devices, wears work boots and is said to keep "trophies" of victims.

Action: File to be referred to Sgt. Don Adam, "E" Div Major Crime, who has been tasked with reviewing the Vancouver Police Service missing prostitute's files.[662]

Notes from this meeting indicated that both the possible Hell's Angel murder investigation and the Pickton investigation were going to be referred to RCMP Project Evenhanded Sergeant Adam. No one in Project Evenhanded recalled receiving a file from Coquitlam RCMP in relation to Pickton as a suspect in the Missing Women investigation.

A report was sent from the Forensic Laboratory to the attention of Coquitlam RCMP Constable Yurkiw and Constable Strachan, RCMP Agassiz Constable McCarl and Constable Smyth and RCMP Mission Constable Birnie. The report indicated that Pickton's DNA had been excluded as the donor for the Agassiz homicides.

26 Apr 01

At 9 a.m. a meeting was held with VPD and Project Evenhanded Detective McKnight and Sergeant Field. Detective McKnight noted that there were several issues addressed including: "Picton – F/U with Coquitlam."[663]

27 Apr 01

At 10:39 a.m. RCMP Evenhanded Constable St. Mars conducted a Person/CNI Name Query of Robert "Picton'.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

10 May 01

At 2:56 p.m. VPD Constable Tod conducted a Person/CNI Name Query on Robert 'Picton' and a subsequent Criminal Records Query on his FPS number. Constable Tod advised he was working in Homicide at the time and did not recall querying Pickton. He believed he may have been logged on to the shared computer and someone else in the office could have made the query.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

VPD and Project Evenhanded Detective Little reviewed Robert Pickton's file (Tip 30) and made notes in his notebook. The following information, related to Pickton, was contained in those notes:

- (S) surfaced driving.

[662] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report, Appendices, App. R, Serious Crime Meeting, p. 7-8
[663] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 12)McKnight, p. 72

- VPD Review Team investigation of missing person Sarah Devries (last seen 98-04-13) (Crime Stoppers tip) (Aug 98).
- Det. Lepine/Chernoff conducted investigation.
- Constable Paul McCarl (RCMP) involved in his file.
- Charged with attempt murder, unlawful confinement (Coquitlam File) – no convictions – Lynn (last name withheld) (Victim).
- Violent towards S.T.W.'s (E.S.) (New West).
- Picks up in vehicle, drives to res. (10 acres) in Port Coquitlam.
- Handcuffed (V), fight both parties slashed(stabbed) with knife.
- In building demolition business.
- Pig Farm.
- Source info that he was in possession of 'bloody women's' clothing (Discounted by investigators).
- Numerous vehicles/plates.
- Source info (Lynn Ellingsen) re sex assault at Picton's res and subsequently seeing 'torso' hanging out back (Picton stripping strips of skin 'off').
- Picton also had 'freezers' on his property.
- Ellingsen 'interviewed' re: info. 'Not credible' Never showed for 'polygraph.'
- Advised by Constable. McCarl that D.N.A. comparison to his crime scene was negative. (01-05-10).
- Neg DNA.[664]

05 Jun 01

Detective McKnight reviewed Pickton's file (Tip 30) and made the following notation: "Reviewed. Ongoing Person of Interest. See Picton Binder."[665]

06 Jun 01

Detective McKnight reviewed Hiscox's file as part of the Project Evenhanded suspect review. The file indicated that he was believed to be associated to Pickton.

07 Jun 01

Detective McKnight was assigned to conduct a review of all tips from the MWRT which was now commonly called Project Amelia amongst investigators. On this date he reviewed Tip # 47 and noted that POI4295 was associated to Pickton. He noted that this person of interest required follow up and had a history of sexual assault. This tip originally received as information from Coquitlam regarding their file.

11 Jun 01

Detective McKnight reviewed Tip #187 where Pickton is referenced as a Person of Interest. Tip#187 is related to the Source Caldwell who dealt with VPD and Coquitlam RCMP in August 1999.

19 Jun 01

Detective McKnight created of names from tips that he determined required further action. Pickton's name appeared on this handwritten under tips #30/#187 – POI Binder.[666]

25 Jun 01

RCMP and Project Evenhanded Constable Van Overbeek reviewed the investigative file from 1997 when Pickton had been charged with the Forcible Confinement and Attempted Murder of VIC97 (charges stayed).

---

[664] 25.61, Little Documents, 140 p. 11

[665] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 31(3of3Copy) p. 6

[666] 25.72b, Record Checks McKnight, 340, p.3

27 Jun 01
The ViCLAS Unit queried Pickton's name.

03 Jul 01
At 10:59 p.m. VPD Constable Swanson conducted a street check of Pickton in the 500 block of Carrall Street (area of East Hastings Street and Carrall Street) in the DTES of Vancouver.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

04 Jul 01
Civilian RCMP Employee McCrae was attached to Project Evenhanded and conducted a query on Pickton as he had been directed to do background queries on him.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

10 Jul 01
VPD and Project Evenhanded civilian SIUSS analyst Brian Oger reviewed the persons of interest list that Detective McKnight compiled and conducted RMS queries on these individuals. Brian Oger noted the following information in regards to Pickton in his log book:

- Picton, Bob Tip 30 (Robert Pickton?)
- 1165 NX *86).
- Pickton, 51/04/14 ? 953 Dominion Street.
- P. Coq. FPS# and DL#.[667]

Additional notes of Brian Oger indicated that Tip # 30 was listed in the High Priority category as follows:.

- Tip#30 Pickton, Robert.
- Ongoing Person Of Interest – Interview/Polygraph?
- Nothing surprising or recent on RMS /CPIC. *
- High. Add to binder.[668]

This notation by Mr. Oger is the first time the writer noted that the idea of a polygraph is raised in relation to possibly excluding Pickton as a suspect as part of Project Evenhanded (a polygraph was mentioned to him during his interview with Constable Yurkiw in January 2000). The members of Project Evenhanded excluded a person of interest in December of 2001 after he was arrested for a sexual assault on a STW in Vancouver and bragged to her about being responsible for the Missing Women. That Person of Interest was excluded by way of polygraph.

18 Jul 01
At 12:11 p.m. Coquitlam RCMP Constable Syer from Traffic Services conducted CPIC Person and CNI queries on Pickton. She advised Pickton was riding a motorcycle by himself. Constable Syer had no specific recollection or notes on this traffic stop.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

[667] 25.63, Oger Documents, 336 p. 23
[668] 25.63, Oger Documents, 336 p. 86

20 Jul 01
Coquitlam RCMP Constable Sherstone amended Pickton's CPIC entry as a Special Interest to Police to reflect her name as the contact person.

04 Aug0 1
At 7:15am RCMP Records Section (Ottawa) Staff Sergeant Turner conducted a CPIC Person and CNI Name query on Pickton. Staff Sergeant Turner was the NCO in Charge of the Criminal Records Section in Ottawa. RCMP Sergeant Sessan spoke with the current NCO of this section who advised the queries were likely routine work related functions.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

07 Aug 01
Forensic Specialist Mr. Beevers contacted Constable Van Overbeek and advised him that Pickton's DNA was placed on the local DNA databank.

10 Aug 01
On August 3rd a violent sexual assault on a STW in the DTES occurred and was investigated by Detective Scott of the VPD Sexual Offense Squad. Detective Scott received information from Constable Dickson that Pickton could be considered a suspect and should be investigated. As a result, on this date (August 10th) Constable Scott began to investigate Pickton as a suspect for this sexual assault.

This occurrence will be referenced in October when Detective Scott met with Staff Sergeant Adam to discuss Pickton as a suspect for this offence. Another male was eventually charged as a result of this investigation.

Detective Scott spoke to Mr. Rick Lau in ViCLAS who faxed Detective Scott Pickton's ViCLAS report.

At 8:51 a.m. VPD Detective McKellar conducted a Person/CNI Name query on Willie 'Picton' with an age of 55 years. Detective McKellar was working in the VPD Sexual Offence Squad.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

11 Aug 01
At 4:45 a.m. VPD Constable Hill conducted a Person/CNI Name query on William 'Picton' with an age of 50 years. Constable Hill was working in uniform patrol in District 2 and involved in the sexual assault investigation with Det Scott.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

14 Aug 01
Detective Scott spoke with Detective McKnight about the sexual assault he was investigating which had Robert Pickton as a possible suspect (Pickton is excluded later in the investigation). Detective Scott provided Detective McKnight with a suspect list from his investigation.

15 Aug 01
Detective McKnight provided Detective Scott with RCMP Sergeant Connor's name as the contact person for any information relating to Pickton.

Detective Scott discussed the Pickton brothers with Sergeant Connor and requested a photo line-up be prepared which included Pickton.

Detective Constable Scott received a list of vehicles that the Pickton brothers were currently the registered owners of as well as a list of vehicles they had previously been the registered owners of, as it related to their businesses. Detective Constable Scott commented that the list was extensive.

21 Aug 01

Detective Constable Scott requested Sergeant Connor confirm Pickton's appearance. Sergeant Connor advised that he and his Inspector had conducted surveillance and advised that Pickton currently had a beard.

At approximately 4 p.m. Pickton's name was queried by the Coquitlam RCMP Communication Centre. It is unknown why this query was conducted.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

06 Sep 01

VPD Detective Little prepared a handwritten list of suspects and categorized them into Priority 1's, 2's and 3's. Pickton was listed in the Priority #1 category and was referred to as Tip # 30.

07 Sep 01

VPD Detective Scott, of the SOS, conducted a photo line-up with his victim from the August 3rd 2001 assault and she did not select Pickton.

10 Oct 01

VPD Inspector Morris, Sergeant Emerslund, Detective Kean and Detective Constable Scott met with RCMP and Project Evenhanded Staff Sergeant Adam. There were discussions about information that had been coming forward from victims of violent sexual assaults. These investigations were being conducted by the VPS Sexual Assault Squad who had also set up a telephone tip line to generate calls in relation to violent offenders. Information which had been obtained about Pickton was also discussed. During this meeting Detective Scott recalled that Staff Sergeant Adam "indicated that he was familiar with the Pickton file and advised that he was not sure if information on the Picktons was fact or urban myth."[669]

Inspector Adam was asked about this comment in his August 31st, 2011 interview and he prefaced the answer with the fact that it was important to know that this violent sexual assault that had occurred in August involved a male party who picked up a STW from the DTES and took her to a remote area. This male party had a saw, restraining devices, and a secret compartment in his vehicle and Pickton had been eliminated at that point as a suspect (a person was later identified and charged). Inspector Adam did not recall referring to Pickton as an urban myth but recalled that they had no new evidence of a crime that Pickton had committed since the 1997 incident and that they had not yet got to the point of pursuing suspects in Project Evenhanded.

[669] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8 p. 72

15 Oct 01
VPD and Project Evenhanded Constable Jarvis reviewed the file for missing person Sarah de Vries and noted six suspects, one being "Picton, William."[670]

22 Oct 01
At 9:25 p.m. RCMP Constable Vong was dispatched to 953 Dominion Avenue in relation to an incomplete 911 call. Constable Vong noted that this 911 call came from a fax machine. After an investigation he determined that the number had been misdialed and there were no problems. A female with Robert Pickton identified herself as Nancy Pickton. RCMP Constable Sherstone was made aware of this information.

06 Nov 01
Constable Sherstone received information from Surrey RCMP Constable Horvath that Lynn Ellingsen had been the victim of a domestic assault and was currently staying in a women's shelter. Constable Sherstone advised Coquitlam RCMP Sergeant Connor who in turn, contacted and updated RCMP and Project Evenhanded Sergeant Clary on this information. All members agreed that Ellingsen should be re-interviewed.

01 Dec 01
Constable Sherstone received a CPIC message from Surrey RCMP Constable Hall that provided an updated address and contact information for Lynn Ellingsen. A handwritten note at the bottom of this CPIC printout stated –"Interview."[671]

18 Dec 01
RCMP and Project Evenhanded Constable Williams created a Continuation Log[672] entry as a result of RCMP and Project Evenhanded Constable Cater and Constable Jarvis' review of Sarah de Vries' missing person investigative file on October 15th, 2001. There were six suspects noted, one being Pickton.

15 Jan 02
A meeting was held with members of the Port Coquitlam Major Crime Section. It was noted that Constable Sherstone had conduct of the Pickton file and she was encouraged to follow up on information. (It should be noted that this information was noted in a timeline prepared by RCMP Corporal Connor after Pickton's arrest.)[673]

Sergeant Connor returned to the Serious Crime Unit in March 2001 as the Supervisor and had more knowledge than anyone on this case. Constable Sherstone was interviewed and admitted that she had been assigned this case and had attempted to follow up with Ellingsen in November of 2000 with negative results.

01 Feb 02

[670] 25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2856 p. 118
[671] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 30b 9992 p. 16
[672] 25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2856 p. 9
[673] 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.157

At approximately 2:15 p.m. Coquitlam RCMP Constable Wells conducted CPIC queries on Pickton in preparation of his warrant which was executed on February 5th, 2002.
*off-line CPIC results located this query.

04 Feb 02
Coquitlam RCMP contacted Project Evenhanded and advised they would be conducting a search warrant for weapons at Pickton's residence the following day Constable Cater and Detective Little were assigned to follow up with Coquitlam members.

05 Feb 02
A search warrant for weapons was executed at Pickton's residence located at 953 Dominion Avenue, Port Coquitlam. During the search of the property, officers discovered pieces of Heather Bottomley's identification and an inhaler with Sereena Abotsway's name on the side. The search for weapons was stopped and the property was secured so members of Project Evenhanded could prepare a search warrant for evidence of murder. Pickton was arrested for weapons offences.

Conclusion
While the information contained within this section of my Report provides a timeline of documented police contacts (as provided to the writer) over a four year period, one must remember not all officers would have had access to all of this information.

The information that various police officers received regarding Pickton was specific, unique, and incredible. The information from Hiscox, Caldwell, Best and Menard, which came to light over a one year period, should have prompted investigators to continue the investigation until the information was confirmed or disproved. Hiscox advised he had obtained his information about Pickton from Lisa Yelds; Ross Caldwell, Leah Best and Ron Menard obtained their information about Pickton from Lynn Ellingsen. Ellingsen's denials that she had seen Pickton slaughter a female in the barn, as well as her refusal to a polygraph, presented a roadblock to the investigators but should not have stalled their investigation.

Pickton was seen as priority for both Coquitlam RCMP and the VPD but neither agency concluded their investigation and neither agency communicated with each other post September 1999. In January 2000 Pickton was interviewed by Coquitlam RCMP and at some point prior to November 2001 Detective Constable Shenher became aware that the interview occurred but did not know the result.

When officers commenced their review as part of Project Evenhanded, several officers who reviewed Pickton's file became aware that he was listed as a priority #1 suspect on more than one occasion; however, because they were conducting a Review and were not at the stage of actively engaging suspects, Pickton was not vigorously pursued. On April 11th 2001, Pickton's DNA was excluded from the crime scene DNA found at the Agassiz homicide scenes. Investigators from Project Evenhanded advised that this DNA exclusion did not preclude Pickton from being a suspect in other Missing Women investigations. Not a single officer involved in Project Evenhanded felt that there was anything significant that made Pickton stand out amongst the other priority #1 suspects.

While it was obvious from my review of the documents that officers from Coquitlam Detachment later worked on Project Evenhanded there, was never an impetus to actively investigate Pickton.

In my opinion, higher priority should have been assigned to the Pickton investigation. While he may not have had a criminal conviction prior to 2002, Robert Pickton was certainly worthy of more

concerted efforts by both the VPD and the RCMP based on his Attempt Murder of VIC97, his means to dispose of a body, evidence of him frequenting the DTES, and his association to STWs.

8.2 COMMUNICATION

Effective policing is contingent on effective communication. In the words of Justice Archie Campbell: "The work of the most dedicated, skilful and highly motivated investigators and supervisors and forensic scientists can be defeated by the lack of effective case management systems and the lack of systems to ensure communication and cooperation among law enforcement agencies."[674]

8.2.1 Internal

In reviewing the internal communications of the VPD I found that the information was predominantly one directional. I also noted that there appeared to be a lack of communication within Senor Managers and the Executive of the VPD.

Vancouver Police Department

There were numerous documents and memorandums that provide an excellent overview into the MWRT investigation. What was not evident, were documents from the Senior Management or the Executive Management Team. It is my opinion, there was a lack of communication among Senior Managers within the VPD as well as a lack of direction by Senior Managers to the investigators, but that will be addressed elsewhere.

The announcement of the MWWG in September 1998 and the dissolution of that group following the meeting on September 22nd appeared to create a silence among Senior Management. DCC McGuinness had announced the formation of the group and I did not see any evidence that revealed he even noticed that group dissolved before it really got started. When Inspector Biddlecombe voiced his displeasure and admitted to "chastising"[675] people because he was not pleased with the media leak, it appeared to stop communication between himself and Inspector Greer. While it would appear that systems were in place within the VPD to facilitate open communication, such as the morning briefings, I did not get the impression that the Senior Managers were sharing information.

DCC Unger who had uniform patrol divisions under his command stated in his interview that he was not aware of the details regarding the Missing Women investigation because "quite frankly, he [McGuinness] didn't, he wasn't very forthcoming with the information."[676] DCC Unger said it was difficult to determine what was going on because it fell under the investigations side and DCC McGuinness was not sharing information.

In his interview, CC Chambers advised that he never met Detective Constable Shenher, but did recall receiving her report in February 1999. He had heard from DCC McGuinness or Detective Inspector Rossmo that there was a concern. CC Chambers advised that he had not heard there was an issue with the Missing Women prior to this community meeting. I saw no direction provided by CC Chambers following his review of her memorandum.

Detective Constable Fell and Detective Constable Wolthers appeared to be secretive and did not regularly disclose their daily activities to Detective Constable Shenher. They were assigned tasks and

[674] Bernardo Investigation Review – Report of Justice Archie Campbell p. 15
[675] 8.3 Fred Biddlecombe interview with DC Evans p.47
[676] 8.3 John Unger interview with DC Evans p. 17

later it was discovered that they did not follow through with those tasks. It was learned after Pickton's arrest in February of 2002 that Detective Constable Fell and Detective Constable Wolthers had dealt directly with STWs in April of 2000 who identified Pickton from a selection of photographs and both officers had failed to pass along the information to Detective Constable Shenher. As time went on these two officers became more and more difficult to control and remained quite secretive about their daily activities and information in relation to their suspect. The lack of internal communications demonstrated by Detective Constables Fell and Wolthers, in my opinion, had a negative impact on MWRT.

Coquitlam – RCMP

There were several issues I noted with regard to internal communication within Coquitlam RCMP.

During August 1999, when internal communication was critical to the success of the investigation, there appeared to be a breakdown which I believe impacted on the Pickton investigation. This information is discussed in detail in the "Pickton as a Suspect" section of this Report.

When Lynn Ellingsen was interviewed by Corporal Henley and Detective Ballantyne she denied any knowledge of a homicide or the alleged incident in the barn. Caldwell provided more information on that date including the fact that Ellingsen was extorting money from Pickton. Unfortunately, due to a lack of communication, this information was not effectively utilized in the interview with Ellingsen. The opportunity to conduct both of these interviews more effectively was present, but the lack of communication and knowledge that each one was being interviewed at the same time in the same location was missed.

Following these interviews there was a divide amongst the investigators as to who and what to believe. Corporal Connor, who was in charge, was not happy with the way in which Corporal Henley and Detective Ballantyne conducted the interview of Ellingsen. Corporal Connor advised that he did voice his concerns to the Coquitlam members but never to Corporal Henley or Detective Ballantyne. This breakdown in communication and the frustration Corporal Connor felt in relation to the Ellingsen interview impacted on his entire investigation from that date forward.

Later, in January 2000, Constable Yurkiw failed to forewarn Constable Cater that they were interviewing Pickton until a few moments before the interview. Following the interview both officers, as well as Sergeant Connor, who observed, were not happy with the results of the interview. I did not see any evidence that they discussed it further or developed a plan or conduct a follow up interview. I also saw no evidence of any discussion with Sergeant Pollock or any supervisor following this interview.

Project Evenhanded

In my view, it was a concern that the Mr. Oger felt he had to write an essay to address the Serial Killer theory rather than discuss it with the other members on the project. He identified a breakdown in communication:

> The task force should be immediately informed of any further missing women from any police department in the lower mainland, and all information should be mutually shared between the detectives of this project and all other agencies. It took us two months to find out that Andrea Joesbury had gone missing, whereas we should have known the day that she was reported [677]

[677] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 9 p. 446

In my opinion, there was poor communication between VPD members of Evenhanded with members of the MPU within VPD. It was not until mid-October when officers from Evenhanded began to be aware that it was necessary that they focus on follow upson recently reported missing women. When Detective McKnight returned from his Annual Leave in August he met with VPD members and discovered that none of the recently reported Missing Women had been confirmed as missing. There should have been systems in place that would have prompted communication to ensure a seamless transition of information between the two groups of investigators. A system that automatically sent notifications that ensured that after a certain period of time investigators were prompted to speak to each other would have been effective.

The lack of communication between members of Project Evenhanded and investigators of the VPD MPU allowed for the mistaken belief that the Serial Killer was no longer active. This caused the members of Evenhanded to believe they were okay conducting a historical review because they were unaware that an active Serial Killer was on the loose.

8.2.2 External

External Communication by police investigators is extremely important in Major Case investigations because it allows for an exchange of information from multiple sources. In my opinion, it is important to comment briefly on external communications by both police agencies in relation to the community, the families and each other (RCMP & VPD).

Community / Media

I was advised by media relations officer, Cst. Drennan, that VPD had no formal media strategy with Missing Women investigations. She recalled Detective Inspector Rossmo approaching her in 1998 with regard to his proposal:

DRENNAN:	-- and the timing of it, of public warnings and the way in which you do public warnings is very important, uhm, I recognized that this was something that probably we should be doing in some form.
EVANS:	Right.
DRENNAN:	But I, I was also very much aware, because of my dealings with my superiors, that this was not a message that the VPD wanted out there at all. And so when I saw Kim's report, and I mean, he and I discussed it very openly and honestly, you know, I -- we discussed the fact that there would be problems getting the, the executive to make the decision to put this out, so -- and it never did go out.
EVANS:	And did you communicate at that time directly with Chief Chambers regarding the messaging?
DRENNAN:	No. It was Inspector Biddlecombe from Major Crime --
EVANS:	Right.
DRENNAN:	-- and Deputy Chief Brian McGuinness.
EVANS:	Okay.
DRENNAN:	Those were the two who I spoke to on a regular basis.
EVANS:	And I understand, I haven't spoken to him yet, but I understand, just from reading certain documents, that Inspector Biddlecombe was not in favour of doing the media release that Kim Rossmo --

DRENNAN: Not at all.[678]

The failure to warn the public that women were still going missing was a mistake. While I accept that the VPD did not have proof of a Serial Killer they were aware that many of the women had likely met with foul play.

During his interview, Inspector Greer was asked for the reason why no media release was issued regarding the possibility of a Serial Killer and he stated:

> And at this point, we don't have any crimes. We don't have anybody abducted. We don't have any bodies found. We don't have any crimes reported. We have people who were living a criminal lifestyle missing, some only being reported missing after months of being gone.[679]

In my opinion the VPD should have gone to the media and announced they were concerned that twenty-one women had been reported missing since 1995.

Detective Inspector Rossmo was asked if he knew who was responsible for not consenting to the release:

ROSSMO: If I remember correctly, Brian [McGuinness] was on vacation. I mean, never try to do anything during the summer. Brian was on vacation and Ken Doern, Inspector Ken Doern was the acting deputy. Uhm, and Ken talked to Fred and said that, "No, we're not going to release this," and, uhm, the two of them made that decision together.[680]

On May 19, 1999, VPD Constable Wickstead submitted a memorandum to Sergeant De Haas, Sergeant Coburn, Inspector Beach and Detective Inspector Rossmo regarding information he received in relation to STWs going aboard freighter ships and being assaulted. He was concerned that these sailors, who had been on board for months, could easily kidnap a STW and then dispose of the bodies at sea. He wrote:

> Considering that we are actively investigating the disappearance of 23 women in the downtown Eastside would it not be prudent to issue a public warning to the workers to avoid doing business on foreign ships and at the same time advise the public of a possible scenario how that many have completely disappeared without a trace. In the near future if it is somehow determined that this is the way some of them have disappeared and the police Department did not warn them then it would not look professional.[681]

There was no evidence that demonstrated that Constable Wickstead received any feedback to his suggestion. I found this memorandum concerning in that a Constable working the DTES recognized that the VPD had not issued a public warning to the women in the DTES at this point in time.

In July 1999, the announcement of the Reward and the Missing Women Poster heightened the awareness of the public and provided an avenue for tips to be generated, but it was not until November that VPD disclosed to the media the possibility of a Serial Killer. Constable Drennan offered statements about the Missing Women and was quoted in an Elm Street Magazine article as follows: "Thirty-one women don't just disappear. She [Drennan] speculates a-loud on the possibility of one or more serial killers hunting Vancouver prostitutes."[682]

---

[678] 8.3 Anne Drennan interview with DC Evans p. 26
[679] 8.3 Gary Greer interview with DC Evans p. 23
[680] 8.3 Kim Rossmo interview with DC Evans p.25
[681] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 11 p.71
[682] 25.13b VPD Phase 1, Binder 1(1) p.414

I was unable to determine when the VPD officially issued a warning about the possibility of a Serial Killer operating within the DTES. In my opinion, the most logical alternative to the Serial Killer theory was that there were multiple killers. Equally, both are troubling. A media release providing some measure of warning to the residents of the DTES should have been approved by Inspector Biddlecombe and would have heightened the awareness of the residents of the Lower Mainland.

The below noted events illustrate other methods of external communication methods used by the VPD in attempting to locate and bring awareness to the Missing Women investigations:

- Attendance at memorial march for missing women.[683]
- Interview on CKNW.[684]
- Interview on Vicki Gabereau television show.[685]
- Discussions at DES/Strathcona Police Liaison meetings.[686] [687]
- Episode of America's Most Wanted television show.[688]

Family Contacts

Detective Constable Shenher had numerous contacts with various family members which were illustrated throughout many of the documents and her notebook log entries. She organized a large family meeting on June 24th, 1999, and provided information and allowed for feedback by family members.

Other Police Agencies

I saw evidence of external communication by members of the MWRT in their search for the Missing Women and provide the below noted examples.

- CPIC message to Campbell River RCMP regarding Marnie Frey.[689]
- Contact with Coroner Newell regarding suspicious deaths since 1970.[690]
- Contact with Las Vegas Police regarding missing women Stephanie Lane.[691]
- Information exchange with Blackamas Sherriff's department.[692]
- Information exchange with Prince George RCMP.[693]
- Information exchange with Seattle Police.[694]
- Contact with Portland Police Department over a male who was arrested for murders of three STWs.[695]
- Information exchange with Grafton New Brunswick RCMP.[696]
- Information exchange with John Howard Society.[697]
- Information exchange with Wisconsin Police.[698]
- Information exchange with Texas Department of Public Safety.[699]

[683] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3)Field Notes, p. 5
[684] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10 p. 213
[685] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3), Field Notes, p.12
[686] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 26(1of2) p. 400
[687] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 26(1of2) p. 397
[688] 25.13b VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p. 215
[689] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3742 p. 215
[690] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15(1of4) p. 72
[691] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3765 p. 10
[692] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3741 p. 81
[693] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3739 p. 39
[694] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3748 p. 8, 142
[695] 25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1310 p. 10
[696] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15(1of4) p.79
[697] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15(1of4) p. 46
[698] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3748 p. 71
[699] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3763 p. 83

Coquitlam – RCMP

On March 29th, 1997, Corporal Connor sent out a CPIC message providing information in relation to Pickton as an accused for the Attempt Murder and Forcible Confinement of VIC97. This message was sent all Lower Mainland RCMP Detachments and Municipal Police Departments as well as ViCLAS. The message provided details of the incident and an advisory that Pickton could be a likely suspect for offences against women particularly STWs. This form of communication provided investigators working in other areas information that may have beneficial to ongoing investigations.

On April 19th, 1999, RCMP Corporal Connor a CPIC message to RCMP Detachments in Burnaby, Surrey and Coquitlam, as well as to the OIC of the PUHU, the VPD, and NWPS. This CPIC message included an invitation to an upcoming meeting to discuss Pickton. It was noted that Pickton had been identified over the past few weeks frequenting the New Westminster "stroll." 700 This demonstrated Corporal Connor's recognition of the importance in maintaining open lines of communication with investigators from other police departments in Lower Mainland, BC.

Corporal Connor valued both the input and the advantages of information sharing between various police agencies/detachments as evidenced in his recognition that a meeting was necessary in April 1999 following information that Pickton had been stopped by the NWPS.

In my opinion the failure by the VPD and the Coquitlam RCMP to communicate with each other following the critical interviews in August 1999 negatively impacted on the effectiveness of the investigation. This resulted in Pickton remaining free to continue to prey upon the women of the DTES. All communication between VPD and Coquitlam RCMP came to an abrupt halt after Corporal Connor was transferred from the SCU. While VPD continued to document in various memorandums over the following months and into the next year that Coquitlam were investigating Pickton, but he was not a priority.

Project Evenhanded

In January 2000, RCMP Sergeant Adam took on the role as Major Case Manager to review the case involving the Missing Women as well as the unsolved homicides of STWs and hitchhikers within the Province of British Columbia. On April 10th 2001, there was a joint press release announcing that the VPD and RCMP MCS would work together to review all Vancouver files related to the homicides and disappearances of STWs.

> This joint forces review project is much broader in scope in such that it is not limited to the 31 missing Vancouver women already identified. The review will take a long and methodical look at all files of reported missing and murdered Vancouver street trade workers using computer systems not previously available.[701]

On September 20th 2001 the media messaging from Project Evenhanded was that they were still reviewing cases and additional investigators had been added to the team.

Family

Communication with family members of the Missing Women was time consuming, but necessary and Detective McKnight realized in September 2001 that he was having difficulty maintaining contact. Knowing that this was a concern of family members, he contacted the Victim Services Unit[702] to have them assist. This was an excellent idea, but should have occurred sooner.

---

[700] 25.18, VPD Phase 2 Box 10, Field 3(3of3) p. 144

[701] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 p.277

[702] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 19(3of4) p. 134

Police try to be the liaison with family members because they know that family members want to hear information directly from the officer involved in the investigation. Assigning a family liaison person from the onset of Major Case investigations is highly recommended, as it affords the investigator the time to focus on the investigation and allows the family a designated police officer to contact.

In October, the members of Project Evenhanded met with investigators from MWRT. Evenhanded members also arranged a meeting for family members to come together as a group and hear directly from Staff Sergeant Adam as to the progress of the investigation. This meeting provided the family members an opportunity to share their frustrations and concern in an environment that allowed for this exchange. As a result of the concerns raised, the VPD initiated an internal investigation into the actions of Ms. Cameron with respect to her conduct with some of the family members.

Media

Also in October, Sergeant Clary and the data entry analyst were implementing the system and were becoming familiar[703] with its capabilities. I am not sure why the media release in April would have boasted about this new computer system when in reality the computer system caused delays and countless hours of frustration. The media release outlined that the project would be a review and would use computer systems not previously used. It was evident that members of Evenhanded struggled to get the computer system up and running.

Bulletin

In January 2002 a bulletin was created and distributed to the four policing districts in Vancouver which provided information on the Missing Women Task Force "Street Crew" Unit.[704] This information bulletin provided clear direction to officers on patrol regarding the Unit as well as directions on how to submit street checks and reports for their attention. This was an excellent example of communicating with patrol officers and bringing attention to the Missing Women Task Force. I question why this wasn't done earlier.

8.3 MANAGEMENT & OVERSIGHT

It is important to recognize that management and oversight is critical in police investigations because it reduces errors and prevents tunnel vision. This area has been broken down into various segments and I think it is important to distinguish between leadership and supervision. It could be said that leadership inspires performance while supervision monitors and evaluates it. In my opinion, the Managers and Executive members failed to display leadership skills, while some investigators who had great leadership skills, lacked the support and authority to accomplish what was necessary.

It is also important for Managers and Executive members to supervise while not becoming micro-managers. Oversight by Managers and Executive Officers ensures that the "big picture" was not being forgotten, while investigators focused their efforts on the investigation.

While I will touch briefly on resources and policy elsewhere, it is my opinion that these two areas rely heavily on leadership and supervision. I believe that resources can always be added or re-deployed and policy can always be changed, but without the right leadership and supervision neither will ever occur.

[703] 25.12a(iii), Evenhanded, 302 p. 1
[704] 25.13b VPD Phase 1 Binder 27(2of2) p.13

8.3.1 Leadership

Vancouver Police Department

In my opinion the leadership and oversight displayed by members of the VPD Senior Management during the initial investigation into the Missing Women was inexcusable. Detective Constable Shenher was transferred into the MPU to examine the increasing number of women going missing from the DTES. On August 27th 1998, she provided her first update to Management by way of a memorandum to Acting Inspector Dureau. It was clear to her and to anyone reading this document that the women had disappeared under suspicious circumstances.

There was no leadership by senior management within the MPU. While Inspector Biddlecombe had the responsibility, he failed to appreciate the seriousness of his failure to provide the proper resources for this investigation from the outset. In his absence Acting Inspector Dureau received numerous memorandums and updates from Detective Constable Shenher, but he too, did not take the opportunity to move the Missing Women investigation forward as it should have been.

Inspector Greer attempted to take a leadership role and examine the issues, but was thwarted in September 1998 when Inspector Biddlecombe affected the dissolution of MWWG. Inspector Greer left the authority to Inspector Biddlecombe who bore the responsibility of the MPU. In August and in November 1998 Constable Dickson attempted to bring attention to the increasing number of Missing Women, but his memorandums did not prompt the action and consideration that was required. In desperation he subsequently leaked information to the media in an effort to bring pressure on the management of the VPD.

DCC McGuinness was aware of the Missing Women issue as early as September 1st 1998 when he announced[705] the inception of a MWWG. Within a few short weeks the MWWG was dissolved. DCC McGuinness did not intervene and allowed this to occur.

It was not until February 1999, when DCC McGuinness was prompted by an email from Detective Inspector Rossmo that he began to question whether they were doing enough to address the problem. Unfortunately, there was no documentation that revealed what followed from that meeting and it was not until May 25th that additional resources were added. In my opinion, it was memorandums written by Detective Constable Shenher and supported by Sergeant Field which that eventually prompted the formation of the MWRT.

DCC McGuiness had ownership of the MCS which included the MPU. While there were documents that demonstrated he was kept informed of the investigation, I saw no evidence of proactive steps on his part to move this investigation forward. This was an enormous investigation that required regular Executive attention.

On March 29th, 1999, a letter was addressed to the CC Chambers from a citizen expressing "disgust and dismay at what appears to be a lack of concrete, effective action on the part of your Department to solve the twenty or so cases of missing women in Vancouver's East Side."[706] CC Chambers responded and advised the complainant that DCC McGuinness was in charge of the MPU and directed the citizen where he could be reached. I mention this letter within the Leadership section because Detective Constable Shenher sent her own response[707] to the criticism and provided an update as to the work, effort and concern that she had invested in these missing person cases. In reviewing both letters it is apparent that Detective Constable Shenher was much more concerned about the disparaging remarks made regarding the investigation and I would suggest her letter, while

[705] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27(2of2) p. 189
[706] 25.16b, Project Amelia,1128 p. 6
[707] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.86

it provided more information than was necessary, should have left a positive impression that something was being done. This was in far contrast to the letter from the CC Chambers who simply said that DCC McGuinness can be reached at the following telephone number and he can answer your questions. Leadership needs to inspire confidence and promote transparency. Neither, in my opinion, were demonstrated by CC Chambers letter of response.

It is difficult to imagine that CC Chambers only discovered that the Missing Women was a major problem as a result of Detective Constable Shenher speaking at the Community Meeting. I saw no documentation acknowledging the Chief's receipt of Detective Constable Shenher's February 1999 memorandum and am unaware of what action, if any, resulted.

CC Chambers was asked about this in his interview with the writer:

> **CHAMBERS:** -- that, and all of a sudden, I am hearing all this stuff that I had never -- that I wasn't aware of, and I asked for a report of what, what do we have. Because we put those things together and, quite frankly, there was no response, or all I got was, "Yeah, we got missing people." Nothing, you know. Then we get -- I hear this community meeting, and I asked for a report from the deputy, to get me a report.[708]

CC Chambers recognized it was his responsibility to keep informed. He felt he should have known things that he admitted that he was unaware of. He did not feel the DCC McGuinness or Acting DCC Doern would have kept information from him because they had a very open communicative relationship, but he was unaware of the specific information with regard to the investigation into Pickton.

There is ample evidence of letters addressed to CC Chambers that should have clearly showed him there was community concern:

- 23 Jul 97 – Letter from Patricia Young asking if there was any way that her Frances Young Missing Person case could be considered a homicide.[709]
- 18 Feb 99 – Memorandum from Detective Constable Shenher providing update of investigation into missing women.[710]
- 26 Mar 99 – Letter from Sandra Gagnon to Mayor Owen and copy to Chief regarding her sister Janet Henry who was missing. She was asking a Task Force be created.[711]
- 29 Mar 99 – Letter of complaint expressing disgust and dismay over lack of action in the Missing Women investigations.[712]
- 30 Mar 99 – Maggie de Vries wrote a letter to the Attorney General and copied CC Chambers.[713]

On May 13th, 1999, Constable Hinton submitted a written proposal to prepare a documentary in relation to the Missing Women of the DTES. In his interview, CC Chambers said he was supportive of the idea of a documentary by the Odd Squad, but that Acting DCC Unger, who held command over that area, was not supportive because of amount of time it would have taken Constable Hinton away from his patrol duties.

Constable Hinton advised that he was called to the CC's office and told that the request was denied and was given no further explanation. CC Chambers confirmed through his interview that he did speak directly to Constable Hinton and told him that the request was denied. He called Constable

[708] 8.3 Bruce Chambers interview with DC Evans p. 16
[709] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3734, p.157
[710] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.211
[711] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3723, p.219
[712] 25.16b, Project Amelia,1128, p.6
[713] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.310, 308

Hinton to speak to him directly as he had previously indicated that he supported the idea. The mixed messaging by members of the Executive did not inspire confidence but rather, in my opinion, demonstrated the breakdown occurring within the Executive.

I believe Constable Hinton put forward a very interesting proposal which was supported by Inspector Biddlecombe and Sergeant Field. The media attention and community respect this project would likely have garnered would have demonstrated the concern by the VPD. In my opinion, CC Chambers did not want the documentary made as it would have brought more attention to the already public issue of the Missing Women.

It was evident that there were internal issues within the Executive Management which, I believe, impacted on the Missing Women investigation. CC Chambers' contract was not renewed in June 1999 and therefore he was replaced for six months by DCC Blythe who later became Chief in December 1999.

On July 5th, 1999, DCC McGuinness submitted a memorandum to Acting Chief Blythe outlining "*Items of Concern*"[714] which spoke to the issues as well as provided insight into the Executive. DCC McGuinness addressed the concerns over two Acting Deputy Chief positions which limited their ability and mentioned his concern over the fact that Operations Support was down forty positions and officers were near the verge of burnout. In my opinion, the tone of the memorandum and the information he was seeking demonstrated the lack of communication between members of Executive Management. The last line of the memorandum stated: "Need a meeting with all of the Inspectors to outline what your intentions are as Acting Chief and how you see the Department recovering from the deep hole that we are in."[715]

The relationship between DCC McGuinness and Chief Blythe apparently deteriorated which no doubt would have impacted on the entire organization and the Missing Women investigation.

The Missing Women of the DTES and the VPD investigators involved in this investigation required a strong, dedicated and engaged Senior Management Team. There were resource issues, personnel issues and leadership issues ongoing at the same time. The power of a positive strong leader should not be underestimated and in my opinion, was clearly lacking within the VPD Executive and Senior Management.

RCMP

Corporal Connor displayed competent investigative skills in his pursuit to link Pickton to a homicide or the Missing Women. What was lacking in the Coquitlam investigation into Pickton, was the leadership and fortitude to press on when faced with the deceptive interview of Lynn Ellingsen. It was acknowledged, that there was a disagreement as to the truthfulness of her statement, which I accept. This should not have stopped the investigation, but rather should have motivated investigators to prove the veracity of their informants' information by showing she was lying.

No one took a leadership role when Corporal Connor was promoted and transferred to the uniform branch. Instead the officers became involved in other serious investigations such as homicides, robberies and sexual assaults and let the investigation into Pickton languish.

Sergeant Pollock was the Supervisor in the SCU. When the interview of Ellingsen did not go as planned, Sergeant Pollock should have had the group of investigators re-assemble and formulate another plan. Sergeant Pollock did not provide any direction to Constable Yurkiw when she took over

[714] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.268
[715] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.270

the Pickton file. He admitted to attending with her at Pickton's farm unprepared. In essence, he was unprepared to interview Pickton, a POI in an alleged homicide and possible multiple murders of Missing Women.

While I recognize that other Major Cases impacted on their ability to investigate Pickton, I question whether this case was less of a priority. I do acknowledge that it was most likely more challenging. There was so much information of such a unique nature that it needed to be investigated fully.

Staff Sergeant Zalys and Corporal McCartney recognized that something should have been done to further the investigation into Pickton or to refute the allegation. They stated they were unable to work on the file due to time constraints, limited resources, and a multitude of other violent crimes to investigate. I accept that they were busy and that Staff Sergeant Zalys deferred the ownership to Inspector Moulton.

Chief Superintendent Bass was aware of the ongoing investigation into the Missing Women throughout various periods between 1998 and the year 2000. When the RCMP committed in late 2000, to conduct a review of the Missing Women investigation Chief Superintendent Bass agreed. Documents revealed that he was supportive of the VPD in their requests for access to RCMP unsolved homicide files since 1999.

The Coquitlam investigation into Pickton stalled when it should not have. Resources and personnel should have been given the opportunity to focus on Pickton and either confirm the information or refute it. It was a difficult case to prove as evidenced post February 2002, but the information the RCMP had knowledge of was worthy of confirming.

Project Evenhanded

I had two problems with the oversight and management at the Executive level with Project Evenhanded. I noted that they commenced operation in January 2001, but an Operational Plan was not approved until May when Sergeant Adam presented it to the Executive members from both VPD and the RCMP.

During that time the Executive members from both services provided additional resources yet no one considered the possibility that the Serial Killer was still active.

8.3.2 Supervision

Vancouver Police Department

As I previously stated it is important to distinguish the difference between leadership and supervision. In my opinion there was a lack of supervision by DCC McGuinness overseeing Inspector Biddlecombe and the MCS. While he commented in his interview that he was seen as a micromanager, I believe he failed to supervise Inspector Biddlecombe and Acting Inspector Dureau during the Missing Women investigations.

While DCC McGuinness acknowledged that the issue was discussed at weekly Senior Management I was unable to determine what resulted.

Inspector Biddlecombe was asked about the flow of information during that specific time period as he was not aware that Detective Constable Shenher had offered to speak to the Community regarding the Missing Women. When asked how he was kept informed when Sergeant Field was temporarily transferred the CLEU, he did not recall receiving any information during that time:

> **BIDDLECOMBE:** None of that sort of information was coming back to me at all. I mean, I heard virtually nothing, at least I don't recall hearing anything from September right through to the beginning of the new year of '99. Now, whether that was because Geramy was away on an assignment at CLEU and the feedback wasn't coming back to me. I mean, I was getting very little. I mean, all I was getting was that we're still looking for missing, missing persons.[716]

As the Inspector in charge of MCS, Inspector Biddlecombe would have been extremely busy with all the violent crime cases being investigated by that unit. However, it is difficult to understand how he would not have been kept informed on the status of the Missing Women investigations when it was such a huge concern for Detective Constable Shenher and for the Media.

Lack of supervision within the MPU caused many DTES community members and many family members of the Missing Women to lose faith and confidence in the VPD. While I believe, it was easy to blame all the issues on Ms. Cameron, I think it more important to look at what her supervisors and managers were doing, or rather were not doing with regard to her conduct.

On average, the VPD received over 2500 missing person cases a year and for the most part Ms. Cameron reviewed and determined what cases should be followed up. It has been revealed that she was among the first to identify the increasing number of women who had gone missing from the DTES. As Staff Sergeant Giles commented on during his interview, she had seen bosses come and go and he himself, had worked for seven different Inspectors in his nine years in MCS.

Staff Sergeant Giles was aware there had been the odd complaint because of the way Ms. Cameron talked to people and at some point she was investigated by Sergeant Cooper, but "it didn't seem to be a big deal."[717] What Staff Sergeant Giles failed to understand was, it was a big deal, and it was a recurring issue that proper monitoring and supervision may have corrected.

Sergeant Field advised that Detective Howlett was responsible for overseeing Ms. Cameron as he worked in the same office and would be best suited to observe her performance. While I recognize that Detective Howlett may have had more opportunity to observe her behaviour I feel it is important that Sergeant Field bear some of the ownership over the lack of supervision within the Unit.

On November 22nd, 2000 Sergeant Field recommended to Inspector Spencer the need for a third Sergeant in MCS and cited her reasons as below:

> The Missing Women's Investigation is probably a year behind in reaching an conclusion due to the lack of adequate supervision and manpower. We have a have had a high burnout factor from the limited staff that worked on this project. We also may have a killer out there that has gone undetected for a year longer. Liability is a concern that is often overlooked but has huge implications.[718]

It was apparent that Sergeant Field was kept very busy with her duties supervising the homicide squad as well as investigators in the MPU and the MWRT.

As a result of the meeting with family members on October 14th, 2001, VPD Sergeant Hetherington was assigned to investigate the complaints that had been leveled against Ms. Cameron. While there were numerous complaints about Ms. Cameron's behaviour, it cannot be overlooked that many VPD members were aware of her attitude for quite some time.

---

[716] 8.3 Fred Biddlecombe Interview with DC Evans p. 52

[717] Brock Giles interview with DC Evans p. 21

[718] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.116

Ms. Freda Ens was interviewed and advised that she attempted to report Mary Lidguerre missing to Ms. Cameron and was told that because she was not a family member she was not allowed to make the report. Ms. Ens worked at the Police/Native Liaison Society and it was difficult to understand why Ms. Cameron would not take a report from her. Ms. Ens indicated that she had many negative contacts with Ms. Cameron over the years.

The following information was learned from various interviews.

BIDDLECOMBE:	There had been no specific complaints about Sandy, but over the years, rumours had spread that didn't do her any good, that she was rude to people on the telephone, --
EVANS:	Hm-hmm.
BIDDLECOMBE:	-- uhm, you know, that people weren't happy when they would talk to her, but no one ever wrote a complaint in, --
EVANS:	Right.
BIDDLECOMBE:	-- that I ever received, to state this. So, I asked Bob to look into it, that there was a fear that, you know, was she being rude; and secondly, was she being a source for the media.[719]
GILES:	They never moved her out of there, right? We had the odd complaint against her in regards to how she talked to people or whatever, and, and I think Bob Cooper, sergeant, he looked into that. Uhm, it didn't seem to be a big deal.[720]
EVANS:	Did you ever document something? Did you ever call Sandy in at any point during your tenure as her supervisor to say, "Okay, Sandy, we've had a complaint about this. I'm going to have to speak to you about it or I'm going to have to document it"?
FIELD:	Not a particular complaint. Just, uh, I remember somebody went missing and they were, the family was upset because of the way she handled it and they weren't going to take a report until maybe a few days later, and I ended up phoning the family. And then just discussing that circumstance with her, that --[721]

Coquitlam – RCMP

There were also issues with supervision within Coquitlam RCMP. As mentioned previously Sergeant Pollock advised in his interview that Corporal Connor did not require much supervision as he was a skilled criminal investigator with much more experience than that of Sergeant Pollock. I accept that this occurs often in policing whereby supervisors are placed in a supervisory role in various units in which they do not have the same experience as the people they are supervising. However, it is important to distinguish between criminal investigative experience and supervisory experience.

I believe this was important to remember in the days following the poor interview of Ellingsen and her later refusal to submit to a polygraph. A supervisor needed to assess the situation and take charge. Corporal Connor was promoted and transferred and Sergeant Pollock was left with assigning the case. It was his responsibility as a supervisor to provide direction and guidance to Constable Yurkiw when she took over the case.

[719] Fred Biddlecombe with DC Evans p.17
[720] Brock Giles interview with DC Evans p. 21
[721] Geramy Field interview with DC Evans p. 32

8.3.3 Resources

Vancouver Police Department

In my opinion, the VPD did not provide the proper amount of resources to the Missing Women investigation from the outset. While it was evident that these investigations required human resources, they were also hampered due to the issue surrounding the electronic file management system. There were several memorandums that provided insight into the frustration and lack of attention paid to this issue.

The data entry of information into the SIUSS database became an enormous issue for VPD which later impacted on their ability to transfer the files to the RCMP in a timely manner. The civilian data entry clerk was not properly supervised to ensure the data was being entered correctly and that she possessed the skills to determine what information was necessary. When it was realized that much of the information had not been entered, it was a significant problem. As a result, from May until November 2000 there was a delay in transferring the files to the RCMP until the information from the Missing Women files were entered into the SIUSS database. As early as June 16th, 1999, Sergeant Field sent an email to Inspector Biddlecombe and advised him that due to the workload within the MWRT a full time analyst was "absolutely essential."[722] This request was denied, but she was advised that overtime was available for a person performing the work. This was not an acceptable solution.

There were several documents that reflect requests for resources or identify resource issues throughout the investigation:

- xx Nov 98 ..... Pickton's photograph by VICE officers to STWs.[723]
- xx Feb 99..... Pickton's photograph shown by District 2 officers.[724]
- 07 May 99..... Request for personnel, car and cellular phone by Detective Constable Shenher.[725]
- 10 Jun 99..... Inspector Biddlecombe had approval from the DCC for overtime for the data entry of the tips into the software system.[726]
- 14 Jun 99..... Sergeant Field requesting assistance of data entry clerk.[727]
- 16 Jun 99..... Sergeant Field requesting further assistance and saying it is absolutely essential they get data entry clerk full time and this request is denied.[728]
- 21 Jun 99..... Missing Person Unit now has car assigned to Unit.[729]
- 22 Jun 99..... Detective Constable Shenher asks for six more investigators and is denied.[730]
- 22 Jun 99..... Sergeant Field sends email with regard to personnel due to reward poster saying there isn't enough people to do the job even on overtime.[731]
- 05 Jul 99..... Memorandum from DCC McGuinness on July 5th 1999 that they are down 40 positions within Operations Support Services.[732]
- 04 Aug 99..... Request for cellular telephone and computer.[733]
- 10 Aug 00..... Delay in getting cases organized for his review because of data entry issues.[734]

[722] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3(3of3) p. 166
[723] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725 p. 23
[724] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725 p. 21
[725] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18(2of4), p. 77
[726] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3(3of3) p. 165
[727] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3(3of3) p. 166
[728] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3(3of3) p. 166
[729] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 14, Field p. 14
[730] 25.13, VPD Binder 2(2of3) p. 54
[731] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3(3of3) p. 168
[732] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10 p. 268
[733] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 p. 220

On January 21st 2001, Sergeant Field prepared a memorandum for Inspector Spencer and outlined the discussions around the early meetings with the RCMP and the proposed JFO. The memorandum outlined information related to the two years of work that resulted in four women being located and how she felt that no further women would be located. The memorandum also addressed resource problems that occurred in MWRT namely:

> This project has evolved with many problems, most noteworthy was the lack of a full time assigned supervisor, lack of adequate staffing to follow up leads on suspects and major problems with SIUSS computer program selected to track and analyze the cases.
>
> Because of the computer problems, I cannot be confident that all the information that should have been entered on suspects, has been entered. I also cannot say that all the files have been investigated fully and the important features of each case have been entered. There are also a vast number of outstanding tips that have not been followed up. Many of these relate to information on persons of interest, violent offenders and sexual assault suspects who have preyed on prostitutes in the past.[735]

As of January 2001, Sergeant Field was still working on the MWRT on a part-time basis as she was still assigned to Homicide. Sergeant Field requested that Constable Kean from the Sexual Offence Squad be provided to assist in a review of the sexual assault files. She also requested and received assistance from Detective Constable Clarke to work on other historic files. Detective Constable Clarke had previously worked on MWRT and had conducted a review of over 6300 indigent burials which revealed that none were related to the Missing Women. On February 26th 2001 VPD Detectives McKnight and Little joined Project Evenhanded.

In my opinion, the commitment to the Missing Women project by the VPD was illustrated in the commitment in resources. While it appeared that numerous resources were applied to this investigation, in reality that was not the case. An investigation of this size and nature demanded more attention and more resources.

Coquitlam – RCMP

Coquitlam RCMP also faced several resource issues as demonstrated through various documents in my review. The personnel within the Coquitlam SCU reported they were overburdened and under resourced. The following provide examples where resources were addressed as an issue:

- 25 Sep 97 ..... Staffing request for increase of two or more officers.[736]
- 1998 ..... Dispatch Analysis report.[737]
- 28 Jul 98..... Budget Cuts to RCMP in E Division-failure to fund 11.6 million in personnel and vehicles.[738]
- 11 May 99..... Coquitlam RCMP down 12 positions.[739]
- 15 Jun 99..... Staffing issues addressed by Superintendent Hall.[740]
- 14 Sep 99..... Triple homicide investigation.[741]
- 10 Feb 00 ..... Yurkiw – need database program such as access.[742]
- 08 Mar 00 ..... Coquitlam SCU have 20 unsolved homicides outstanding and cannot assist General Duty.[743]

[734] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1(1of3) p.26
[735] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 p. 296
[736] 25.70 Port Coquitlam Council Minutes and Funding, 8412 p. 1
[737] 25.70 Port Coquitlam Council Minutes and Funding, 8416 p. 6
[738] 25.70 Port Coquitlam Council Minutes and Funding, 8413 p. 1
[739] 25.70 Port Coquitlam Council Minutes and Funding, 8417 p.1
[740] 25.44 Documents Relating to Brad Zalys, 3814 p. 174
[741] 25.12a(i), Project Elderberry, p. 17
[742] 25.58, Yurkiw Notes, 4231 p.12

- 18 Apr 00.....Staff Sergeant Zalys speaks to Inspector Moulton about priority cases including Pickton.[744]

I saw no evidence that a Business Case was put forward to seek additional resources in relation to the "Pickton as a Suspect" investigation.

Project Evenhanded

It was difficult to determine from my interview and from my review of the documents the date when Sergeant Adam first assumed full-time duties with Project Evenhanded. He advised he needed to first assess the situation and develop a plan before he moved forward with assembling a team. Information from his initial meetings with Corporal Kingsbury from ViCLAS revealed to him that there was a much bigger issue than twenty-seven Missing Women from the DTES as he also heard about the fifty-two unsolved homicides of STWs and the thirty-one unsolved homicides of female hitchhikers.[745]

While Sergeant Adam recognized by the end of January he would be responsible for this project he also had a previous commitment in developing an Interview Team. Sergeant Adam felt very strongly about moving forward with his project relating to the establishment of an Interview Team and admitted this was still a priority for him during his work on Project Evenhanded.

Given that this was a long awaited Joint Force Operation, I expected that Sergeant Adam would have been supplied with ample resources from the onset. In his interview he explained that he wanted to get "a handle on "[746] what the situation was before he asked for resources. He admitted that although they had six people on paper, at one point it was really only three, as people were working on it part-time. It took Sergeant Adam a while to determine what resources he required because he first had to establish what issue he had before him. In reality it took him months to realize that his original belief that the Serial Killer had stopped was wrong.

It was as early as January 31st, 2001, that Sergeant Adam recognized the needed for a proper analytical database and began exploring the possibility of a data mining project. On February 1st, 2001, Sergeant Adam made a to do list which included that the need for a File Coordinator for the project. It was not until April 24th that Sergeant Clary was assigned to the team. In his interview Sergeant Adam advised that he recognized resources were scarce and wanted to be sure he had work for people to do before he requested their assistance. He started small because he wanted to be able to ensure he didn't miss any significant information which could occur if the team was too big with too many people all seeing portions of the issue. The Major Case Management Manual addresses the issues of choosing the right people to do the job and I believe that Sergeant Adam was thinking along those lines when he said he wanted to start with a small group and determine what his needs were before he requested additional personnel. An excerpt from the Major Case Management model speaks to the issue:

> Bodies are not resources. Human resources are people whose motivation and ability will propel the Team initiative forward. Too many trainees or over-ripe investigators will serve to dilute the quality of the team effort and will likely result in a longer, more costly enterprise.[747]

In my opinion Sergeant Adam did appear to have small group of highly motivated officers and support staff that were very committed to this Review. I would be remiss if I did not point out again,

[743] 25.44, Documents Relating to Brad Zalys, 3814 p. 168
[744] 25.44 Documents Relating to Brad Zalys 3814 p. 182
[745] 25.23, Missing PE Overviews, 2579 p. 1
[746] Don Adam interview with DC Evans p.52
[747] 25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01 Major Case Management Manual p.341

that with the limited amount human resources attached to Project Evenhanded it did not make sense that officers were permitted to take extended Annual Leaves during the summer months. While I am a firm believer in work-life balance and recognize that it is essential for officers to have time away from work in order to relax I found it difficult to accept that Sergeant Adam who was in charge of this project was permitted to take Annual Leave from June 14th to August 13th, 2001.

I do not blame Sergeant Adam, but rather question the decision making by his supervisor who would allow this extended length of time off. In saying that I also took note the Detective McKnight, the Primary Investigator was also on Annual Leave from July 13th until August 12th, 2001 and I am unaware if this was approved by Sergeant Adam or the Inspector in charge of VPD MCS.

Personnel were not the only resource that Project Evenhanded lacked. Like MWRT, this Project also struggled with electronic file management issues, a system that should have made their job easier. Instead the system caused no end of frustration and delays. An example of how a dysfunctional file system can impact on a case is illustrated in a note dated: September 6th 2001 whereby Detective McKnight sent a fax to an RCMP officer who was looking for information:

> I don't know if your aware of whats happening out here but in a nutshell, we are in a review mode and setting up shop. Our database isn't up and running yet so I can't access some of the information that was put into the file back in 98 yet ... Appreciate any information that you can obtain.[748]

Selecting and obtaining resources for any project or assignment is always a difficult task as often the internal pressure to 'do more with less' impedes the ability to make the decision on resources for the right reasons. Unfortunately budgets are not without limits and resources are rarely to the degree that is required. In saying that, I put the onus back on the Managers and Executive of the police agencies to have been more attentive or to have instilled better systems to ensure that investigators had the proper amount of resources to do the job as was necessary. The following documents demonstrated some of the issues:

- Glitches in the database.[749]
- Need to have meeting re: SIUSS.[750]
- Discussion on database because VPD had used SIUSS.[751]
- Presentation on E&R and SIUSS given to team.[752]
- Email on software licences and training.[753]
- Meeting on SIUSS to discuss requirements.[754]
- Request to duplicate SIUSS database.[755]
- Brian Shouldice no longer to provide his services (SIUSS) to this project.[756]
- Computers capable of running SIUSS will take six months.[757]

Notes indicated that members of Project Evenhanded did not receive an opportunity for training on the SIUSS database until November 2001. To quote Sergeant Clary it was "ridiculous."[758] An electronic data management system is an essential tool necessary for managing all major case files.

[748] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3776 p. 13
[749] 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2606 p.27
[750] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 12) McKnight Notes, p. 71
[751] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p. 6
[752] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p. 10
[753] 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 2606 p. 30
[754] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p. 12
[755] 25.64, SIUSS to E&R, 296 p. 2
[756] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p. 25
[757] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p. 43
[758] 8.3 Wayne Clary interview with DC Evans p. 70

Project Evenhanded was not provided with this critical component for managing their files. While I appreciate that they chose to utilize the SIUSS software because of the amount of information that had been downloaded from MWRT, there should have been more of an impetus to get proper software licences and training at an earlier time so that new information in relation to the Review could be entered. Sergeant Clary was asked about the SIUSS system and he responded that he never really used it and therefore could not tell me what it could do for the investigation. I recognize that it was not for a lack of trying on behalf of the members of Evenhanded that the data system caused so much aggravation, but feel it should have been left to Sergeant Adam to provide them with the data system. I suspect that Sergeant Adam and his team did not have the expertise or time to take on this challenge as well as manage their ongoing workload.

The lack of resources was a consistent theme. The MWRT lacked human resources as well as an electronic management system. The officers in Coquitlam RCMP had the resources at one point, but not recognizing what they had in the information from Caldwell they returned the resources that had been provided to them.

Sergeant Adam started Project Evenhanded with limited human resources and absolutely no electronic management system. As Project Evenhanded evolved the scope grew as did the resources. There should have been systems in place that would have provided these officers (Shenher, Connor and Adam) the opportunity to obtain the necessary operational resources in a more expeditious manner. Failure to support major cases investigations with proper resources, results in a failure of the investigation.

8.4 MAJOR CASE MANAGEMENT

"A coordinated case management system is required that transcends any localized mindset, discourages tunnel vision, recognizes that the capture of a serial predator involves a provincial public interest wider than the interest of any single community or police force, and encourages unified investigations with clearly defined leadership and accountability."[759]

Justice Archie Campbell – Bernardo Investigation Review

> The Major Case Management system is designed to provide for a flexible, yet standardized, response to major case investigations based on the requirements of the particular case. The circumstances of each major case will dictate the level and extent to which resources will be assigned to each investigative function. The functions may be utilized as an investigative checklist by a Major Case Manager to conduct a systematic and ongoing examination of the circumstances of a case. The objective is to ensure that the police response is commensurate with the requirements of the particular investigation.[760]

The standardized approach utilized by Major Case Management will ensure an easy transition of command and file management at the commencement of a multi jurisdictional major case investigation.

It is unfortunate that Major Case Management principles were not widely implemented.

[759] 25.18b Box 02, Bernardo Investigation Review p.376

[760] 49.5c MCM Manual (Oct 14) p.14

8.4.1 Training

To my knowledge, at the time there was no specialized training available that would have been applicable to Missing Person investigations. Due to time constraints, I was unable to look into this issue further.

8.4.2 Investigative Techniques

Review Team / Task Force

For this review I considered the issues surrounding the use of the term Review Team versus Task Force as I believe there is a distinct difference in the two. In my opinion Task Force implies a concerted effort by a select group of individuals focusing on specified goals or objectives. While a Review Team may resemble a Task Force; I believe the central difference between these two concepts is that a Task Force is proactive in its approach and/or more suspect-based; thus being more focused on identifying, interviewing, and bringing the persons responsible to justice. Conversely, a Review Team conducts various analyses of a problem and recommends solutions. A Review Team does not incorporate proactive measures to address whatever situations they are involved with.

The contrast between Review Teams and Task Forces had a direct impact on the direction taken by the MWRT and on the officers assigned to the investigation. The impact that these differences would have had on the success or failure of an investigation cannot be underestimated.

I believe this was evidenced when Project Evenhanded commenced as a Historic Review Team and thus had an established method of approaching these investigations. As such, the premises and approaches investigators took inevitably moved them away from the suspect-based approach that was actually so direly needed. It is my opinion that the MWRT and Project Evenhanded investigations should have been a Task Force from inception and followed the corresponding attributes outlined above.

8.4.3 Documentation of Missing Women Investigations

In this section, I have provided an overview of the investigation and investigative techniques conducted into the Missing Women investigations. To assist with this task, I created a template to summarize the files. (See Appendix D) Comments have been added to each of the templates and a general analysis has been captured below.

My intentions were to summarize each Missing Woman investigation that fell within the below noted criteria. While I have reviewed these files I have provided a summary for thirty-four cases.

My review of the Missing Women investigations was framed by the following factors:

- 27 women who were placed on the original Missing Women Poster – 1999
- 18 additional women added in November 2001
- 5 additional women added in January 2002
- Pickton convicted
- Pickton charged and charges stayed
- DNA found on Pickton farm
- **Reported Missing Prior to 05 Feb 02**

Criminal Investigations / Missing Person Investigations

During criminal investigations, police utilize a wide range of investigative techniques to uncover evidence, identify the offender and solve crime. Missing Person investigations do not fall within this

category. It is difficult for the missing person investigator to obtain information because there are generally no judicial authorities which allow for the release of personal information relating to the missing person. As such, the investigative techniques employed by the VPD to locate a missing person, were not necessarily the same techniques which would be utilized to apprehend a person for a criminal offence.

While I found that VPD conducted in depth background checks on some of the Missing Women (Internal / External Queries listed below), it often appeared that they conducted most follow ups on the telephone. Canvassing of the area where the Missing Women was last seen or searching her personal property or residence was seldom done.

Family Contact

On most occasions, family members would have been one of the best sources for information on the Missing Women. Not only could they provide background information and personal habits, they could provide names of friends and associates. Unfortunately the investigative files reveal limited contact with most of the families. Interviews were seldom conducted. Early and continued contact could have provided police with a good starting point.

Internal & External Queries

When Detective Constable Shenher was assigned to the MPU to work on the Missing Women files, she ensured that all local agencies were contacted. Tracking of these checks was completed and logged on a personalized form.761 The form documents what checks had been completed, by whom and the date. While reviewing the investigations, it was evident that officers utilized a variety of different investigative avenues and enquiries in their attempt to locate the Missing Women. In her many memorandums to senior management Detective Constable Shenher outlined the various investigative enquiries that she had conducted:

761 25.17a Original MW Binders Redacted Doc3724 p. 14

A.I.D.S. – VANCOUVER	MEDICAL SERVICE PLAN OF B.C.
BC Medical	Ministry of Social Development & Economic Security – Canada & Washington State
BC Public Trustee	Passport Office
BC TEL	PIRS
Canada Customs & Immigration	RCMP Profiling Unit
Canada Pension	Revenue Canada
Carnival Circus Circuit – Canada & U.S.	Reward Poster
CLEU	RMS
CNI	Telus BC
Coroner's Databases – Canada	U.S. Mental Hospital & Welfare Intake
Corrections Canada	Veteran Affairs
CPIC	ViCLAS
D.I.S.C. Liaison	Victims of Crime Comp.
Dental Records	VPD Geographic Profiling Unit
Department of Vital Statistics – Canada	VPD Patrol Units
Drug Rehabilitation/Methadone Records	VPD Vice books
Financial Assistance Canada	W.I.S.H. Liaison
Gang	Welfare
Indian Affairs	Witness Protection
Indigent Burials – Glenhaven Memorial Chapel	Workers Compensation

Welfare checks provided a clear indication of the personal habits of the Missing Women. In most of the investigations, the Missing Women regularly picked up their Welfare cheques, some for a period of months, others years. A sudden stop in collecting their cheque should have been a clear indication that more follow up was required.

CPIC Off-line queries are an excellent source of information. They provide information as to whether the Missing Women have been queried by other police agencies in Canada.

Case Conferencing

On December 21st, 1999, Detective Constable Shenher and Detective Constable Clarke held a meeting at VPD Headquarters and invited representatives from:

- BC Chief Coroner's Office
- Glenhaven Funeral home
- Office of the Public Trustee
- Policy and Planning for BC Ministry of Health
- VPD Information & Privacy Coordinator

They discussed various databases and other ways to search for information about the Missing Women. Detective Constable Shenher informed the group that over the past couple of years, only five of the Missing Women had been located and that all five had been found through a search of medical

or treatment records. I believe that by involving different agencies in discussions, it increased awareness and built partnerships within the community.

Coroner Investigations

I noted that on May 10th, 1999, VPD received a letter from a citizen in Victoria regarding the Missing Women investigation; she provided excellent ideas for the police to follow up:

> 1. Check the hospital records of all the 'Jane Does' who have died in the period being covered, did they die of drug overdoses, natural causes etc.
> 2. Is there any blood or other materials that could be used in DNA to link them to any of the mother's.
> 3. Do any of the records list scars, moles etc. that could be identified by the mothers.[762]

Detective Constable Clarke was tasked with conducting a review of all hospital deaths and indigent burials. A review of approximately 6300 files took several months to complete and revealed no connection to the Missing Women. While very time consuming, I believe this was a necessary investigative step. It also provided personnel, in the hospitals and coroner's office, with the opportunity to witness the significance that police placed on proper identification of the deceased.

DNA

When available, investigators obtained familial DNA for each of the Missing Women. On those occasions when they were not able to obtain familial DNA, the VPD went to the BC Cancer Clinic to obtain DNA samples from pap smears. This was an ingenious investigative technique. Although, the idea came to investigators in 1999 it was not until May 1st, 2001, that an Agreement was signed to allow access to this information.

Persons of Interest

The following was a list of some of the investigative techniques (not an exhaustive list) that were pursued by Detective Constable Shenher and later the members of the Missing Women Review Team in an effort to identify a Suspect or Person of Interest: *

- Analysis of bad trick lists.[763]
- Brainstorming session.[764]
- Community meetings.[765]
- Coroner enquiries related to suspicious deaths of women since 1970.[766]
- Criminal Profiler utilized.[767]
- Enquiries with RCMP Staff Sergeant Davidson about a program called STALK (System to Apprehend Lethal Killers).[768]
- Met with investigators from Spokane regarding their Serial Killer investigation.[769]
- Questionnaire to STWs on Bad Dates.[770]
- Record searches for similar offences, cruelty to animal occurrences and arsonists.[771]

[762] 25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1139 p. 9
[763] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15(1of4), p. 169
[764] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15(1of4), p. 169
[765] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.149
[766] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15(1of4) p. 72
[767] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.414
[768] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15(1of4) p.278
[769] 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3)Field Notes, p. 6
[770] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 4 p.152

- Utilized CPIC.[772]
- Utilized VICE officers to canvass the STWs in the DTES with photographs of Pickton.[773]
- ViCLAS queries of similar offences where handcuffs were utilized.[774]

Several of the Missing Women files have identified Person's of Interest that do not appear to have been interviewed, or eliminated.

Reporting.

The families of the Missing Women have identified that they had difficultly reporting the incident to police:

- Complaint that Missing Person Clerk refused to take report.[775]
- Complaints that people were rebuffed by staff at Public Information Counter and Communications branch.[776]
- Missing Person report not take because not a family member reporting.[777]
- Missing Person Entry removed from CPIC while still outstanding as missing.[778]
- Memo from Ms. Cameron to Communications regarding missing person reports.[779]
- Jurisdiction issue with taking of missing person report.[780]
- Jurisdiction issue with investigation of missing person.[781]
- Missing person removed from CPIC while still outstanding as missing.[782]
- Missing person investigation concluding to 6 month review cycle.[783]
- Identified need for policy change in relation to exhibit retention.[784]
- Family complained they tried to report missing for eight years.[785]

I am concerned that there was evidence that family members or friends were denied the opportunity to file a Missing Person report. The reports should have been accepted, and the missing person added to CPIC. Jurisdictional issues, if any, should not be the responsibility of the complainant. Police should ensure there are no barriers to making a Missing Person report.

It is my opinion that it was an aggravating factor that many of the women were not reported immediately and the last known location was difficult to determine. While I do not offer this as an excuse, I acknowledge that it complicates the investigation. While this hampers a Missing Person investigation, it should not prevent investigators from conducting necessary follow up.

The lack of traditional physical evidence failed to prompt investigators to suspect foul play. In my opinion, the failure of the VPD Senior Management to recognize the significance that the women were not picking up their welfare cheques or following their regular routine negatively impacted on the Missing Woman investigations.

---

[771] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15(1of4) p. 203
[772] 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 30a 9991, p. 72
[773] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725 p. 23
[774] 25.13b, VPD Phase 1,Binder 15(1of4) p.281
[775] 25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1125 p.22
[776] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p. 7
[777] 8.3 Freda Ens interview with DC Evans
[778] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3736 p. 12
[779] 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, Missing Person Annual Reports p. 28
[780] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3750 p. 22
[781] 25.27bSIUSS Files, Redacted 2788 p. 43
[782] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3741 p. 27
[783] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3756 p. 60
[784] 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2606 p. 9
[785] 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3753 p. 26

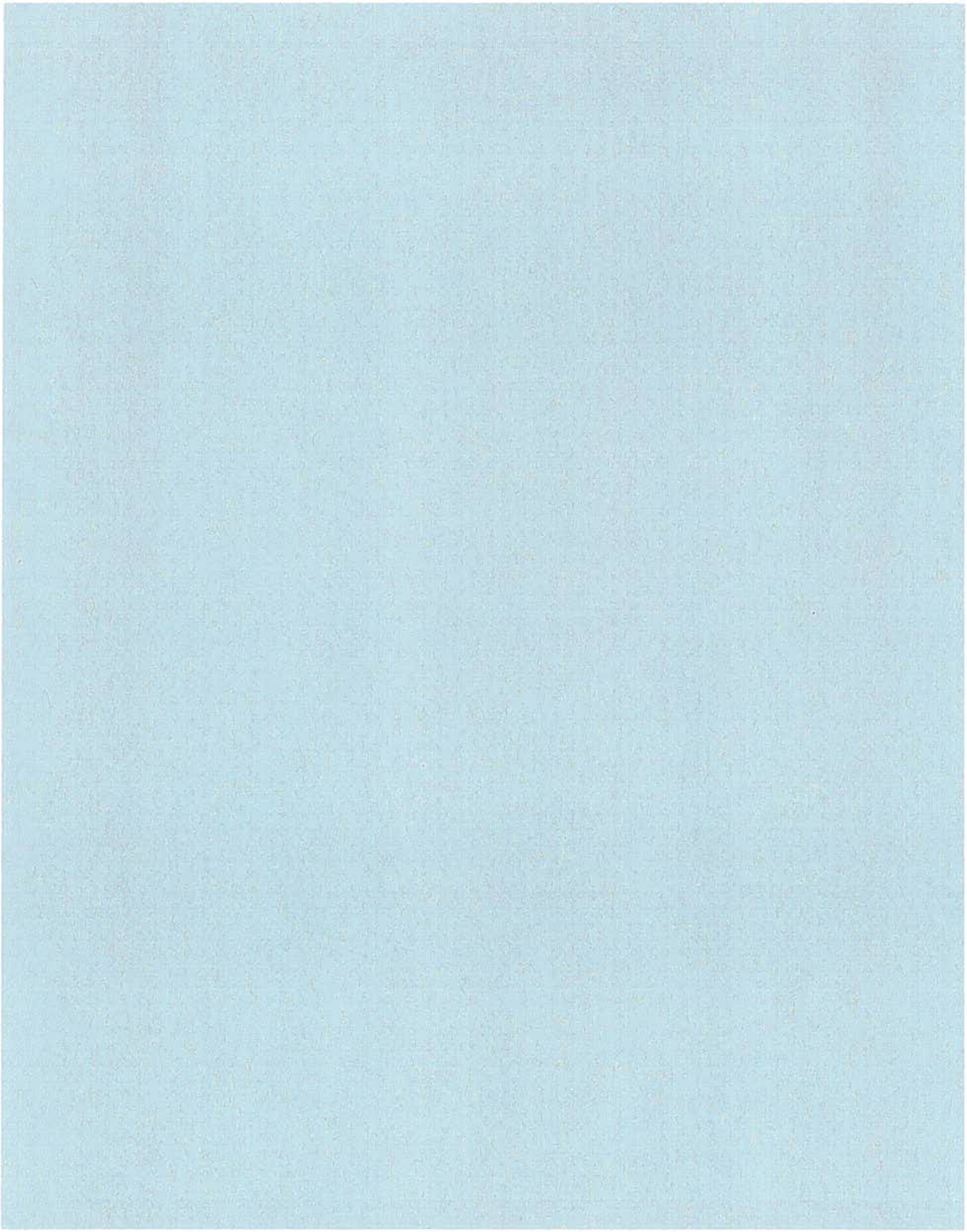
Based on the information reviewed in the Missing Women investigative files it was apparent that when officers attended the area of the DTES and conducted interviews or spoke to witnesses they obtained more information. It is not until October 2001 that Staff Sergeant Adam obtained this information from Detective Constable Dickhout:

> They get about 2 or 3 missing STW's per month. These usually come in through E-Comm. They have a number of steps they routinely follow: welfare is the main identifier if they are around. Usually finds 60% of them from work at desk. Within a week or so. It is after this point that he could use our help, to do the leg work, etc.[786]

On December 5th, 2001, Corporal Van Overbeek from Project Evenhanded attended the Roosevelt Hotel and upon speaking to individuals obtained information relating to Deanna Taylor. Corporal Van Overbeek then attempted to locate the whereabouts of Taylor which, in my opinion, would have likely led to Pickton.

It was post Pickton's arrest that the connection to Taylor was realized.

[786] 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Faunalandhuman p. 7





CONCLUSION

"Serial homicide investigations succeed or fail on whether the police know what they have on their hands, how they accept the truth, and how they manage it once they've accepted it."[787]

The tragedy behind the investigations into the Missing Women from the DTES of Vancouver was like no other in Canadian history. My review of the investigations has revealed the difficulties that existed for police were delayed reporting, a lack of traditional physical evidence and a misunderstanding of the lifestyle of the victims failed to prompt immediate police action.

Previous to 1998, the VPD had typically investigated over 2500 Missing Person reports a year. In the majority of cases, the Missing Person returned home or was located within a relatively short period of time. However, there was recognized change in this experience in 1998. Strikingly, most of these missing persons were female STWs who frequented the DTES.

In hindsight, it appears easy to see a clear path to Pickton. As in most complex multi-jurisdictional investigations, there was more there than meets the eye. A lot of good work was done, but mistakes were made. In my opinion, these mistakes were not made out of malice, but rather, resulted from a lack of leadership and commitment.

Someone in authority, either in the RCMP or the VPD, needed to champion a coordinated effort to these investigations. This should have involved a multi-jurisdictional approach in the investigation of the Missing Women from the DTES and of "Pickton as a Suspect".

My review has led me to believe that there were four main themes in which to categorize the issues that caused the VPD and the RCMP to fail to recognize the significance of the Missing Women as well as fail to recognize the information they had in relation to "Pickton as a Suspect". The four areas of concern are: Ownership and Recognition, Communication, Management and Oversight and Major Case Management.

[787] The Psychology of Serial Killer Investigations – The Grisly Business Unit, Robert D. Keppel & William J. Birnes, Academic Press, San Diego, 2003 p.xvi

9.1 Recognition & Ownership

It is almost impossible to deal with a situation if you do not first recognize it for what it truly is. Both the VPD and the RCMP initially failed to recognize the Missing Women issue. When they did identify the problem they failed to act appropriately and accept ownership.

Throughout my review I heard a recurring theme of *no body, no evidence, no crime* which, in my opinion, created an excuse for ignoring the problem which permeated both the VPD and the RCMP, albeit at different times.

Unless the problem was going to be acknowledged it was highly unlikely anyone would own it and deal with it.

9.2 Communication

My review has revealed that there were many positive examples of communication and cooperation between the RCMP and the VPD at the investigative level; however, communications broke down when each agency was focused on their own priorities. It did not appear to me that there was any significant direction or action from Senior Management of either police agency. I saw no decisive action at an Executive level that demonstrated that they accepted and addressed the "elephant that was in the room."

9.3 Management & Oversight

While investigators tried to determine what had happened to the Missing Women, they were not supported by Senior Management. This lack of oversight resulted in investigations that lacked direction, staffing and resources. The situation existed when VPD investigators began working with RCMP in relation to Pickton and continued when Project Evenhanded was initiated as a Historical Review. Once the coordinated effort began, I was concerned at the length of time it took to realize that what was required was a proactive suspect focused Task Force instead of a Review Team.

9.4 Documentation of Missing Women Investigations

There were numerous issues and concerns identified by family members regarding the reporting and investigation of the Missing Women by the VPD and later Project Evenhanded. While it was noted that jurisdiction for reporting some of the Missing Women delayed the investigation, I was troubled that I found little evidence that investigators spent time interviewing and obtaining statements from witnesses, family members and Persons of Interest. These kinds of investigative disconnects and the lack of an organized major case management file system resulted in operational delays and mismanagement of information.

It is my belief that no investigator enters into an investigation hoping to fail, it is inevitable that in some cases they will not succeed. Policing jurisdictions became a significant factor that resulted in competing priorities that negatively impacted on the Missing Women investigations and Pickton.

Investigations of this nature and magnitude require a coordinated multi-jurisdictional approach. While the investigators recognized the importance of investigative cooperation, it is not evident that this view was shared by Senior Management of either agency.

VPD were looking for their Missing Women. Coquitlam RCMP and PUHU were working on other priority files. Project Evenhanded was conducting a Historic Review of violent crime files. No one was looking for a Serial Killer. No one was focused on Pickton.

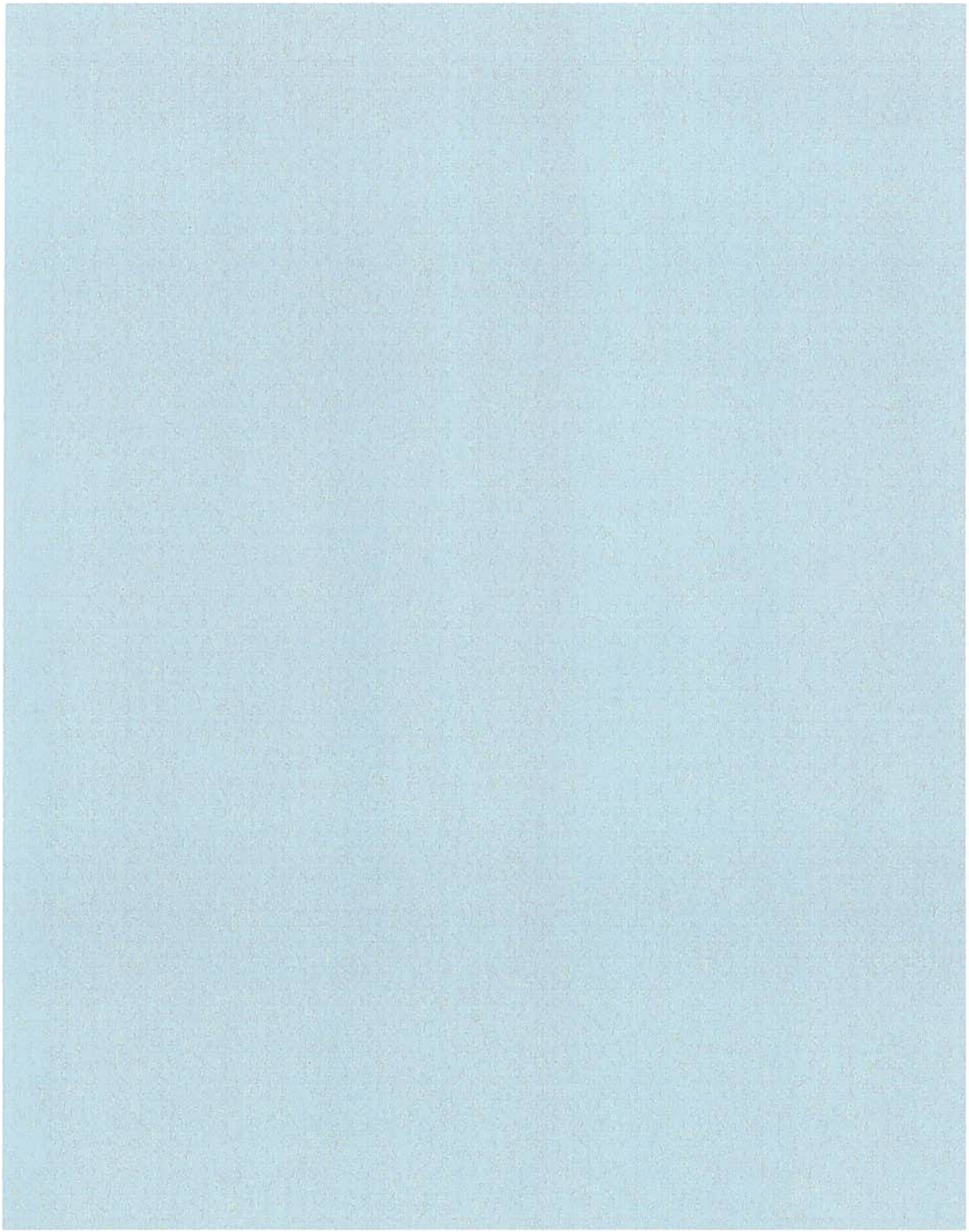
10

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The document review and this Report would not have been possible without the tireless dedication and countless hours that were devoted by my team members Acting Detective Sergeant Heather Ramore and Acting Detective Sergeant James Wingate and more recently Inspector Dave Jarvis.

Special thanks to Ms. Lucy Astles for assisting with the final preparations of the Report and to Ms. Leasa Bainbridge my Executive Assistant.

In addition I would like to thank the office staff of the Missing Women Commission of Inquiry and specifically Mr. John Boddie, Ms. Judy Thompson, Ms. Judy Rendek, Ms. Katelyn Crabtree and Ms. Roxanne Jones who provided invaluable assistance during my trips to Vancouver.



DEPUTY CHIEF JENNIFER EVANS
Peel Regional Police
Ontario

The Peel Regional Police Service is responsible for policing a population of 1.3 million residents with a policing jurisdiction of approximately 560 square kilometers, which includes the cities of Brampton and Missisauga and the Pearson International Airport.

Under the command of Chief Herbert (M) Metcalf, the Service employs 798 civilain and 1952 uniform personnel.

In my 28 years as a police officer with the Peel Regional Police, I have gained experience in a number of areas in both police investigations and administration, including nine years as a Senior Officer, the last three years as a member of the Executive Command.

PROFESSIONAL POLICING EXPERIENCE

JUL 2009 – OCT 2010 ..... **DEPUTY CHIEF** (Field Operations)
Responsible for Field Operation Divisions including:

- Four Uniform Patrol Divisions, Pearson International Airport Division, Staff Services including Training, Use of Force and Staff Development.

APR 2008 – JUN 2009 ..... **DEPUTY CHIEF** (Operation Support Services)
Responsible for Field Support and Operations Support Services including:

- Homicide & Missing Persons, Major Drugs & Vice, Frauds, Street Crime, Special Victims Unit, Intelligence, Auto Squad, Offender Management, Court Services, Forensic Identification, Tactical, Canine and Marine, Traffic Services and Community Support.

AUG 2006 – APR 2008 ..... **A/SUPERINTENDENT & SUPERINTENDENT** (Information Services)
Responsible for four areas within the organization:

- Operational Planning & Research, Records & Information Management Unit, Records Services, Telecommunication Systems & Support Services.

JAN 2005 ..... **INSPECTOR** (Officer-in-Charge Homicide & Missing Persons Bureau)
AUG 2006

- Completed an efficiency review and evaluation of the Bureau and prepared business case to increase the staffing levels within the Bureau.
- Prepared and delivered formal presentation on the composition of the Bureau to Chief's Management Group, Peel Police Service Board and Regional Council resulting in the approval of an additional twelve full time positions for the Bureau.
- Developed and maintained productive and effective relationships with other members of the medico-legal system including the Chief Coroner, Deputy Chief Coroners, Chief Pathologist, Department Heads of the Centre of Forensic Sciences and the Crown Attorney.

JUL 2003 ..... **INSPECTOR** (Duty Inspectors' Office)
JAN 2005

- Represent the Chief as the on-scene Incident Commander for major incidents within the Region of Peel.

OCT 2002 ..... **ACTING INSPECTOR** (12 Division – Uniform Administration)
JUL 2003

- Responsible for approximately two hundred (200) uniform patrol officers.

JAN 2002 ..... **STAFF SERGEANT** (12 Division)
OCT 2002

- Responsible for uniform platoon consisting of 3 Sergeants and 28 Constables.

MAR 2002 ..... **STAFF SERGEANT** (Ontario Public Service Employees Union – Strike Detail)
MAY 2002

- On Site- Incident Commander (54 day long strike).

NOV 1999 ..... **DETECTIVE** (Homicide & Missing Persons Bureau)
JAN 2002

- Primary Investigator on five homicide investigations, two Special Investigation Unit (SIU) investigations and two death-in- custody inquests.

AUG 1998 ..... **DETECTIVE** (Office of the Chief Coroner – Coroner's Investigator)
NOV 1999

- Coroner's Investigator on four death -in-custody inquest investigations and two (2) inquest reviews involving the Toronto Police Service, the Ontario Provincial Police, the Orangeville Police Service, the Niagara Regional Police Service, the Hamilton Police Service and the Waterloo Regional Police Service.

NOV 1996 ..... **DETECTIVE** (Provincial ViCLAS Centre - Violent Crime Analyst)
AUG 1998

- Violent Crime Analyst trained to link serial offences such as homicides and sexual offences.

JAN 1996 ..... **A/DETECTIVE** (BERNARDO Investigation Review Team)
APR 1996

- Worked alongside Justice Archie Campbell and interviewed all surviving victims of Paul Bernardo as well as participated in interviews of investigating officers and other participants involved in review including personnel from Centre of Forensic Sciences, Office of the Chief Coroner, Crown Attorney's, Senior Management from Toronto, Niagara, Hamilton, and Halton Police Services.

JUL 1984 ..... **CONSTABLE** (11 Division)
NOV 1996

- Criminal Investigation Bureau (7 years)
  - 1992 – Officer-in-Charge – Serial Rapist Investigation (11 victims)
  - 1987 – Investigator Serial Rapist Investigation (4 victims)
- Youth Bureau (1 ½ years)
- Uniform Patrol (3 ½ years)

JUN 1983 ..... **CADET** (Summons & Warrants, and 22 Division)
JUL 1984

RELATED POLICE TRAINING

2011.... **Crimes Against Women Conference**.....Hosted By – Dallas Police Dept. & Genesis Women's Shelter
Ontario Association of Chiefs of Police Annual Conference .....Huntsville, Ontario

2010.... **International Conference For Police & Law Enforcement Executives**..... Halifax, Nova Scotia
Ontario Association of Chiefs of Police Annual Conference .....Kingston, Ontario

2009.... **International Conference For Police & Law Enforcement Executives**..... Richmond Hill, Ontario
Ontario Association of Chiefs of Police Annual Conference .....Sudbury, Ontario

2007.... **Police Service Act – Hearing Officer Course** .....Ontario Police College
University of Toronto – Rotman Executive Police Leadership Program..... Toronto, Ontario
Business Forms Management Annual Training Conference..... St. Louis, Missouri

2006.... **Association of Records Managers**
& Associates Annual Training Conference ..... San Antonio, Texas

2005.... **7 Habits for Highly Effective Police Manager**.....Cambridge, Ontario

2003.... **Incident Commander Course* .....** (*Qualified as Incident Commander)..... Canadian Police College
Police Service Act – Complaint Resolution Course .....Ontario Police College

2002.... **Advanced Patrol For Supervisors Course**.....Ontario Police College

2001.... **L.E.A.D.E.R. Program** .....Ontario Police College
Major Case Management – Train The Trainer Course.....Ontario Police College

2000.... **Major Crime Investigative Techniques** .....Canadian Police College
Police Supervision.....Ontario Police College
Forensic Anthropology Short Course..... York Region
Homicide Seminar..... Toronto Police Service

1999.... **Major Case Management**.....Ontario Police College

1998.... **Homicide Investigator Course** .....Ontario Police College

1997.... **Criminal Analysis**.....Canadian Police College
Sexual Assault Seminar ..... Toronto Police Service

1996.... **Provincial ViCLAS Training** ..... Orillia, Ontario
Hostage Negotiation.....Canadian Police College

1995.... **Interview Techniques** ..... Institute of Prevention of Child Abuse – Toronto, Ontario

1994.... **Sexual Assault Investigation Course**.....Ontario Police College
Understanding Child Abuse, Victims, Offenders.....Toronto Ontario
Child Abuse Course ..... Institute of Prevention of Child Abuse, Toronto, Ontario
Child Abuse Level II..... Institute of Prevention of Child Abuse, Toronto, Ontario

1993.... **Child Abuse**..... Institute of Prevention of Child Abuse, Toronto, Ontario

1991.... **General Investigative Techniques**.....Ontario Police College

COMMITTEE'S & WORKING GROUP

2010 – PRESENT ..... **Ontario Association of Chiefs of Police**
Vice President.

2006 – PRESENT ..... **Advisory Committee - Ontario Women in Law Enforcement**
Chair – Providing guidance and support to President and Board of Directors.

2010 ..... **Executive Steering Committee – G8/20**
Peel Regional Police representative on Steering Committee

2008 – PRESENT ..... **Joint Job Evaluation Committee**
Chair - Evaluate every civilian position within the organization.

Promotional Board
Participate in interviews for Senior Officer ranks within PRP.

2006 ..... **Coroner's Case Conference Meetings**
Established and enhance better working relationships with forensic experts from the Office of Chief Coroner and the Centre of Forensic Sciences.

2005 – 2006 ..... **Major Case Management – Training Advisory Committee**
Under the direction of the Assistant Deputy Minister of Policing, Ministry of the Solicitor General, I along with Senior Officers from other police agencies conducted the review of the Major Case Management training for Policing in Ontario.

Gun Bail Hearing Committee
Review and create strategy and directive for bail hearing protocols for offences involving firearms.

Golden Horseshoe Homicide Conference Awards Committee
Liaise with Senior Management of other police services to recognize and determine awards of recognition.

1999 – 2003 ..... **Paediatric Death Review Committee**
Under the direction of the Office of the Chief Coroner, Ontario I was the Peel Regional Police representative on Multi-disciplinary Committee responsible for reviewing child deaths in the province of Ontario (membership included doctors, pathologists, police & CAS).

1994 –1995 ..... **Peel Rape Crisis Centre**
Board of Directors – Also provided training to new staff on police investigation protocol.



WITNESS INTERVIEW LIST

WITNESSES INTERVIEWED			
#	NAME	POLICE AGENCY	DATE OF INTERVIEW
1	Judy Robertson	NWPS	09 May 11
2	Colin Burrows	NWPS	09 May 11
3	Stephen Fonseca	BC Coroner's Office	16 May 11
4	Sandy Cameron	VPD	18 May 11
5	John Cater	RCMP	31 May 11
6	Russ Nash	RCMP	31 May 11
7	Dave Dickson	VPD	01 Jun 11
8	Darryl Pollock	RCMP	01 Jun 11
9	Mike Connor	RCMP	02 Jun 11
10	Jennifer Hyland (nee Fraser)	NWPS & now RCMP	13 Jun 11
11	Dave McCartney	RCMP	14 Jun 11
12	Chris Mullin	NWPS	20 Jun 11
13	Keith Davidson	RCMP	04 Jul 11
14	Earl Moulton	RCMP	05 Jul 11
15	Ric Hall	RCMP	06 Jul 11
16	Brian McGuinness	VPD	12 Jul 11
17	Dan Dureau	VPD	13 Jul 11
18	Brian Oger	VPD	13 Jul 11
19	Chris Beach	VPD	13 Jul 11
20	Gary Greer	VPD	14 Jul 11
21	Doug Mackay-Dunn	VPD	15 Jul 11
22	Lori Shenher	VPD	18 Jul 11
23	Toby Hinton	VPD	19 Jul 11
24	Fred Ens	Community	19 Jul 11

WITNESSES INTERVIEWED			
#	NAME	POLICE AGENCY	DATE OF INTERVIEW
25	Kim Sherstone	RCMP	20 Jul 11
26	Anne Drennan	VPD	20 Jul 11
27	Brad Zalys	RCMP	20 Jul 11
28	Doug Henderson	RCMP	08 Aug 11
29	Jim Lucas	RCMP	08 Aug 11
30	Mike Connor (2nd Interview)	RCMP	09 Aug 11
31	Dave Strachan	RCMP	09 Aug 11
32	Paul McCarl	RCMP	10 Aug 11
33	Yme Smid	RCMP	11 Aug 11
34	Sylvia Port	RCMP	11 Aug 11
35	Gary Bass	RCMP	18 Aug 11
36	Jim Brown	RCMP	19 Aug 11
37	Doug LePard	VPD	22 Aug 11
38	Ron Lepine	VPD	22 Aug 11
39	Geramy Powell (nee Field)	VPD	23 Aug 11
40	Ruth Chapman (nee Yurkiw)	RCMP	24 Aug 11
41	Frank Henley	RCMP	24 Aug 11
42	Alex Clarke	VPD	24 Aug 11
43	Marg Kingsbury	RCMP	25 Aug 11
44	Wayne Clary	RCMP	25 Aug 11
45	John Unger	VPD	26 Aug 11
47	Terry Blythe	VPD	26 Aug 11
48	Brock Giles	VPD	29 Aug 11
49	Cathy Robertson	RCMP	29 Aug 11
50	Kim Rossmo	VPD	29 Aug 11
51	Phil Little	VPD	30 Aug 11
52	Jim McKnight	VPD	30 Aug 11
53	Fred Biddlecombe	VPD	30 Aug 11
54	Don Adam	RCMP	31 Aug 11
55	Gord Spencer	VPD	31 Aug 11
56	Bruce Chambers	VPD	30 Sep 11

TIMELINE

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1.		17 Aug 76	• VPD (Cameron [Dowd])	Cameron (Dowds) Civilian Employees Indoctrination Interview.	25.18, VPD Phase 2,Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.17
2.		22 Jun 83 2000 hrs		Victim: Rebecca Guno last seen.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.208 25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted 3137, p.29 (original MP report)
3.		25 Jun 83	• VPD (Kirkcaldy)	Victim: Rebecca Louisa Guno reported missing (83-40409 VPD).	25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted 313, p.29 (original MP report)
4.		21 Nov 83		Victim: Sherry Rail last seen.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.217 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3736, p.8 (original MP report)
5.		30 Jan 84	• RCMP - Hinton Alberta	Victim: Sherry Lynn Rail reported missing to Hinton, Alberta RCMP (84-394) by her mother Edna Fitzgerald. [Investigation taken over by VPD on 18 Dec 86 (86-96028 VPD).]	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.217 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3780, p.4 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3736, p.8 (original MP report) 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3736, p.20
6.		28 Mar 84	• VPD (Weddell)	A continuation report by Det. Weddell dated 23 Jan 87 indicates that Victim: Sherry Rail was entered on CPIC in the Observation Category Re: Family Enquiry and to notify the Major Crime Section on this date. The report also indicates that a breakdown of communication occurred between the RCMP and VPD and that the Observation category purges automatically after one year.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3736, p.11

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
7.		U/K Day Aug 85		Victim: Laura Mah last seen by her sister.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.214 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3730, p.11 (original MP report)
8.		13 Mar 86 2300 hrs		Victim: Elaine Allenbach (aliases Lisa Morrison and Nancy Boyd) last seen.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.199 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3726, p.6 (original MP report)
9.		20 Mar 86 0300 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Elaine Allenbach (aliases Lisa Morrison and Nancy Boyd) reported missing (VPD 86-19762).	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3726, p.6 (original MP report)
10.		21 Mar 86 2320 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Elaine Allenbach reported missing by POI 4977 (Same VPD occurrence listed 86-19762).	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3726, p.8
11.		09 Apr 86	• Seattle PD (Hannah)	Victim: Elaine Allenbach reported missing to Seattle Police (Seattle 86-168228).	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3726, p.88 (original Seattle MP report)
12.	MEMO	09 Jun 86	• VPD (McDonald)	Mary Allenbach (and Family) writes a complimentary letter to Det McDonald. The family arrived from Seattle, WA to pick up Elaine Allenbach's belongings and thanked him for his assistance.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, R S 02, p.126
13.	MEMO	27 Jun 86	• VPD (Cameron, Bjornson)	Initiative put forward by Det Bjornson in the MP Unit that on duty Homicide officers on the weekend would look at the MP reports and deal with anything that required immediate follow up.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Missing Persons Annual Reports, p.28
14.	MEMO	23 Sep 86	• VPD (Cameron, Bjornson)	Initiative put forward by Det Bjornson in the MP Unit to have a Bring Forward system implemented. A file system for juveniles and chronic runaways was also implemented.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Missing Persons Annual Reports, p.28
15.		18 Dec 86	• VPD (Weddell)	Cst Weddell was assigned MP Sherry Rail's investigation. He obtained an occurrence number on this date (VPD 86-96028).	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3736, p.20, 8
16.	MEMO	15 Jan 87	• VPD (Bjornson)	Det. Bjornson indicates that several changes have taken place in 1986. One is that Communications personnel take a missing person complaint on a full missing person report – there are no longer interim reports. Cameron indicates this will make the statistics seem higher.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Missing Person Annual Reports, p.28

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
17.	MEMO	05 May 87	• VPD (Cameron [Dowds], Law)	Inspector Law provides a memo to Superintendent Cocroft indicating a new job description for Clerk III (Cameron's position) in the MP Unit. The tasks include conducting follow-ups and ensuring that any reports with suspicious circumstances are brought to the attention of the Detective in the Missing Person Unit.	25.32, Cameron Memo and Various Documents, p.8
18.	MEMO	19 Jan 88	• VPD (Cameron)	Annual Missing Person Reports for this date indicate that Lisa Morrison aka Elaine Allenbach is still outstanding and remarks indicate "possible homicide". Sherry Rail is also listed as outstanding.	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Missing Persons Annual Reports, p.27
19.		01 Jul 88		Victim: Taressa Williams last seen as listed on VPD original missing person report (VPD 99-57168).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.221 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3741, p.2 (original VPD MP report)
20.		13 Aug 88	• RCMP - White Rock (Smith)	Continuation Report of Cst Smith from White Rock RCMP indicates that he checked with VPD Records (believe this should be RCMP records) and learned that MP Taressa Williams was reported missing on this date. (White Rock RCMP 88-6471.)	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3741, p.12
21.	MEMO	12 Dec 88	• VPD (Lohin, Cameron)	Inspector Lohin provides a report outlining the process of the Missing Person Unit for the past ten years and is lobbying for a full time Detective for the Unit that is separate from the current Robbery Squad. Lohin indicates that over the past ten years it has primarily been the responsibility of the Clerk (Cameron) to receive, follow-up, and make decisions about the missing person reports. Lohin feels the problems with that system included a lack of accountability, relying too heavily on the Clerk's work ethic and relying on the Clerk's investigative abilities to determine which cases may be suspicious. Lohin indicates that since1987 there have been significant changes to the procedure in the MP Unit that have alleviated the above problems; however, it also created newer ones. Lohin is suggesting the creation of a new MP Detective position and a new MP form.	25.32, Cameron Memo and Various Documents, p.14
22.		U/K Day or Month 1989		Victim: Elaine Dumba last seen.	25.39, Dumba, 4433, p.46 (Occurrence Report)
23.		28 Aug 89 1900 hrs		Victim: Ingrid Soet last seen as indicated on the VPD MP report (90-301877)	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.218 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3750, p.2 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3794, p.23 (original MP report)

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
24.		05 Sep 89	• VPD	Victim: Ingrid Antoinette Soet reported missing by her mother (89-106720 VPD). [Soet was located by members subsequent to this date and this report was cancelled.]	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3794, p.5 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 2821, p.35 50.75 Soet NVAN Response, p.2
25.		11 Jan 90 1132 hrs	• VPD (Harrower) • CPIC	CPIC queries conducted on Robert "Picton" with an age of 28 years.	24.3 Offline CPIC Search Picton, p.10 24.4 Harrower's Offline CPIC, p.18 24.7, CPIC Sources VPD, Coady Responses, p.2
26.		11 Jan 90 1316 hrs 1326 hrs	• VPD (Harrower) • CPIC	CPIC queries conducted on Robert Pickton with an age of 28 and David Robert Pickton with an age of 26 (respectively with times listed)	24.1 Offline CPIC Search Pickton, p.4 24.4, Harrower's Offline CPIC, p.18
27.		11 Jan 90 2157 hrs 2158 hrs 2200 hrs 2200 hrs 2201 hrs	• RCMP – Coquitlam (Smith) • CPIC	CPIC queries conducted on Robert "Picton" and "Rob Picton" with no date of birth – Remarks columns say "Smith Bete", who was later identified as Betty Smith, a Telecoms Operator.	24.3, Offline CPIC Search Picton, p.17
28.		11 Jan 90 2223 hrs	• RCMP (Wilson) • CPIC	CPIC queries conducted on Robert Pickton with a date of birth of 24 Oct 49.	24.1, Offline CPIC Search Pickton, p.4
29.		11 Jan 90 2225 hrs	• RCMP (Wilson)	Cst Wilson attends Pickton's property at 953 Dominion to check for a vehicle, at the request of Surrey RCMP Detachment, related to a sexual assault. A yellow pickup is indicated in this report. The PIRS report indicates the vehicle is not found.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 31 (3 of 3 Copy), p.174 25.15 Surrey Sex Assault, Redacted, 3464, p.15
30.		06 Dec 90	• RCMP - Burnaby • VPD (Chief Constable)	Memo from the Inspector of Burnaby RCMP to VPD Chief Constable explaining why the MP Ingrid Soet investigation is a VPD case.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3750, p.22

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
31.		21 Dec 90 1400 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Ingrid Antoinette Soet reported missing by her mother to VPD (90-301877 VPD).	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3750, p.2, 34 (original MP report) 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binder, 3794, p.23, 55 (original MP report) 25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2821, p.40 (original MP report) 50.75 Soet NVAN Response, p.1
32.		09 Jan 91	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Canuel)	A/Inspector Biddlecombe sends a memo to A/Supt Canuel in charge of Investigative Division about staffing. Biddlecombe is requesting either a full time Detective position be assigned to the MP Unit or that a senior constable be assigned to the Robbery Unit to replace the position.	25.32 Cameron Memo and Various Documents, p.21
33.		10 Jan 91	• VPD (McClellan, Cameron)	Memo from Sandy Cameron to Sgt McClellan in the Missing Person Unit advising that Ingrid Soet may have met with foul play. The memo also explains that the victim was reported missing by her mother on 05 Sep 89 (VPD 89-106720) but that the victim was seen after this date and the report was cancelled. The victim's mother still had not heard from the victim and wished the occurrence to be re-opened. Cameron advises in the memo that she told the victim's mother she would have to report the victim as missing again and open a new file. Cameron's report indicates that Ms Soet did not do this. A new file was opened on 21 Dec 90. It is unclear why Cameron did not take the report over the phone – although the memo does make note that the victim Soet was last seen in Burnaby.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3750, p.20
34.		16 Jan 91	• VPD (Canuel) • RCMP – Burnaby (OIC)	Memo from Inspector Canuel to the Burnaby OIC replying to a letter received from Burnaby on behalf of Soet's mother. The letter explains that the 1989 MP report was cancelled and that Soet's mother was told she would have to submit a new report. The letter indicates that Soet's mother was adamant the old file be reopened. Soet's mother eventually called in to VPD and made second report. The letter also indicates that Soet went missing from her parent's residence but VPD will maintain file anyway. File will remain open but inactive.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3794, p.40 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 2821, p.34
35.		13 Feb 91	• VPD • Saanich • Esquimalt • NWPS • RCMP - Colwood • RCMP – Vancouver Serious Crime Section • Military Police • VPD (Biddlecombe, Greer)	A memo dated 14 Sep 98 from Insp Biddlecombe to Insp Greer indicates that there was a conference in Victoria, BC on 13 Feb 91 involving multiple police services in the Lower Mainland District discussing the increasing number of missing sex trade workers.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.334 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Docs 02, p.156

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
36.		22 Aug 91		Victim: Nancy Clark (Greek) last seen.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.207 25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted, 3067, p.70 (investigation report)
37.		23 Aug 91	• Victoria PD	Victim: Nancy Clark (Greek) reported missing (91-030048 Victoria).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.207 25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted, 3067, p.70 (Investigation Report)
38.	MEMO	17-24 Oct 91	• RCMP • VPD • OPP • Washington State Attorney • South Carolina Law Enforcement Division • NYPD • FBI • VPD (Greer, Biddlecombe)	A memo dated 14 Sep 98 from Insp Biddlecombe to Insp Greer indicates there was a meeting with multiple Police Services including RCMP, VPD, OPP, Washington State Attorney General's Office, South Carolina, NYPD, and the FBI in the Lower Mainland to discuss the increasing number of missing, and possibly murdered, sex trade workers.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.334 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Docs 02, p. 159
39.	MEMO	19 Dec 91	• VPD • Seattle, Washington • Washington Attorney General • VPD (Biddlecombe, Greer)	A memo dated 14 Sep 98 from Insp Biddlecombe to Insp Greer indicates that Major Crime Section detectives attended a meeting in Washington State. The meeting was hosted by Washington State Attorney General's Office to discuss the arrest of a suspect in a number of their murders and whether there is any link to the Lower Mainland investigations.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.336
40.		01 Jan 92		Victim: Elsie Sebastian last seen.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.218 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3753, p.17 (original MP report)
41.	MEMO	23 Apr 92	• VPD (Chief Constable) • Vancouver City Council	Administrative Report by the Chief to Vancouver City Council. The report is written in reply to concerns from the UBC School of Social Work and addresses the murders of women who are prostitutes in Vancouver and prostitution in general.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.137
42.	RP	01 May 92 2114 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP Burnaby	A CPIC query was conducted on Pickton with accompanying remarks: "B20" Cpl Bresch indicated that "B20" was either a patrol vehicle call sign or a stand-alone computer at a detachment. He could not provide any further information.	25.1, Offline CPIC Pickton p.4 24.8, CPIC Sources RCMP, Bresch, p.1

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
43.		18 Jun 92 2200 hrs		Victim: Kathleen Wattley last seen.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.219 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3731, p.22 (original MP report)
44.		29 Jun 92 1815 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Kathleen Dale Wattley reported missing (92-172368 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.219 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3731, p.22 (original MP report)
45.		12 Dec 93 1200 hrs		Victim: Leigh Miner last seen.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.215 25.14, Leigh Miner, p.47 (original MP report)
46.		24 Feb 94	• VPD	Victim: Leigh Alison Miner reported missing by her mother (94-049611 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.215 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3727, p.47 (original MP report) 25.14, Leigh Miner, p.47 (original MP report)
47.	RP	02 Mar 94 0019 hrs	• CPIC • VPD (Wardrop)	Cst Wardrop conducted a CPIC query on Pickton. He has no recollection of why this query was conducted.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.4 25.15, Vetting Not Required, 3463, p. 2
48.		19 Aug 94		Victim: Angela Arsenault last seen.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.200 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3735, p.2 (original MP report)
49.		29 Aug 94	• RCMP - Burnaby	Victim: Angela Arsenault reported missing by common-law (94-47424 RCMP Burnaby).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.200 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3735, p.2 (original MP report)

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
50.	MEMO	18 Jan 95	• VPD (Barnard, Steinbach, Rollins)	Memo prepared by Det Steinbach at the request of Sgt Barnard and subsequently forwarded to Supt Rollins indicating that Cameron has told Steinbach there are numerous missing person files that have not been adequately followed up. The memo indicates that Homicide has been reluctant to become involved because without a body it cannot be concluded there was actually a homicide. They are requesting an additional Detective be assigned to the MP Unit to assist with historical suspicious MP reports.	25.32 Cameron Memo and Various Documents, p.24
51.	MEMO	19 Jan 95	• VPD (McClellan, Rollins)	Memo from the S/Sgt. McClellan to Supt. Rollins talking about the manpower issue to deal with historical missing persons. "My personal experience is that no other investigation has a greater potential for embarrassment than a "botched" missing persons investigation, especial those of a historical nature." He suggests bringing in a highly motivated person on light duties for an extended period of time to assist.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 16, FileFolder3, p.27
52.		23 Feb 95	• RCMP - Mission	Partial skull found in Mission – Victim: Jane Doe – Doe's DNA is eventually linked to Pickton's farm. [As indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded.]	25.12b Report to Crown Counsel, p.24
53.		U/K Day Mar 95		Victim: Catherine Gonzalez last seen.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.206 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3738, p.22 (original MP report)
54.		U/K Day Apr 95		Victim: Catherine Knight last seen.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.212 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3751, p.16 (original MP report)
55.	MEMO	16 Jun 95	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Cameron)	Cameron signs a letter with regards to the handling of classified and sensitive material.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.9
56.		07 Jul 95		Victim: Mary Lidguerre last seen.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Missing Persons Annual Report, p.54
57.		30 Jul 95 to 06 Aug 95		Victim: Dorothy Spence last seen by sister.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.219 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3737, p.23 (original MP report)

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
58.		19 Oct 95	• VPD (Cameron)	Requests an offline CPIC search of all found human remains. Handwritten notes tell Cameron to check with Det Steinbach on the merits of such a search. In addition, a handwritten note from Chico (Coroner) says to put the request on hold until the meeting with CPIC.	25.32 Cameron Memo and Various Documents, p.28
59.		27 Oct 95	• VPD (Kean)	Missing Person report VPD 95-288131 filed by Detective Kean for Mary Lidguerre. Freda Ens from the Native Indian Liaison Centre also involved in report.	25.16b Project Amelia Files, Project Amelia Files,1228, p.214
60.		30 Oct 95 1125 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Dorothy Ann Spence reported missing (95-290934 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.219 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3737, p.23 (original MP report)
61.		11 Nov 95	• VPD	Victim: Catherine Maureen Knight reported missing (95-303014 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.213 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3751, p.16 (original MP report)
62.		05 Dec 95	• VPD (Steinbach, Giles)	Memo: From Det Steinbach to Sgt Giles attaching MP posters and reports for Mary Lidguerre, Catherine Knight and Dorothy Spence. Steinbach indicates these three women are STW's who suddenly disappeared and have not picked up their welfare cheques. He says they have come to light due to the media attention from the Agassiz homicides. He is asking the information be forwarded to Burnaby Detachment as it is possibly related to the Beaupre investigation that they are working on.	25.32 Cameron Memo and Various Documents, p.29
63.		27 Dec 95 0000 hrs		Victim: Diana Melnick last seen.	25.12b Report to Crown Counsel, p.24 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.215 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3760, p.36 (original MP report)
64.		29 Dec 95 1225 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Diana Lynne Barbara Patricia Melnick reported missing (95-348364 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.215 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3760, p.36 (original MP report)

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
65.	RP	06 Feb 96 1434 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP Surrey (Bandurka)	Sergeant Bandurka conducted a CPIC query on Pickton. He was working in the Operational Command Centre as the NCO.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.4 24.8, CPIC Sources RCMP, Bandurka, p.1
66.		07 Feb 96 1600 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Catherine Louise Gonzalez reported missing by her brother (96-034215 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.206 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3738, p.22 (original MP report)
67.	RP	14 Feb 96	• CPIC • RCMP (Howard)	Cst Howard conducted a CPIC query on Pickton. Cst Howard was working plainclothes at the time and has no recollection of this query.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.4 24.8, CPIC Sources RCMP, Howard, p.1
68.		06 Apr 96 2130 hrs		Victim: Frances Young last seen by her common-law.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.222 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3734, p.55 (original MP report)
69.		09 Apr 96 1725 hrs	• VPD (Hatcher)	Victim: Frances Ann Young reported missing (96-091205 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.222 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3734, p.55 (original MP report)
70.	ViCLAS	24 May 96	• ViCLAS	ViCLAS book completed on Mary Lidguerre.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files,1228, p.274
71.	ViCLAS	24 May 96	• ViCLAS • VPD (Cameron)	ViCLAS book completed on Dorothy Spence.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3737, p.10
72.	ViCLAS	29 May 96	• ViCLAS • VPD (Cameron)	ViCLAS book completed on Kathleen Wattley.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3731, p.28
73.		29 May 96	• ViCLAS • VPD(Cameron)	ViCLAS book completed on Diana Melnick.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3760, p.13

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
74.		30 May 96	• ViCLAS • VPD (Cameron)	ViCLAS book completed on Elaine Allenbach.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3726, p.213
75.		23 Oct 96	• RCMP - Kamloops (Percy) • VPD	Fax from Cst Percy to the VPD in regards to found human remains that were located on Duffy Lake Road near Kamloops. The fax indicates that an offline search of CPIC found that MP Frances Young's dental records are consistent with the skull. The fax also advised that the remains had a noticeable curve of the spine and they are asking if Frances Young had physical characteristics that would match.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3734, p.151
76.		23 Oct 96	• RCMP – Kamloops (Percy) • VPD	Fax from Cst Percy to the VPD in regards to found human remains that were located on Duffy Lake Road near Kamloops. The fax indicates that an offline search of CPIC found that MP Ingrid Soet's dental records are consistent with the skull. The fax also advised that the remains had a noticeable curve of the spine and they are asking if Ingrid Soet had physical characteristics that would match.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3750, p.30
77.		29 Oct 96 1200 hrs		Victim: Tanya Holyk last seen by her mother.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.24 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.210 25.17a,Original Missing Women Binders, 3746, p.43 (original MP report)
78.		U/K Day Nov 96		Victim: Jacqueline Murdock last seen as per RCMP occurrence (97-17557 RCMP).	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3761, p.132 (original RCMP MP report)
79.		26 Sep 96 0924 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP Coquitlam (Mortison)	CPIC Operator Heather Mortison conducted a CPIC query of Pickton. She did not recall th reason.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.4 25.15, Vetting Not Required, 3463 p. 2
80.		28 Nov 96	• VPD (Drennan)	Press Release and segment on BCTV re: Frances Young.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3734, p.79
81.		06 Dec 96		Victim: Olivia William last seen.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.220 25.17a Original Missing Women Binders, 3729, p.14 (original MP report)

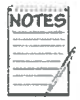
LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
82.		25 Dec 96		Victim: Sherry Irving last seen by her brother. [06 May 97 is indicated as the date last seen in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded.]	25.39, Irving, 7483, p.83 25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.27
83.		U/K Day or Month 1997		Victim: Andrea Borhaven last seen as indicated in the VPD original missing person report (VPD 99-105703). [Victim: Andrea Borhaven last seen by NWPS on 10 Mar 97 as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded.]	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3758, p.21 (original MP report)
84.		Early 1997		Victim: Jacqueline Murdock last seen as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by members of Project Evenhanded.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.38
85.		10 Jan 97		Victim: Stephanie Lane last seen by family.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3765, p.17 (original MP report)
86.		11 Jan 97		Victim: Stephanie Lane date last seen as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.37
87.	RP	11 Jan 97 2217 hrs	• RCMP	Project Evenhanded investigation post-arrest finds that an offline CPIC search reveals that Pickton's vehicle with license plate 0013AE was queried at 2217hrs, the same night that Stephanie Lane makes 14 party calls to her drug dealer from a pay phone at Hastings and Commercial Drive.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.38
88.		20 Jan 97		Victim: Cara Ellis last seen by hospital staff as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.25 25.68, Evenhanded Pickton Cases, 6376, p.1
89.	MEMO	22 Jan 97	• VPD (Cameron)	Letter written by Dorothy Purcell, Tanya Holyk's mother, complaining about the poor treatment she received from Sandy Cameron.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3746, p.96
90.		23 Jan 97 1000 hrs	• VPD (Johns)	Victim: Tanya Marlo Holyk reported missing (97-019529 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.210 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3746, p.50 (original MP report)

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
91.		26 Feb 97	• VPB	Meeting of the VPB – DCC Rollins briefed the Board on the scope of the missing persons reports dealt with by the Department. Cameron's memo from 17 Jan 1997 was circulated. There are seven outstanding cases for 1996 – they are all adults. Missing children are always acted upon immediately.	25.34, VPB In-Camera Minutes, p.2
92.		10 Mar 97		Victim: Andrea Borhaven last seen by NWPS as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded (Original Missing Person Report indicates the date as the year 1997).	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.26
93.		11 Mar 97 1924 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Stephanie Marie Lane reported missing by her father (97-61038 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 7a (3 of 4), p.31 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3765, p.17 (original MP report)
94.		12 Mar 97	• VPD (Dickson)	Memo Cst Dickson writes about his attempts and success at accounting for all but 1 of the 71 missing persons he was tasked to investigate.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.410 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.50
95.		18 Mar 97	• PUHU (Honeybourn) • VPD (Blythe)	Memo from Sgt Honeybourn to DCC Blythe advising that Cst Dickson assisted the Unsolved Homicide Unit in researching a list of over 70 names of First Nation females unaccounted for within British Columbia. Sgt Honeybourn was impressed by the work of Cst Dickson. Approval for Cst Dickson's assistance on, p.196.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 9, p.190
96.		19 Mar 97	• VPD (Cameron)	Memo from Chico Newell (BC Coroner) to Sandy Cameron explaining that Frances Young and Pagram's dental charts were compared to the MP remains found in Kamloops and Ingrid Soet was noted as "Inconclusive results (unlikely match)" They require the original dental records for Soet and Newell would obtain these.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3794, p.29
97.		20 Mar 97	• PUHU (Honeybourn)	Letter from Sgt Honeybourn to Ms. Karen Isaac of the First Nations Summit regarding her letter to Sgt Cooper dated 07 Feb 97. He mentions the mandate of the PUHU and advises that the list of 48 names she provided was increased to 71 and that investigation has accounted for all but one person.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 9, p.172
98.		22 Mar 97 2253 hrs	• RCMP • VPD	Pickton's red flat bed truck license plate 0013 AE was queried by VPD. It is unknown if Pickton was operating this vehicle.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.27
99.		23 Mar 97	• RCMP (Connor)	VID97 is stabbed by Pickton (97CQ10797 RCMP).	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.1 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Statement VIC97, p.1

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
100.		27 Mar 97	• RCMP – Smithers (Cooke)	Victim: Olivia Gale William reported missing to Smithers RCMP Detachment by her Social Worker (97-0976 RCMP).	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3729, p.22 (original RCMP MP report)
101.	RP	29 Mar 97	• RCMP (Connor) • VPD (Field)	CPIC message sent to all RCMP Detachments and Police Departments in the Lower Mainland advising them of the VIC97 stabbing incident and that Pickton is a likely suspect for offenses against women, particularly prostitutes. Sgt Field is specifically mentioned.	25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App G, p.1
102.	MEMO	03 Apr 97	• VPD (Greer, McKellar)	Memo from Sgt McKellar to Insp Greer updating him on the Street Safety Unit Expanded Project in which they have increased enforcement in the DTES. The memo indicates that over the course of four weeks the numbers of STW's in the DTES dropped from 30-45 to 6-9. The information from the women who are left is that many have been pulled from the streets by their pimps and relocated to New Westminster and some have reportedly gone to Calgary. The reason for this is that the girls are not making any money as long as police are present. The Unit has also sent 50 Dear John letters.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, D2Street Safety, p.30
103.	RP	07 Apr 97	• RCMP (Connor) • ViCLAS	Fax from Connor to ViCLAS advising that the completed ViCLAS forms are attached as per policy. Connor indicates that the: "Subject should be of interest due to victim being Vancouver prostitute. Subject also responsible for similar offence in Surrey in late 1989, as PIRS indicates an assistance file to Surrey 90CQ1339, however, subject was not entered on PIRS(?) by Surrey Detachment. Sgt. Don Adam of Polygraph was one of the Serious Crime Investigator s [*sic*] at the time and maybe [*sic*] able to provide the Surrey File number."	52.2b, BC Criminal Justice Branch Documents, Binder 2, Doc 035, p.2
104.	RP	08 Apr 97	• RCMP	Pickton turns himself in with lawyer Peter Ritchie at Coquitlam Detachment. He is arrested for attempted murder and forcible confinement, re:VIC97	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.2
105.	RP	08 Apr 97 1440 hrs	• CPIC • PMPD	A CPIC query was conducted on Pickton with associated remarks: Terry Sherriff. Sgt McCarron advises that this query was most likely Sgt Terry Desmond from the Sherriff's office querying a prisoner prior to releasing them.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.4 24.8, CPIC Sources RCMP, Sherriff, p. 1
106.	RP	08 Apr 97 1514 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP - Coquitlam (Mortison)	CPIC Operator Heather Mortison conducted a CPIC query on Pickton.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.4 25.15, Vetting Not Required, 3463 p. 2
107.	RP	08 Apr 97 1531 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP	Pickton is added to the CPIC "Persons ADDS" with remarks that indicate ""Recognizance" and lists the VIC97 occurrence (97CQ10797).	24.1, Pickton CPIC Offline Search, p.3

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
108.		09 Apr 97	• VPD (McKellar, Greer)	Memo from Sgt McKellar to Insp Greer updating him on the Street Safety Unit Expanded Project in which they have increased enforcement in the DTES. The memo indicates that during the past five weeks there has been a marked reduction of the numbers of STW's frequenting the streets in the DTES. They have checked 350 STW's and sent 68 'Dear John' letters. Sgt McKellar indicates that the strategy is working but it is one they can't really afford because it takes 7 officers committed for their entire tour of duty.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 16, File 02, p.55
109.		14 Apr 97	• CORONER (Newell, Snider)	Coroner Snider advised by Coroner Chico Newell that Mary Lidguerre has been positively identified via dental records.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files,1228, p.218
110.		17 Apr 97	• CORONER (Newell)	Letter from Dr Routledge to Coroner Chico Newell advising that Mary Lidguerre has been positively identified through the comparison of dental charts.	25.16b Project Amelia Files,1282, p.62
111.		24 Apr 97 1900 hrs		Victim: Richard (Kellie) Little last seen by "Geena Houston" at her residence in Port Coquitlam.	25.39, Little, 7482, p.152 (original MP report)
112.		25 Apr 97	• RCMP (Connor, Zalys)	Memo from Cpl Connor to Crown Attorney Romano responding to a list of disclosure requests from Pickton's lawyer, Peter Ritchie. Connor indicates that: "In relation to the exhibits seized, particularly blood and related clothing, be advised that these exhibits have not been forwarded to the Laboratory. Consideration is being given as to what use sending blood soaked clothing etc. is when the parties to the offence have been identified and both parties are alive to provide the details as to what happened etc. Should we forward these articles to the Lab we will endeavour to advise your office and we will also reiterate Mr. RITCHIE's concerns to the Laboratory personal [*sic*]."	52.2b, BC Criminal Justice Branch Documents, Binder 2, Doc016, p.2
113.		27 Apr 97	• RCMP (Connor)	Pickton released on Bail re: VIC 97 incident.	25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.2
114.		30 Apr 97	• RCMP - Agassiz (Fawaz)	Victim: Richard (Kellie) Little reported missing by her neighbor (97-1351 RCMP Agassiz).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.228 25.39, Little, 7482, p.152 (original MP report)
115.		06 May 97		Victim: Sherry Irving last seen as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded (Original Missing Person Report indicates the date last seen as 25 Dec 96).	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.27
116.		08 May 97	• RCMP – Coquitlam (Brown)	Cst Brown interviews Gina Houston in regards to MP Richard/Kellie Little.	25.39, Little, 7482, p.30

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
117.	MEMO	20 May 97	• VPD (Greer, McKellar)	Memo from Sgt McKellar to Insp Greer on the Street Safety Expansion Program. It describes the increased presence of law enforcement in the DTES stating that in the first few weeks of the program there were approximately 30-45 Sex Trade Workers. "As a result of these tactics, the number of girls dropped significantly over time, to only a few DIE HARDS (6-10) Many girls left the city for Alberta and U.S.A. destinations and some simply scattered about the lower mainland."	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, D2 Street Safety, p.24
118.	MEMO	26 May 97	• RCMP - Smithers (Cooke) • VPD	Memo sent from Cst Cooke to VPD asking for assistance in locating missing person Olivia William.	25.17a Original Missing Women Binders, 3729, p.26
119.	MEMO	03 Jun 97	• RCMP - Smithers (Edwards) • RCMP - Burns Lake • VPD	Letter from Sgt Edwards to the OIC of Burns Lake [believed this should be addressed to the VPD] expressing concerns he has received from Chief Palmatter of Burns Lake about missing person Olivia William. The Chief was concerned about rumors she was hearing that bodies were being found on Vancouver Island and they could be Olivia William. Sgt Edwards indicates that after a closer look at this file he believes VPD should have been investigating from the beginning as the only connection here is the Social Worker who made the complaint resides in the area. He is requesting a faxed copy of their file to determine the next steps.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 2788, p.43
120.		15 Jun 97		Victim: Helen Hallmark last seen (Cst Shenher changes this date to 01 Oct 97 when she discovers VPD had contact with her on that date.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.209 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3763, p.31 (original MP report)
121.	MEMO	16 Jun 97	• RCMP - Smithers (Cooke) • VPD (Greg)	Fax from Cst Cooke advising that as per a telephone conversation VPD would be taking over the MP investigation of Olivia William. He further notes that William has been removed from CPIC on his end and should be re-entered from VPD's end.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3729, p.20 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 2788, p.36
122.	MEMO	18 Jun 97	• PUHU (Honeybourn)	Letter from Attorney General Dosanjh to Chief Joe Mathias of the First Nations Summit replying to a letter sent on 13 Feb 97asking for the AG to intervene into the investigations of over 55 unsolved homicides of Aboriginal women in the Vancouver area over the last ten years. The AG indicates that he cannot direct the police but that they have assisted in financing the PUHU. The AG indicated that PUHU has the list of names that were provided and they have assigned someone from PUHU to look into the matter. He provided Sgt Honeybourn as the contact officer.	25.21, First Nation Summit Submission, 1997-06-18, p.1 25.13b,VPD Phase 1, Binder 9, p.182
123.		25 Jun 97 1100 hrs		Victim: Janet Henry last seen by her boyfriend.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.209 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3723, p.63 (original MP report)

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
124.		28 Jun 97	• VPD	Victim: Janet Gail Henry reported missing by her sister Sandra Gagnon (97-158127 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.209 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3723, p.63 (original MP report)
125.		04 Jul 97	• VPD	Victim: Olivia Gale William MP investigation is taken over by VPD (97-163182 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.220 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3729, p.14 (original VPD MP report)
126.		12 Jul 97	• RCMP (Casson)	Richard Menher of Victim Services forwards Cst Casson a file update advising that he has been unable to contact VIC97 as she has moved and has no forwarding number or address. Menher is requesting any information that Cst Casson may have. Menher also asked for contact information from Debbi Scott of the Crown Victim Services.	52.2b, BC Criminal Justice Branch Documents, Binder 2, DOC 032, p.2
127.		23 Jul 97	• VPD (Chambers)	Letter from Patricia Young to Chief Constable Chambers of the VPD asking if there is any way that the Frances Young case could be considered a homicide and not a missing person.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3734, p.157
128.		U/K Day Aug 97		Victim: Marnie Frey last seen.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3742, p.25 (original MP report)
129.		08 Aug 97	• VPD (Cooper)	Sgt. Cooper in homicide responds to a letter sent by Patricia Young, mother of Frances Young. Sgt Cooper indicates that intensive investigation into her daughter's disappearance has been done and there is no evidence of homicide.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3734, p.204
130.		14 Aug 97 1340 hrs	• RCMP - Prince George	Victim: Jacqueline Maria Murdock reported missing to the RCMP (97-17557 RCMP).	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3761, p.132 (original MP report)
131.		20 Aug 97	• VPD	Handwritten notes in log of Frances Young indicate that Chico (Coroner) says that the body in Delta River in May was definitely not Young as per root canal work.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3734, p.104

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
132.		U/K Day Sep 97		Victim: Cindy Beck last seen.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.200 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3740, p.69 (original MP report) 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2848, p.47 (original MP report)
133.		25 Sep 97	• RCMP (Zapotichny)	Letter to Mayor of Port Coquitlam from Supt Zapotichny requesting an increase in of two more police officers to keep up with the growing community in Port Coquitlam and police to population ratio.	25.70 Port Coquitlam Council Minutes and Funding, 8412, p.1
134.		26 Sep 97		Victim: Marnie Frey last seen as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.27
135.		01 Oct 97	• VPD (Shenher)	Victim: Helen Hallmark last seen - On 08 Mar 00 Cst Shenher requests Helen Hallmark's date last seen be amended from 15 Jun 97 to this date as this is the last contact Helen Hallmark had with VPD.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3763, p.75
136.		02 Oct 97	• RCMP - Prince George (Campbell)	Notes indicate to remove MP Jacqueline Murdock from CPIC as she had attended St. Paul's Hospital for treatment in July 1997 for non-life threatening injuries. Handwritten note by unknown that indicates this date conflicts with info Cst Shenher has in the file in that Murdock was in the hospital in 1996 not 1997.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3761, p.149
137.		29 Oct 97		Victim: Helen Hallmark last seen as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.27
138.		03 Nov 97 1644 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP - Coquitlam (Waddell)	CPIC queries conducted Robert 'Picton' with an age of 45 years.	24.3, Picton Offline CPIC, p. 10
139.		26 Nov 97		Victim: Cynthia Dawn Feliks last seen (last contact with police).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.205 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3744, p.19-20 (CAD Report)
140.		04 Dec 97	• RCMP (Paradis)	Laboratory results are back from the VIC97 stabbing. The knife had DNA of both VIC97 and Pickton. The condom had DNA of Pickton. The sample from the syringe had human material DNA of VIC97.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 50, p.3

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
141.		24 Dec 97 2135 hrs	• VPD (Prescott and Tchang)	Officers are dispatched to West Pender Street for a suspicious call that two pigs are roaming the street. The pigs are corralled and the SPCA attended to deal with them. (Pickton in post-arrest interview admits to being responsible for this act.)	25.12c (ii), Pickton Report to Crown – Source Documents, 772, p.2
142.		24 Dec 97 2359 hrs	• VPD (Picknell) • CPIC	Pickton's vehicle and name are queried in the DTES south lane of 100 E Hastings. The license plate was ANW 820 registered to a 1992 Chevrolet Cavalier to P&B.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.28 24.1 Offline CPIC Pickton, p.4 25.15, Surrey Sexual Assault File, No Vetting Required, 3463, p.2
143.		25 Dec 97		Victim: Cynthia Feliks date last seen as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.28
144.		29 Dec 97 1130 hrs	• RCMP - Campbell River (Dammann)	Victim: Marnie Lee Ann Frey reported missing (97-15406 RCMP).	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binder, 3742, p.43 (original MP report)
145.		31 Dec 97	• RCMP (Dammann)	VICLAS was contacted and they searched their database for found human remains. The results were negative. VICLAS suggested the officer contact the Coroner's Liaison Unit with the VPD.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3742, p.75
146.		1998	• RCMP - Coquitlam	Analysis of Communication/Dispatch Labour 1998 for Coquitlam RCMP.	25.70 Port Coquitlam Council Minutes and Funding, 8416, p.6
147.		02 Jan 98		Victim: Kerry Koski last seen as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.28
148.		07 Jan 98		Victim: Kerry Koski last seen as per the original missing person report.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.213 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3766, p.23 (original MP report)

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
149.	MEMO	09 Jan 98	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Cooper)	Memo from Sgt Cooper to Insp Biddlecombe discussing a meeting that was held with Sgt Cooper and Freda Ens and Morris Bates of the Police-Native Liaison. They had received complaints that both Communications and the PIC were refusing to take some missing persons reports. They indicated that the reasons were given as: • The person filing the report was not a family member. • There was a 24 hour waiting period before you could report. • Just because the reportee hasn't seen the person, doesn't mean they're missing. Sgt Cooper indicates that the VPD policy does not say who can report and there is no time reference; however, the Communication Section Manual has a 24 hour time period listed. Cooper is requesting that all personnel be directed to take MP reports and that the procedure is reviewed.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.7
150.	RP	10 Jan 98 0012 hrs	• VPD (Kolb, Weidman)	CPIC revealed that Cst Kolb and Cst Weidman were operating a District 2 police vehicle and queried Robert "Picton" (dob: 24Oct49). The officers have no specific recollection but they recall when asked post-arrest by the RCMP, they were told it had to do with a "CAD call and his plate."	24.3 Picton Offline CPIC, p. 10 24.7, CPIC Sources, Coady Responses, p.3
151.		17 Jan 98	• Victim Services	VIC97 returned a call to Victim Services and confirmed she was interested in a court escort. Victim Services advised they would set one up and that the person providing the escort would call her mother to arrange a time and place to meet on the day of trial.	52.2b, BC Criminal Justice Branch Documents, Binder 2, Doc031, p.1
152.		26 Jan 98	• Victim Services	Notes indicate the mother of VIC97 was contacted to ensure that VIC97 was aware of court. Note indicates there is no subpoena on file and VIC97 is to contact the office and confirm she is aware of the court date on 02 Feb 98.	52.2b, BC Criminal Justice Branch Documents, Binder 2, Doc031, p.1
153.	RP	26 Jan 98	• Crown's Office • RCMP (Connor)	Pickton's charges involving VIC97 are stayed. Crown Counsel informed the investigator that VIC97 was still heavily addicted to heroin and failed to meet with the Crown on a number of occasions.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.8
154.	MEMO	27 Jan 98	• VPD (Cameron) • CORONER (Newell)	Memo from Coroner Chico Newell to Sandy Cameron stating that dental records are enclosed for MP Ingrid Soet and that she was excluded as being the human remains found in Kamloops.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3794, p.28
155.	RP	29 Jan 98 1009 hrs	• CPIC • VPD (E-Comm)	A CPIC query was conducted on Pickton by Vancouver E-Communications.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.4 25.15, Vetting Not Required, 3463 p. 2

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
156.		29 Jan 98 1615 hrs	• VPD (Hatcher)	Victim: Kerry Lynn Koski reported missing by her sister (98-022017 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.213 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3810, p.3 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3766, p.23 (original MP report)
157.		30 Jan 98	• Victim Services	Mother of VIC97 contacted by Victim Services and confirms that she is aware of the court date on 02 Feb 98 and that has been "Denotified". VIC97's mother advises VIC97 is aware of this.	52.2b, BC Criminal Justice Branch Documents, Binder 2, Doc031, p.1
158.		05 Feb 98	• VPD (Rossmo, Biddlecombe)	Memo from Det/Insp Rossmo to Insp Biddlecombe outlining the services he can provide to MCS and a proposed notification procedure.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.115
159.		09 Feb 98 1556 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP Coquitlam (Mortison)	CPIC Operator Heather Mortison conducted a CPIC query of Pickton.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.4 25.15, Vetting Not Required, 3463 p. 2
160.		10 Feb 98	• VPD (Doern, de Haas, Greer, Baker)	Letter to Insp Doern from Fraser Street Community Crime Prevention Society commending the work of Cst Ramos and Cst Payette for the DISC program.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.54
161.		12 Feb 98	• VPD (Doern, de Haas,Greer, Baker, Ramos, Payette)	Memo from Sgt Field to Insp Doern commending Cst Ramos and Cst Payette for a successful investigation using DISC.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.52
162.		23 Feb 98	• VPD (Rossmo, Biddlecombe)	Memo from Insp Biddlecombe to Det/Insp Rossmo in response to Rossmo's memo from 05 Feb 98. Biddlecombe indicates he has implemented a recommendation that the OIC of Homicide will contact the Geographical Profiler when appropriate. Insp Biddlecombe also asks Det/Insp Rossmo to assist with three profiles to reduce homicides that can be presented to the Operations Division (victim, suspect and location profiles). Insp Biddlecombe wants Det/Insp Rossmo to answer what the typical victim and suspect profiles are and typical locations in the City of Vancouver where homicides occur.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.119
163.		25 Feb 98 0323 hrs	• CPIC • VPD (Robinson)	Constable Robinson conducted a CPIC query of Pickton. He believed he conducted a routine traffic check of Pickton on the eastbound lanes of Hastings Street near Victoria Drive. He could not recall what type of identification was produced or if anyone else was in Pickton's vehicle. A post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded indicated that Pickton as well as a 1992 Chevrolet Cavalier with BC license plate DMN172 were queried in the area of East Pender and Commercial Drive (one block from the area of East Hastings and Woodland Drive where Hall was last seen by STW 83)	24.1 Pickton Offline Search 24.7, CPIC Sources VPD, Coady, p.2 25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.29

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
164.		25 Feb 98 or 26 Feb 98		Victim: Inga Hall last seen by STW 83 in the area of East Hastings Street and Woodland Drive as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.29
165.		26 Feb 98 0000 hrs		Victim: Inga Hall last seen at Hastings Street and Woodland Drive as indicated on the original MP report.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3764, p.1 (original MP report)
166.		03 Mar 98 1340 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Inga Monique Hall reported missing (98-47919 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.208 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3764, p.1 (original MP report)
167.	MEMO	10 Mar 98	• VPD (Cameron, Giles)	Cameron responds to a fax from Douglas College in regards to MP Kerry Koski's sister who has dropped some of her courses because of stress. Cameron provides letter from A/S/Sgt Giles regarding the dates Koski went missing and that she is still outstanding.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3766, p.42-43
168.		21 Mar 98	• Stl 'Atl' Imx Tribal Police (Bul)	Victim: Sherry Irving reported missing (98-179 Stl 'Atl' Imx Tribal Police, 98-764 RCMP - Pemberton (Pemberton number created only for the purposes of adding MP to CPIC).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.210 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3749, p.12 (Pemberton CAD report) 25.39, Irving, 7483, p.84 (Tribal Police original MP report)
169.	MEMO	25 Mar 98	• CORONER (Newell)	Letter from Coroner Chico Newell to Dr Penner thanking him for providing the dental records of Taressa Williams but they do not match the found human remains in Stanley Park. Coroner Newell stresses the importance of keeping Taressa Williams' dental records in a safe place.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3741, p.25
170.	MEMO	02 Apr 98	• VPD (Dickson, Frail)	Month End report from Cst Dickson to Sgt Frail indicating that he had made enquiries into missing women Janet Henry and Ada Prevost.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.18
171.	MEMO	06 Apr 98	• VPD (Cameron)	Letter from Linda Konvur (Compensation Analyst) to Tim Lee (Human Resources Advisor) regarding the reclassification request of Clerk III in the MP Unit (Sandy Cameron). Linda Konvur indicates that she has done a review of this position and recommends the existing position be classified as Class IV.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.14

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
172.		08 Apr 98	• VPD (Dickson)	Note by unknown indicating that the reportee was called in relation to MP Kerry Koski and not receiving a photograph yet. The reportee was upset because she believed Dave Dickson was not passing on information to the writer of this note like he said he would and did not pass on photos that he had been given. The reportee ended up hanging up.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3766, p.44
173.		09 Apr 98	• CPIC • RCMP	CPIC was contacted by RCMP and advised that MP Taressa Williams was removed from CPIC as missing in 1988 with the remarks "Located in VCR".	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3741, p.27
174.		09 Apr 98	• RCMP - Coquitlam	Victim: Elaine Phyllis Dumba reported missing by her sister (98-13017 RCMP Coquitlam).	25.39, Dumba, 4433, p.46 (RCMP CAD Report)
175.		13 Apr 98 1900 hrs		Victim: Sarah de Vries last seen.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.29 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.204 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.2 (original MP report)
176.		14 Apr 98 1505 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP Coquitlam (Lew)	Cpl Lew conducted a CPIC query of Pickton. He did not recall why he conducted this query.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.4 24.8, CPIC Sources RCMP, Sessan, p.1
177.		17 Apr 98	• RCMP - White Rock (Smith)	Continuation report indicates that further correspondence was received from CPIC User Services and they were unable to ascertain who removed Taressa Williams from CPIC as missing.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3741, p.28
178.		21 Apr 98 1900 hrs	• VPD (Nickel)	Victim: Sarah Jean de Vries reported missing by her sister (98-088486 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.204 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.2 (original MP report)
179.		30 Apr 98 1315 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Cindy Louise Beck reported missing her mother (98-095800 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.200 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3740, p.69 (original MP report) 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2848, p.47 (original MP report)

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
180.	MEMO	05 May 98	• VPD (Dickson, Frail)	Month End report from Cst Dickson to Sgt Frail. Cst Dickson indicated he was looking into disappearance of Sarah de Vries "long time prostitute in Downtown Eastside".	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 4 Month End Report April 1998, p.20
181.	E	05 May 98	• VPD (Cooper, Cameron)	Email from Tim Lee of VPD Human Resources to Sgt Cooper stating he has not received a response from him yet in regards to the reclassification of Sandy Cameron. Tim Lee comments that he must assume that the recommendation (to change Sandy Cameron's position from Clerk III to Clerk IV) is acceptable to Sgt Cooper.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.15
182.	MEMO	07 May 98	• RCMP - Campbell River (Dammann) • RCMP - Fort Nelson (Kozlowski)	Sgt Dammann requests assistance from Cst Kozlowski of Fort Nelson RCMP to assist obtaining information from a relative of MP Marnie Frey.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3742, p.60
183.	MEMO	15 May 98	• VPD (Giles, Biddlecombe, Cooper)	Memo from Insp Biddlecombe to S/Sgt Giles asking him to have Sgt Cooper provide a written update on the progress of the internal investigation of Sandy Cameron. Insp Biddlecombe indicates he has to report to the DCC by 29 May 98. Handwritten notes by S/Sgt Giles indicate that Sgt Cooper would have the file complete within 2 weeks.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.8
184.	MEMO	22 May 98	• VPD (Cameron, Biddlecombe, Giles)	Letter from Tim Lee of Human Resources to Linda Konvur of the GVRD indicating that the Employer (VPD) has accepted and agreed to their recommendation of reclassifying Sandy Cameron's position titled Clerk IV. Handwritten note from Insp Biddlecombe to S/Sgt Giles dated 26 May 98 stating he has spoken to Tim Lee and they may still be able to stop this re-classification. He is asking S/Sgt Giles to set up a meeting between Sgt Cooper, Tim Lee, and Linda Konvur.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.13
185.	MEMO	26 May 98	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Giles, Cameron)	On the Memo re: the reclassification of Sandy Cameron's position. Undated handwritten note from S/Sgt. Giles to Insp Biddlecombe indicates Sgt Cooper suggested Insp Biddlecombe call Tim Lee and that the bottom line is Sandy Cameron will get the re-class one way or another according to GVRD.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.12
186.	MEMO	26 May 98	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Giles)	Insp Biddlecombe writes on the Memo above (originally dated 22 May 98) to S/Sgt Giles: "I spoke to Tim Lee regarding this proposal. I am advised that we may still be able to stop this re-class. Please arrange a meeting for yourself, Sgt. Cooper with Tim Lee and Linda Konvur to discuss."	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32 Unnamed Binder, p.11 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.13
187.	MEMO	27 May 98	• VPD (Arsenault)	Suspicious circumstance report submitted by Cst Arsenault indicates that a bag of Sarah de Vrie's clothing had been found by STW 14162 and POI 2180. He indicats these two persons should be spoken to and their stories checked out in detail if de Vries ends up dead.	25.27b, SIUSS, Redacted, 2856, p.86
188.	TIP	29 May 98	• VPD (Rabinovitch)	Cst Rabinovitch arrested a male party who provided information that that a STW named Sarah had been strangled a few weeks prior and he was surprised that the police hadn't heard about this yet. This male also advised Sarah had been living with POI 409.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.71

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
189.		29 May 98	• RCMP - Campbell River (Dammann) • CORONER (Newell)	Continuation Report indicated that Sgt Dammann received a call from Coroner Chico Newell who indicated there were 11 unidentified female bodies and that one could possibly match MP Marnie Frey. Sgt Dammann reminded Coroner Newell that he had already sent the MP's photograph and fingerprints to Burnaby RCMP Detachment for him to pick up. Coroner Newell later called and indicated the fingerprints were not there. Ident was contacted and the prints were forwarded to Coroner Newell.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3742, p.49
190.		01 Jun 98	• RCMP - Campbell River (Dammann) • RCMP - Turner Valley	Continuation Report indicates that a CPIC message was received from Turner Valley RCMP in Alberta requesting information on MP Marnie Frey as they had discovered human remains.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3742, p.49
191.		11 Jun 98	• VPD (Giles, Biddlecombe)	Memo from Insp Biddlecombe to S/Sgt Giles indicating that he had spoken to Tim Lee of Human Resources on 10 Jun 98 and had approved a temporary reclassification of Sandy Cameron's position from Pay Grade 17 to Pay Grade 19. The temporary reclassification would be retroactive back to May of 1998 and would only be valid until 01 Jan 99. Insp Biddlecombe advised his intentions were to have Sgt Field identify the specific items within Sandy Cameron's job description that give rise to the reclassification and then have them "clawed-back" and reassigned to the Detective of the Missing Person Unit. This Memo also states that because Sandy Cameron's position is one of customer service, he is not prepared to entertain a 4 day compressed work week.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.16
192.		12 Jun 98	• VPD (Field, Cameron)	Memo from Sgt Field to Sandy Cameron advising her that Insp Biddlecombe has asked her to review the job description and functions of her position in the MP Unit. Sgt Field requested Sandy Cameron to provide a detailed job description of her current duties. The Memo also indicated that Sandy Cameron's current hours may be changed due to the VPD's mandate to improve customer service.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.7
193.		27 Jun 98 1053 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP - Fraser Valley (Bodner)	Cpl Bodner conducted a CPIC query on Pickton. He was in Traffic Services at the time and believed he stopped Pickton for speeding on the Port Man bridge.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.4 24.8, CPIC Sources RCMP, Bodner, p.1
194.		14 Jul 98 0400 hrs		Victim: Sheila Egan last seen.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.205 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3732, p.6 (original MP report)
195.		20 Jul 98	• VPD (Field, Shenher)	Sgt Field's Timeline of the Missing Person Review Team indicated this date that Cst Shenher joins the Missing Persons Unit bringing the office to 2 full-time workers.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.211 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.3

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
196.	TIP TIP	27 Jul 98	• VPD	Information received from Wayne Leng that he started a 1-800 tip number for information regarding Sarah de Vries. He indicated over the weekend he received a message from a male voice that said Sarah was dead.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.39
197.	RP	27 Jul 98	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher's Source Log indicated that Wayne Leng received a call from male (later identified as Hiscox) who provided information that Willie (later identified as Pickton) had bragged about being able to dispose of bodies and grind them up for feed for his pigs on his property in Port Coquitlam. The caller told of a female (later identified as Lisa Yelds) who had been in Willie's trailer and had seen women's identification and clothing.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.105 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.76 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29 (1 of 3), p.4 (Transcript of call)
198.	RP	27 Jul 98 1016 hrs	• VPD (Shenher) • Crime Stoppers	Crime Stoppers Tip received providing the same information as the caller to Wayne Leng's tip-line. It is believed to be the same caller, Source A (Hiscox).	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.105 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 20 (4 of 4), p.4 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.77 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29 (1 of 3), p.163
199.	RP	28 Jul 98	• CPIC • VPD MPU	Several CPIC queries were conducted on Pickton from the VPD MPU. Constable Tempest was logged into the computer and advised he was the Coroner's Liaison at the time and had no recollection of conducting these queries. He surmised that the queries may have been conducted by someone form the MPU.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.4 24.7, CPIC Sources VPD, Coady, p.2
200.	MEMO	28 Jul 98	• RCMP	Letter sent to the Honourable Andy Scott, Solicitor General of Canada, from Attorney General Ujjal Dosanjh regarding under-funding of the RCMP in British Columbia. Under-funding began in 1995-96 with a 7 million dollar reduction. Also, a failure to fund 11.6 million dollars for police personnel and vehicles. Total down in 1997-98 was 20.6 million dollars, impacting on the RCMP Budget in "E" Division.	25.70, Port Coquitlam Council Minutes and Funding 8413, p.1
201.		04 Aug 98	• VPD (Shenher)	Source Log indicates Cst Shenher called and left a message for the Source (Hiscox).	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.105
202.		05 Aug 98	• VPD (Lee)	Victim: Sheila Catherine Egan reported missing (98-182514 VPD).	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3732, p.6 (original MP report)
203.	CPIC RECORDS	05 Aug 98	• VPD (Shenher) • RCMP - Campbell River	CPIC Message from Cst Shenher to Campbell River RCMP asking to obtain a copy of the Marnie Frey missing person file because she is missing from the DTES. Cst Shenher also requested to have the investigating officer contact her.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3742, p.215

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
204.	RP	06 Aug 98 1104 hrs	• VPD (Shenher) • Crime Stoppers	Source Log indicates a second Crime Stoppers Tip is received with information that Willy Pickton probably killed Sarah de Vries and is responsible for all the Missing Women. This is believed to the same caller as the first Crime Stoppers tip (27 Jul 98) and the caller to the Wayne Leng tip-line (Hiscox). Cst Shenher leaves a message for the Source at the phone number provided by Wayne Leng. Cst Shenher's notes say the tipster indicated the caller was Willie Pickton and also provided the same information as 27 Jul 98. She also indicated this tip was lost in the overlap between her and Det Howlett and she would be following up.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.105 25.17a Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.35 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29 (1 of 3), p.163
205.	RP	06 Aug 98 1319	• CPIC • VPD (Shenher)	Willie Picton with an age of 40 years is queried by Cst Shenher.	24.3, Offline CPIC Picton, p.10
206.	RP	06 Aug 98 1338 hrs	• CPIC • VICLAS	Pickton is queried by VICLAS personnel.	24.1 Pickton CPIC Off line Search
207.		06 Aug 98 1430 hrs	• VPD (Shenher) • RCMP (Connor)	Cst Shenher leaves a voicemail message for Cpl Connor.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.35
208.	MEMO	06 Aug 98	• RCMP - Campbell River (Stright) • VPD (Shenher)	Memo from Insp Stright of Campbell River RCMP to Cst Shenher advising that the Marnie Frey file has been forwarded. The Memo also indicated that Sgt Dammann was the OIC and that he had noted in the file that he had already had contact with Det Howlett and Sandy Cameron.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3742, p.52
209.	RP	07 Aug 98	• VPD (Shenher) • RCMP (Connor)	Cst Shenher received call from Cpl Connor who provided information on Robert Pickton. Cpl Connor indicated that Pickton and his family were very wealthy through selling off parcels of land and illegal activity. They had ties to the Vancouver Chapter of the Hells Angels and now have a Hells Angels booze can on Dominion Avenue in Port Coquitlam near their residence. He is listed on ViCLAS and feels Pickton is quite dangerous to "hookers". Pickton's niece lives with them (her dad is David, Willie's brother) she is educated and has cooperated with Cpl Connor in the past. Cpl Connor advised Cst Shenher of VIC97 and notes indicate she will play the tape (male voice on Wayne Leng's tip-line advising that Sarah was dead) for her.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.34
210.	MEMO	11 Aug 98	• VPD (Ramos, Payette)	Bulletin circulated to platoons with information about DISC (Deter and Identify Sex Trade Consumers).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.82
211.	RP	12 Aug 98 0853 hrs	• RCMP –Coquitlam (Greig, Strachan)	PIRS queries conducted by Cst Strachan on Robert Pickton find a 911 hang-up call at the Pickton mobile home. Cst Greig attended and everything seemed fine and the officer concluded 911 was dialed in error (98CQ31959). Cpl Connor doesn't appear to find out about this incident until 02 Aug 99.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.91 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 30a, p.48, 92

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
212.	RP	18 Aug 98 1100 hrs	• RCMP (Connor) • VPD (Shenher)	Source Log notes indicate Cst Shenher met with Cpl Connor and they discussed the Crime Stoppers information. Cpl Connor provided information that the name "L" and a phone number are in the 1997 Stabbing File and he believes this may be Lisa Yelds. He also provided the details of the VIC97 incident to Cst Shenher. Cst Shenher and Cpl Connor drove by 953 Dominion Avenue, Port Coquitlam. Cst Shenher faxed the Crime Stoppers tip to Cpl Connor "re: body hiding references". Cst Shenher played the tape of the male voice saying Sarah was dead from Wayne Leng's tip-line and Connor could not identify the voice.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 40 p.147 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.32 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.105
213.	TIP TIP	18 Aug 98	• VPD (Shenher) • Crime Stoppers	Cst Shenher flags the Crime Stoppers tipster with Crime Stoppers in the hopes he will contact her directly.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.32
214.	RP	18 Aug 98	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor contacted the Coordinated Law Enforcement Unit (CLEU) for further information on Robert Pickton and P&B Used Lumber.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.5
215.	RP	18 Aug 98	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher interviewed Wayne Leng in regards to MP Sarah de Vries. They also discussed the unknown male (later identified as Hiscox) who called in to the tip-line and told him of Pickton's property and a female friend who wished to remain anonymous. The woman had been to the property and had seen at least 10 pieces of women's identification and women's clothing.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18, p.339 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.119
216.	RP	19 Aug 98	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher received the audio tape from Wayne Leng of the source (Hiscox) who provided information about Willie Pickton. Shenher left another message for the source.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 40, p.147 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.105 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29 (1 of 3), p.4 (Transcript of call)
217.	RP	19 Aug 98 1437hrs	• RCMP (Connor) • CPIC	Cpl Connor adds Pickton to CPIC in the Surveillance Category (99CQ33017). Remarks of: Violence towards sex trade workers. This would assist in identifying Pickton's travels, associates, and vehicles, etc. Cpl Connor noted that Coquitlam RCMP would add Pickton to CPIC as he was a resident of that jurisdiction.	24.1 Pickton CPIC Off line Search 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.32 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.5
218.	RP	19 Aug 98	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor advised Sgt Blizard from the Provincial Unsolved Homicide Unit (PUHU) of the Pickton information.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.5

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
219.	MEMO	21 Aug 98 (document is dated 04Sep98)	• VPD (Rossmo, Shenher, Field, Greer, McGuinness)	Memo from Det/Insp Rossmo to Cst Shenher, Sgt Field, Insp Greer and A/Chief McGuinness (dated 04 Sep 98). Attached is a Strategic Blueprint based on his analysis of the situation with missing STW's. Handwritten notes (p.29) from A/Chief McGuinness to Insp Biddlecombe dated 21 Aug 98 (one of these dates is incorrect) indicate he has approved Det/Insp Rossmo's participation in the task force and to ensure their people assist in any way they can. Handwritten note dated what is believed to be 01 Sep 98 from A/Insp Dureau to Sgt Field advising FYI and to assist wherever possible.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.22, 26, 28, 29, 36
220.	RP	21 Aug 98	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher interviewed VIC97 and played her a voice lineup that included the male who called into Wayne Leng's 1-800 tip-line and said Sarah was dead. VIC97 did not recognize the voice. Cst Shenher indicated VIC97 was very cooperative and credible and very afraid of Pickton. Her biggest concern was Pickton finding her.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 40, p.148 25.17a Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.30,168
221.	RP	24 Aug 98	• VPD (Shenher) • RCMP – Coquitlam (OIC)	Fax from the RCMP to Cst Shenher re: profile information for David Pickton and his businesses – he is listed as the "Subject", Robert Pickton and Linda Wright are listed as relatives. Associated vehicles and properties are listed.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 30 (2 of 3), p.144
222.		25 Aug 98	• VPD (Rossmo, MacKay-Dunn)	Meeting with Det/Insp Rossmo and Insp Mackay-Dunn at the GPS (Geographic Profiling Section) Office.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, My Misc Notes, p.52
223.	RP	26 Aug 98	• RCMP (Connor)	Information is received from CLEU providing the names of businesses, vehicles, and trailers associated to Robert and David Pickton.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.5
224.	MEMO	27 Aug 98	• VPD (Shenher, Dureau)	Memo from Cst Shenher to A/Insp Dureau providing an overview of the investigation and Cst Shenher's efforts to date to locate the MW. Included in the report are the following points: • She has been liaising with members of the Native community, a large percentage of the missing women are Native American, but the women are of varied races and the common thread is that they are or have been sex trade workers with intravenous drug dependencies. • She is still compiling a list of the missing women in conjunction with the Native community and outside jurisdictions. • She is trying to determine if any of the missing women have left the area voluntarily. At this point, none of the cases fall into that category and the victims have gone missing under suspicious circumstances. • She has looked at each case to determine if anyone had someone in their lives with a serious motive to harm them. It doesn't appear this is the case. • She has also looked at the women's drug connection however there doesn't seem to be a link. • Two persons of interest have come up in the Sarah de Vries investigation. Follow up is being done on both of them. • She is not in a position to say whether one specific person is responsible but she does believe they will find that these cases are related and should be treated as such.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.217

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
225.	MEMO	27 Aug 98	• VPD (Dickson)	Memo from Cst Dickson to the Staff Sergeant In Charge of District 2 that lists all the missing women still on CPIC as missing and the homicides of females in the Vancouver area. There are 35 MW listed and an additional 17 female unsolved homicides. Dickson indicates that most of the women on this list were street involved.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.18
226.	RP	28 Aug 98 0724 hrs	• CPIC • VPD (Pickerall)	Det Pickerall conducted a CPIC query on Pickton. CDet Pickerall does not recall these queries but Cpl Connor's Continuation Log indicated that Det Pickerall was working with Cst Shenher.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.4 24.7, CPIC Sources VPD, Coady, p.2 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box01, Pickton Coquitlam Notes, p.6
227.	RP	29 Aug 98	• RCMP (Connor)	Fax cover sheet from Cpl Connor to US Immigration indicating that he has attached information on Pickton that included an Intelligence Report of Pickton, Intelligence Profile from CLEU and photographs* of Pickton.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 4, p.11 *not in source
228.	RP	29 Aug 98?	• RCMP (Connor) • VPD (Pickerall)	Cover page (undated) from Cpl Connor to Det Pickerall of VPD Sexual Offence Squad that indicated, as per their conversation, the following documents were attached: • Photographs of Pickton*. • Intelligence Report on Pickton*. • Intelligence Profile from CLEU*	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 4, p.12 *not in source
229.	MEMO	01 Sep 98	• VPD (Blythe, McGuinness, Greer, Biddlecombe, Rossmo)	Memo from DCC McGuinness (Operational Support) to DCC Blythe (Operations Division) attaching Cst Shenher's update on the Missing Women from 27 Aug 98. Insp Greer, Insp Biddlecombe and Det/Insp Rossmo were all copied on the Memo. A handwritten note from DCC Blythe to his assistant Leah saying, "pls include this document in our inter-Div mtg. file for (2) wks. (update)."	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.189 2513b. VPD Phase 1, Binder 26 (1 of 2) p.17
230.	RP	02 Sep 98	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher speaks with Source A (Hiscox) on the phone. He tells her of Pickton and how Lisa (later identified as Lisa Yelds) thinks he is creepy and has told them that if he ever wants to dispose of a body he can do it through a grinder and feed it to his pigs on his property in Port Coquitlam. He described the incident with VIC97 and that he asked friends to find VIC97 and bring her to the farm to finish her off. Yelds has told him she has seen women's identification, purses and clothing in Pickton's trailer and she is afraid he may be responsible for the current missing prostitutes and for some in the 1970's. Yelds also told him she thinks Pickton may have drugged her in the past. Cst Shenher did not ask if Source A (Hiscox) was the Crime Stoppers tipster. She did indicate she would like to speak to Lisa Yelds and he was told to think about how he would approach her.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 40, p.148 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.171 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.106

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
231.		02 Sep 98	• VPD (Shenher) • ViCLAS (Moore)	Fax from Cst Shenher to Cpl Moore in ViCLAS requesting information on: • Robert Pickton and whether there are any matches for him. • In addition Cst Shenher is requesting a list of all males who have used handcuffs during sexual assaults or assault and any homicides where there is evidence that handcuffs were used. • She also provides the description of the caller's voice to Wayne Leng's tip number.	25.13b,VPD Phase 1, Binder 20 (4 of 4), p.123
232.		04 Sep 98	• VPD (Rossmo)	Meeting with DTES Missing Persons Working Group.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, My Misc Docs, p.52
233.		04 Sep 98	• VPD (Rossmo, McGuinness, Doern)	Memo from Det/Insp Rossmo to DCC McGuinness regarding the benefits of the Geographic Profiling Section. Det/Insp Rossmo attached the memo dated 05 Feb 98 to Insp Biddlecombe. A handwritten note dated 08 Sep 98 from A/DCC Doern to Insp Biddlecombe indicated Rossmo would be contacting the two of them to assist as outlined in his report.	25.13b,VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.112
234.		04 Sep 98	• VPD (Shenher, Rossmo, Field, Greer, McGuinness)	Memo from Det/Insp Rossmo to Cst Shenher, Sgt Field, Insp Greer and A/Chief McGuinness. Attached is a Strategic Blueprint based on his analysis of the situation with missing STW's. Handwritten notes (p.29) from A/Chief McGuinness to Insp Biddlecombe dated 21 Aug 98 (one of these dates is incorrect) indicate he has approved Det/Insp Rossmo's participation in the task force and to ensure their people assist in any way they can. Handwritten note dated what is believed to be 01 Sep 98 from A/Insp Dureau to Sgt Field advising FYI and to assist wherever possible.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.326 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.22, 26, 28, 36 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.3 25.64, SIUSS to E&R, r129, p.238
235.		04 Sep 98	• VPD (Rossmo, Greer)	Draft News Release proposed by Det/Insp Rossmo (dated 30 Sep 98) – handwritten comments dated (04 Sep 98) are asking Insp Greer to review and make suggestions.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.34
236.		04 Sep 98	• VPD	Victim: Marnie Lee Ann Frey's file transferred to VPD (98-209922 VPD). Sandy Cameron completes a VPD MP Report. She was originally reported on 29 Dec 97 to RCMP Campbell River.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.206 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3742, p.25
237.		04 Sep 98	• VPD (Chambers)	Letter from the BC Civil Liberties Association to Chief Executive Director John Westwood to Constable Chambers addressing concerns they have with the DISC program. Handwritten note from S/Sgt Mackay-Dunn to Sgt Cooper asked for Csts Ramos and Payette to respond.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.56
238.		04 Sep 98	• RCMP (Bass) • PUHU (Henderson) • VPD (Rossmo)	Letter from Det/Insp Rossmo to Supt Bass explaining the formation of the Downtown Eastside Missing Persons Working Group. The letter indicates that it is not the purpose of this group to investigate these cases, only to try and determine what is going on. Det/Insp Rossmo is asking a representative of "E" Division Section to sit in on the Working Group. Handwritten note from Supt Bass to S/Sgt Henderson asks to meet with him to discuss the involvement of one of PUHU's members.	25.52, E-Valley, 7439, p.43

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
239.		04 Sep 98	• VPD (Shenher)	Source Log indicates that Cst Shenher left a message for Source A (Hiscox). She wants to play him the tape of the male voice that called Wayne Leng's tip-line and said Sarah was dead. She wants to meet with him and Lisa Yelds.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.106
240.		05 Sep 98	• VPD (Shenher)	Source Log indicates that Source A (Hiscox) paged her and has agreed to come in on 08 Sep 98 to meet with her.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.106
241.		08 Sep 98	• RCMP (Connor) • ViCLAS	Cpl Connor conducts ViCLAS checks on Pickton and the only thing that comes back is the 1997 stabbing.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.5
242.		08 Sep 98	• VPD (Shenher, Harrower)	Information from Cst Harrower advising that the Pickton brothers and Linda Louise Wright own 953 Dominion Avenue, Port Coquitlam.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.29
243.		08 Sep 98	• VPD (Shenher)	Source A (Hiscox) calls Cst Shenher and says he can't make the meeting at 10am but will attend at 1pm or 2pm the same day (he fails to show).	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.106
244.		08 Sep 98	• VPD (Shenher) • CORONER (Newell)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Coroner Newell asking for all suspicious deaths of women since 1970.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.72
245.		09 Sep 98	• VPD (Doern, Greer, Biddlecombe, McGuinness, Rossmo)	Det/Insp Rossmo's draft news release (dated 30 Sep 98). Handwritten note from A/DCC Doern to DCC McGuinness and Insp Biddlecombe indicates that the media release will be on 30 Sep 98 and will be attended by Insp Greer and Det/Insp Rossmo to answer questions. A/DCC Doern recommended that DCC McGuinness attend as well as DCC Blythe.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.151
246.		09 Sep 98	• VPD (Shenher) • RCMP (Connor)	Cst Shenher advised Cpl Connor that Source A (Hixcox) has told her that Pickton is threatening to "finish her off" (VIC97).	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.5
247.		09 Sep 98	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher interviews a female in regards to the voice on the tape from Wayne Leng's 1-800 tip-line.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.320
248.		11 Sep 98	• VPD (Shenher) • CPIC	Cst Shenher sends CPIC message to all police agencies in BC, Alberta and Saskatchewan asking if any of their missing person cases had any connection to the DTES.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.108

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
249.	MEMO	14 Sep 98	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Greer, Rossmo)	Memo from Insp Biddlecombe to Insp Greer regarding Det/Insp Rossmo's Strategic Blue Print and draft media release. Insp Biddlecombe finds the media release "unacceptable", "inaccurate", and "inflammatory". He provides a historical review of investigations and homicides of STW's since the 1980s. He advised that he is not prepared to allow access to major crime files to anyone except through Sgt Field. This Memo also discusses conferences from the early 1990's that were attended by VPD members involving multiple police services in the Lower Mainland Area discussing the increasing number of missing sex trade workers.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.330 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.3 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Docs 02, p. 156
250.	RP	15 Sep 98 1151 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP Coquitlam (Silver)	CPIC Operator Dean Silver conducted a query of Pickton.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.4 24.8, CPIC Sources RCMP, Sessan, p.5
251.		15 Sep 98	• VPD (Shenher, Pickerall, Howlett) • RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor was contacted by Det Pickerall and advised that Cst Shenher's senior partner, Det Howlett said they would interview Source A (Hiscox) initially (instead of Cpl Connor and Cst Shenher).	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.6
252.	NOTES	16 Sep 98	• VPD (Shenher)	Source Log notes indicate Source A (Hiscox) was a no show for an interview scheduled for 11:30am; no call.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.107
253.	MEMO	16 Sep 98	• RCMP (Bass) • VPD (Rossmo)	Letter from Supt Bass to Det/Insp Rossmo advising that the PUHU members are unavailable to participate in the DTES Missing Persons Working Group due to a heavy workload of active investigations. The letter indicates that Cst McCarl wishes to attend the working group meeting. Supt Bass wishes him every success in this most serious matter and would be most appreciative if any information that was received relating to the any unsolved homicides would be passed on.	25.52 E-Valley, 7439, p.49
254.	RP	17 Sep 98 0723 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP Coquitlam (Maragraph)	S/Sgt Maragraph conducted a CPIC query on Pickton. He did not recall why but indicated his shift would often respond to calls at Piggy's Palace due to noise complaints and large parties.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.4 24.8, CPIC Sources RCMP, Sessan, p.1
255.	VICLAS	17 Sep 98	• VPD	Victim: Inga Hall ViCLAS submitted.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3764, p.1
256.	VICLAS	17 Sep 98	• VPD	Victim: Kerry Koski ViCLAS submitted.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3810, p.6
257.	VICLAS	17 Sep 98	• VPD	Victim: Cindy Beck ViCLAS submitted.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3740, p.159

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
258.	VICLAS	17 Sep 98	• VPD	Victim: Olivia William ViCLAS submitted.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3729, p.8
259.	VICLAS	17 Sep 98	• VPD	Victim: Stephanie Lane VICLAS submitted.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3765, p.9
260.	VICLAS	17 Sep 98	• VPD	Victim: Sarah DeVries VICLAS submitted.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.27
261.	RP	18 Sep 98	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher met with Source A (Hiscox) who was in the Psychiatric Ward. He apologized for failing to show for the other meeting. He has heard from Lisa Yelds that Pickton has ordered a bunch of syringes and wants half of them new and half of them used. Yelds did not know why he wanted them as Pickton is not an IV user. Yelds told the Source that Pickton wants to find VIC97 and that the syringes were in some way related to her. Yelds has seen women's purses, jewelry, and bloody clothing in bags like Pickton keeps them for trophies in his trailer. Yelds told the Source that she thinks Pickton is a serial killer.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 40, p.149 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.107 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29 (1 of 3), p.172
262.	RP	22 Sep 98	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher advised Cpl Connor of the details of the interview with Source A (Hiscox) including that the information was coming second-hand from a woman named Lee. Cpl Connor believed Lee was the same person from Pickton's address book. He believed Lee to be Lisa Yelds.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.6
263.	RP	22 Sep 98	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor spoke with the VIC97 and he told her of the second-hand information that Pickton may be threatening her. VIC97 said that she no longer worked in the DTES and she did not think Pickton knew her last name. Cpl Connor also asked VIC97 about the syringes found on Pickton's trailer floor at the 1997 incident and VIC97 stated they could have been hers as she did have some in her fanny pack.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.8
264.	RP	22 Sep 98	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor spoke to Cst Paradis in an attempt to confirm the information from Source A. Cst Paradis recalled the syringes on Pickton's trailer floor from the 1997 incident but not the fanny pack. Cst Paradis also did not think that Pickton's seized bloody clothes had been returned to him.	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.8
265.	RP	22 Sep 98	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor spoke to Bev Hyacinthe, a RCMP dispatcher, and received information about Lisa Yelds.	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.8
266.	E	22 Sep 98	• VPD (Rossmo, Biddlecombe)	Email from Det/Insp Rossmo to Insp Biddlecombe (then forwarded to Insp Greer) in regards to Det/Insp Rossmo looking for information to make a statistical analysis. (Also forwarded on 09 Feb 99 and 13 Feb 99).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.160

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
267.		22 Sep 98 1300 hrs	• VPD (Rossmo, Greer, Biddlecombe, Field, Howlett, Shenher, Hovbrender) • RCMP (McCarl, Power, Peters)	Meeting of the DTES MP Working Group. Sgt Field's Timeline notes indicate the following was discussed: • Protocols for the investigation. • A media approach. • Limited access to investigative files other than immediate investigators. • Det/Insp Rossmo offered to prepare a report. • Cst Dickson had tracked down the original list of 71 women. Notes of Cst McCarl indicate there was dissatisfaction within the group concerning the list of missing women and an untimely press release by persons unknown, believed to be in the working group. Some members of the group felt the list contained women that were not street trade workers and some were elderly.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, My Misc Docs, p.52 25.52 E-Valley, 7439, p.55 25.48g, 8048, p. 19 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.3 (Sgt Field has wrong date, but same meeting)
268.		23 Sep 98	• VPD (Rossmo) • MP Working Group	Det/Insp Rossmo provides a revised Strategic Blueprint and contact list to the DTES Missing Persons Working Group members. Objective: To determine if a serial murderer(s) is preying upon females in Vancouver's Downtown Eastside and, if so, what murders and disappearances are linked. Blueprint: • Develop a list. • Linkage analysis. • Investigation.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.400
269.		23 Sep 98 0030 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Helen Mae Hallmark reported missing (98-226384 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.209 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3763, p.31 (original MP report)
270.		24 Sep 98	• VPD (Field)	Sgt Field's notes indicate she is transferred to CLEU for Project Voodoo. Cst Shenher and Det Howlett to carry on. S/Sgt Giles to liaise.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.211 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 14, Field Binder 1 and 2, p.16 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.3
271.		24 Sep 98	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor confirms that Pickton's clothing is still in evidence.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.26

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
272.		24 Sep 98	• RCMP (Connor)	Surveillance request submitted to RCMP Special 'O' for Pickton. Targets suspected Criminal Activity/Offence: Information of unknown reliability reveals that this subject is responsible for the disappearance of female prostitutes in Vancouver, Burnaby and New Westminster. He apparently brings them to his residence whereupon they are killed. Objectives: to establish life-style, associates, and vehicles and to determine the frequency of areas visited with prostitutes. Cpl Connor requested that if a prostitute is picked up, to stop Pickton and remove the female on a ruse and interview her. Pickton will not be allowed to take a prostitute to his residence.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.9 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.183
273.		24 Sep 98	• RCMP (Connor) • VPD (Shenher)	Cpl Connor updates Cst Shenher, re: surveillance.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.10
274.		25 Sep 98	• RCMP (Connor) • VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher noted that she spoke to Cpl Connor about the recent information from Source A (Hiscox) and that he would speak to VIC97 and is going to try to get Special 'O' to surveil Pickton.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.26
275.		30 Sep 98	• VPD (Rossmo)	Det/Insp Rossmo's draft press release that was never sent out but was supposed to be released today (handwritten comments from Det/Insp Rossmo to Insp Greer are dated 04 Sep 98).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.200 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.34
276.		30 Sep 98 0850 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP Special 'O' (Sambrook)	Cst Sambrook conducted a CPIC query of Pickton after receiving the Surveillance Assistance request from Cpl Connor.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.4 24.8, CPIC Sources RCMP, Aube, p.1
277.		01 Oct 98	• RCMP (Johnston)	Letter from A/Comm Johnston, Commanding Officer of "E" Division to all members of "E" Division providing an overview of a planning meeting which discussed the financial crisis which is the pervading constraint and most significant concern impeding the RCMP's ability to deliver contract policing commitments. Commanding officer is compelled to make hard choices. List of cuts is described including grounding Air Support Services.	25.70 Port Coquitlam Council Minutes and Funding, 8415, p.1
278.		02 Oct 98	• RCMP Special 'O' • RCMP (Connor)	Surveillance – afternoons. Surveillance also done at P&B Building Supplies. Pickton not observed.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.156
279.		03 Oct 98	• RCMP Special 'O' • RCMP (Connor)	Surveillance – afternoons. Pickton not observed.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.159

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
280.		06 Oct 98	• VPD (Shenher) • ViCLAS (Moore)	Cst Shenher requested ViCLAS do a query for offenders who use handcuffs and those with a distinctive speech pattern (similar to the male on Wayne Leng's tip-line that said Sarah was dead). Cst Moore from ViCLAS provided POI 11524 as the name of an offender who was on system for aggravated sexual assault on a STW in the DTES.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1,Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.281
281.		09 Oct 98		Victim: Julie Louise Young last seen.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.223 25.28, Young, p.31 (original MP report)
282.		09 Oct 98	• RCMP Special 'O' • RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor's log indicates surveillance was conducted on Pickton and his movement was local. (There were no surveillance sheets to support this.)	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.10
283.		10 Oct 98	• RCMP Special 'O' • RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor's log indicates surveillance was conducted on Pickton and his movement was local. (There are no surveillance sheets to support this.)	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.10
284.		13 Oct 98	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher tracked Source A (Hiscox) down in Maple Ridge Treatment Centre and confirmed with him that he is receiving the information from Lisa Yelds. RCMP said they were going to speak to her so Cst Shenher wanted to let the source know. The Source is concerned and does not want RCMP to approach Yelds. Cst Shenher wanted to introduce source to Cpl Connor to deal with directly and the Source agreed.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.109 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 20 (4 of 4), p.8 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29 (1 of 3), p.175
285.		14 Oct 98 or 15 Oct 98	• RCMP (Connor) • VPD (Shenher)	Cpl Connor and Cst Shenher meet with Source A (Hiscox) to discuss the information he has been providing – Yelds, syringes, bag of bloody clothing referred to as a trophies, women's identification, and purses. The Source told them that lately Yelds had told him that she had seen the identification of a Native girl two years prior. Cst Shenher tells Cpl Connor of the disappearance of Janet "Harry" [Henry]. Cst Shenher provides a copy of her Source contact ledger to Cpl Connor.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.10 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc docs 02, p.110
286.		16 Oct 98 1316 hrs	• CPIC • VPD	Pickton was added to CPIC as Special Interest Police by VPD, utilized case number 98-000268 (MCS). Remarks indicated: Violent towards sex trade workers.	24.1, Pickton CPIC Offline Search, p. 3 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 30a 9991, p. 72
287.		16 Oct 98	• VPD (Shenher) • RCMP (Connor)	Cst Shenher's log indicated information from Cpl Connor that Pickton is using a new vehicle with license DMN 172, a 1992 Chevrolet Cavalier – "sent CPIC to flag wheels".	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.24

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
288.		30 Oct 98	• VPD (Shenher)	Victim: Jacqueline Maria Murdock MP investigation taken over by VPD (98-261602 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.216 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3761, p.121 (original VPD MP report)
289.	RP	01 Nov 98 1245	• RCMP (Greig)	Cst Greig investigated the theft of a compressor from Pickton's property. Cst Greig had a tour of the farm at this time. The culprit was Pickton's nephew (98CQ44323). She subsequently wrote a report to Cpl Connor on 02 Nov 98.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.91 25.15 Surrey Sex Assault, Redacted, 3465, p.27
290.	RP	01 Nov 98 2005 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP Coquitlaim (Christensen)	Records/CPIC Clerk Christensen queried Bob Pickton with an age of 40 years. She was unsure why she queried Pickton, but believed it was possible that it was in relation to Piggy's Palace.	24.1, Pickton Offline CPIC Search, p.4 24.8, CPIC Sources RCMP, Sessan, p.2
291.	RP	02 Nov 98	• RCMP (Greig)	Cst Greig writes a report to Cpl Connor in regards to her observations while on the farm the previous day. Cst Greig had been aware, prior to attending the call that Pickton was being looked at by Cpl Connor. She did not see any identification in "plain view".	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 30a, p.97
292.	RP	04 Nov 98	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor received a copy of the request from Surrey Detachment to attend the Pickton property and ascertain if a vehicle was there in regards to a sexual assault (90CQ1339) – there was no file attached. Cpl Connor indicated Sgt Don Adam is the OIC (Langley GIS). Cpl Connor contacted Sgt Adam who indicated he would look through his notes from January 1990 but has no recollection.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.11 25.15 Surrey Sex Assault 90-1339, Vetting Not Required, 3463, p. 2
293.	RP	04 Nov 98 1020 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP Port Mann HP (Whidden) • VPD (Shenher) • RCMP (Connor)	Pickton's name is queried by Cst Harvey of Port Mann Highway Patrol. The remarks indicate a plate 3448XM. CPIC message from Cpl Whidden to the attention of Cpl Connor and Cst Shenher indicates Pickton was stopped on a routine traffic matter for failing to wear his seatbelt. He was in the company of Kevin Sharpe.	24.1 Pickton CPIC Offline Search 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 30 (2 of 3), p.252 25.15, Surrey Sex Assault 90-1339, Vetting Not Required, 3463 p. 2
294.		04 Nov 98	• VPD (Shenher, Giles) • RCMP (Connor)	Cst Shenher left a message for Cpl Connor indicating she had spoken to her Supervisor, Staff Sergeant Brock Giles and the VPD "is more than willing to provide the monies to advance the investigation" in terms of: an undercover operation, witness protection for their Source, aircraft for FLIR and land photography, and proposed a joint submission to the unsolved homicide unit.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.12

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
295.		04 Nov 98	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor sent a memo to Sgt Blizard of PUHU giving him a "heads up" that VPD want to discuss a JFO and UCO and that Pickton is possibly involved in the missing prostitutes. Handwritten to the attention of Sgt Honeybourn/Blizard for his information, from Doug H. [Henderson] dated 25 Jan 99].	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 4, p.13 25.12a (ii), PUHU File 99-1252, p.4
296.		05 Nov 98	• VPD (Dickson, MacKay-Dunn, Greer)	Memo written by Cst Dickson to Insp Greer and S/Sgt. MacKay-Dunn. Cst Dickson expresses concerns over the growing number of missing STW's and is not aware of anyone working on this issue or a Task Force. He is requesting that a Task Force be created and he provides a list of missing women from the DTES.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.99
297.		05 Nov 98	• RCMP (Connor, Sabey)	Cpl Connor writes Memo to Air Services outlining information that Pickton is a suspect in the disappearance and murder of STW's. Cpl Connor understands that, although Air services have been grounded because of Budget restraints that they need to perform so many hours in order to keep their ratings. As such, he requests aerial photos of Pickton property be taken during one of these training dates.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 4, p.9
298.		05 Nov 98	• VPD (Payette, Ramos, Shenher)	Cst Shenher gave 2 photos of Pickton to DISC (Csts Payette and Ramos) to show to STW's in case of bad dates with Pickton.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.23
299.		05 Nov 98	• VPD (Cameron) • RCMP - Prince George • CPIC	Sandy Cameron sends a CPIC message to Prince George regarding MP Jackie Marie Murdock and indicates that they can remove Murdock from CPIC because Vancouver is taking over the MP case.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3761, p.194
300.		10 Nov 98		Victim: Angela Jardine last seen as per the original MP report [Handwritten DLS possibly 20 Nov 98 1500-1600 hrs]	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3754, p.2 (original MP report) 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2861, p.54 (original MP report)
301.		17 Nov 98	• VPD (Shenher) • RCMP - Port Alberni	Memo to Port Alberni RCMP asking for assistance in locating Marnie Frey as she had received information that she was "stripping" at a local establishment.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3742, p.155
302.		17 Nov 98	• VPD (Shenher)	Fax sent to Stripper North America Exotic Dancers seeking assisting in locating Marnie Frey.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3742, p.156
303.		20 Nov 98		Victim: Angela Jardine last seen as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.30
304.		30 Nov 98	• VPD (Howlett) • LVPD – Missing Person Section	Det Howlett made contact with the LVPD regarding MP Stephanie Lane as she had worked there before.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3765, p.10

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
305.	MEMO	01 Dec 98	• VPD (Howlett) • LVPD – Missing Person Division	Det Howlett sends a letter with MP Posters to the LVPD Missing Person Division asking for follow up in regards to a MP Stephanie Lane and that her Poster be posted wherever deemed appropriate for "maximum exposure".	25.17a, Orogonal Missing Women Binders, 3765, p.10 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.236
306.	MEMO	01 Dec 98	• VPD (Shenher) • RCMP - Burnaby (Booth)	Cpl Booth responds to Cst Shenher after her request for any files on missing STW's. Cst Booth advises that Angela Arsenault is the only file the Burnaby Detachment has that fits.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3735, p.200
307.		06 Dec 98 1805 hours	• VPD	Victim: Angela Rebecca Jardine reported missing by employee of the Portland Hotel (98-286097 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.211 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3798, p.4 25.17a. Original Missing Women Binders, 3754, p.2 (original MP report) 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2861, p.54 (original MP report)
308.	E	08 Dec 98	• VPD (Shenher)	Email from Cst Shenher to Insp Greer suggesting that she should be speaking to Community Groups to alleviate some of their concerns.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.151
309.		11 Dec 98	• VPD (Shenher)	Source A (Hiscox) called Cst Shenher and said he is out of Rehabilitation, clean and sober, and still wants to help. He indicated he had not seen Lisa Yelds since going into Rehabilitation.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.111
310.		11 Dec 98 0100 hrs		Victim: Michelle Gurney last seen.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.208 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3739, p.4 (original MP report)
311.		13 Dec 98 1958 hrs	• RCMP – Vernon (Finn)	Victim: Andrea Fay Borhaven reported missing as per the CAD report (RCMP #98-20654). RCMP Continuation Report dated 14 Dec 98 indicates that the complainant would like assistance locating her daughter and "if not add her as a missing person to CPIC".	2517a,Original Missing Women Binders, 3758, p.245, 33
312.	MEMO	17 Dec 98	• VPD (Dickson, Greer, Biddlecombe)	Memo from Cst Dickson to Insp Biddlecombe advising of information that Freda Ens found more bones near the Mary Lidguerre body site and the RCMP did not pick them up for months and when they did they told them they would not do DNA testing. Cst Dickson is requesting someone contact the RCMP and get the DNA testing done as it could be a dumpsite and related to the DTES Missing Women.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.55

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
313.		21 Dec 98 1620 hrs	• VPD (Aird)	Victim: Michelle Gurney reported missing by her social worker (98-297035 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.208 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3739, p.4 (original MP report)
314.		23 Dec 98	• VPD • ViCLAS	Victim: Marnie Frey ViCLAS submitted.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3742, p.11
315.		23 Dec 98	• VPD (Shenher) • ViCLAS	Victim: Jacqueline Murdock ViCLAS submitted.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3761, p.126
316.		26 Dec 98 0000 hrs	• CPIC • VPD (Andrews)	Pickton is queried on CPIC at midnight by Cst Andrews. [Sgt Andrews believes this was a routine traffic stop of Pickton driving DMN172 at Campbell and Hastings and that Pickton was alone. Sgt Andrews has no recollection and no notes.]	24.1, Pickton CPIC Offline Search, p.4 24.7, CPIC Source Folder VPD, Sgt Andrews, p.1
317.		27 Dec 98 2000 hrs		Victim: Marcella Creison last seen by her boyfriend at Main St. and Hastings St. working.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.203 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3733, p.19 (original MP report)
318.		29 Dec 98	• RCMP Kelowna (Barkman) • VPD (Boyd)	Fax from Cpl Barkman to Det Boyd following up on information he provided after a suspect confessed to killing a young woman in the Vancouver area on Halloween. Cpl Barkman indicated that a check of ViCLAS located two possible victims: Stephanie Lane and Robin Deborah Crawford.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3765, p.53
319.		08 Jan 99	• VPD (Cameron, Biddlecombe, Giles, Field)	Memo from Tim Lee of Human Resources to Sandy Cameron confirming her pending re-classification agreement. The Memo states that her duties in the position as Clerk IV in the Missing Persons Unit have not been changed by the employer and confirms her Pay Grade. Handwritten notes from Insp Biddlecombe asked S/Sgt Giles to have Sgt Field provide a written explanation for her efforts with respect to this issue along with copies of her report.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.6
320.		11 Jan 99 1820 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Marcella Helen Frances Creison reported missing by her mother (99-008101 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.203 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3733, p.19 (original MP report)

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
321.		12 Jan 99	• VPD	DES/Strathcona Police Liaison Committee Meeting Minutes – "How far a missing person case is taken depends on the circumstances surrounding why they have gone missing. There is no law against going missing – when adults have gone missing and are found but prefer not to let anybody know where they are – then the missing person is taken off of CPIC. (Some people just want to start a new life somewhere else). When children are reported missing there is a full investigation- pictures go up etc."	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 26 (1 of 2), p.400
322.	MEMO	13 Jan 99	• RCMP (Strachan) • ViCLAS	Fax from Cst Strachan to ViCLAS re: Pauline Johnson homicide. Cst Strachan wants to confirm there is a ViCLAS book submitted on the Pauline Johnson homicide as he can't find one. He would like to know if there are any hits with possible suspects as they are planning on doing an undercover operation soon with a suspect. Cst Strachan is also asking if he were to provide names of suspects, would ViCLAS tell him if they have ever been suspects in this homicide.	25.20, Coquitlam File 85-9086, Doc 4608, p.9
323.	RP	13 Jan 99	• RCMP (Strachan) • ViCLAS (Smid)	Email from Cst Strachan to Smid of ViCLAS advising that Robert Pickton and POI 4925 are now considered suspects in the Pauline Johnson Homicide. The email also indicates that they both frequent the DTES prostitute strolls, both are prone to violence, and both are possibly suspects in some MW files from Vancouver.	25.20, Coquitlam File 85-9086, Doc 4608, p.1
324.	RP	13 Jan 99 2329 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP (Strachan)	Pickton is queried on CPIC by Cst Strachan.	24.1 Pickton CPIC Offline Search, p.5
325.		16 Jan 99 1200 hrs		Victim: Jacqueline McDonell last seen (VPD 99-039699). [A post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded indicated that McDonell was last seen on 21 Jan 99.]	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.214 25.17a, Original Missing Person Binders, 3748, p.10 (original MP report) 25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.30
326.	RP	19 Jan 99 0559 hrs	• ViCLAS (Smid)	Queries of Pickton were conducted by Smid of the ViCLAS unit.	24.1 Pickton CPIC Offline Search, p.5
327.	RP	19 Jan 99	• VPD (Shenher) • ViCLAS (Smid)	Notes of Cst Shenher on this date indicate she spoke to Smid from ViCLAS who wants a list of possible missing prostitutes and drug users. 01 Apr 85 - they were looking at Pickton and POI 467. This hit has come up in relation to the Pauline Johnson homicide. Cst Strachan is now the OIC of that case. From the "Pickton Timeline" compiled by VPD from various notes: Smid from ViCLAS –advising that Pickton was looked at in the1985 murder in Coquitlam of Pauline Johnson. Cst Strachan Coquitlam RCMP now has file.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.21 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.270

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
328.	MEMO	21 Jan 99	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Cameron)	Letter from Jamie Lee Hamilton of Grandma's House to Sandy Cameron asking how many missing STW's since 1984 have gone missing and how many officers are dedicated to the case. Also wanted to know how many offenders have been charged. Various handwritten notes as the letter was forwarded to Insp Biddlecombe for his comments.	25. 22, VPD Phase 3, Box 16, Accordion File #4, p.49
329.		21 Jan 99		Victim: Jacqueline McDonell date last seen as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded. [The original MP report indicates a date last seen of 16 Jan 99.]	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.30 25.17a, Original Missing Person Binders, 3748, p.10 (original MP report)
330.	MEMO	23 Jan 99	• VPD (MacKay-Dunn, Biddlecombe, Dickson)	Memo from S/Sgt MacKay-Dunn to Insp Biddlecombe indicating that Cst Dickson had information that further bones were found near the dumpsite of Mary Lidguerre – no DNA testing was done. He forwards the Memo for his consideration.	25.22, VPD Phase 3 Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.65
331.	RP	25 Jan 99	• RCMP (Connor) • PUHU (Henderson, Honeybourn, Blizard)	Handwritten note to the attention of Sgt Honeybourn/Blizard for his information, from Doug H. [Henderson] dated 25 Jan 99. This note is at the bottom of the Memo sent by Cpl Connor to Sgt Blizard of PUHU giving him a "head's up" that VPD want to discuss a JFO and UCO and that Pickton is possibly involved in the missing prostitutes.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 4, p.13 25.12a (ii), PUHU File 99-1252, p.4
332.	ViCLAS	31 Jan 99	• RCMP - White Rock (Smith) • VICLAS	VICLAS submitted on Taressa Williams.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3741, p.89
333.		U/K Day Feb 99		Victim: Brenda Wolfe last seen (VPD 00-090848).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.222 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3762, p.63, 82, 94 (original MP report) 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 3081, p.25 (original MP report)
334.	RP	03 Feb 99	• PUHU (Honeybourn) • RCMP (Pitt-Payne, Connor, Strachan) • VPD (Howlett, Shenher, Boyd)	Meeting regarding Pickton. Agreed to check VICE for more information on him and to do a blitz of District 2 & District 3 strolls showing his photo to the working women. Feb 19-20 is tentatively set from 1400-0000. DISC and 2-4 District 2 members will be involved. [This seems to be the same meeting Cpl Connor has in log dated 10 Feb 99.]	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.21

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
335.	MEMO	05 Feb 99	• VPD (Field, Biddlecombe)	Memo from Sgt Field to Insp Biddlecombe explaining her actions with respect to Cameron's job reclassification. The Memo indicates that Sandy Cameron is not able to perform any civilian Supervisory duties even in an acting capacity. Sgt Field indicates that in reviewing her duties from the last 6 months she is not performing any investigative duties. Sgt Field also indicates if they take away duties and give them to the officer assigned to the MP Unit then when they are away, Sandy Cameron can refuse to do these duties. Sgt Field advises that Sandy Cameron is performing her duties as required and accepted by the GVRD (Greater Vancouver Regional District).	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.10
336.		09 Feb 99	• VPD (Shenher, Beach, Mackay-Dunn, Rossmo)	DES/Strathcona Police Liaison Committee Meeting Minutes: Deb Mearns is also present and suggested Cst Shenher attended the next WISH meeting to discuss the Missing Women. VPD would like any information forwarded to the MP Unit, no matter how small it may seem. They also discuss the total number of Missing Women being at 30 with the following breakdown: • 11 in1998 • 8 in 1997 • 2 in 1996 • 3 in 1995 • 6 - 1978-1992 • 24 - 1995 to present. VPD also provides the ethnic breakdown as follows: • 8 Native/American • 4 African/American • Remainder Caucasian.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 26 (1 of 2), p.397
337.	E	09 Feb 99	• VPD (Rossmo, McGuinness)	Email from Det/Insp Rossmo to DCC McGuinness advising that Cst Shenher gave a presentation in the DTES in regards to the MW. Det/Insp Rossmo indicates the numbers he copied down show a dramatic increase in 1997 and 1998 and that the community was concerned. DCC McGuinness forwards this email on 13 Feb 99 to Insp Biddlecombe, A/Insp Dureau, and S/Sgt Giles advising them to be familiar with the information by the next meeting (24 Feb 99) and asking if there is a problem that the VPD is not addressing.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.110
338.	E	09 Feb 99	• VPD (Rossmo, McGuinness)	Email from Det/Insp Rossmo to DCC McGuinness forwarding his email from 22 Sep 98 when he requested information from Insp Biddlecombe that would assist him in making a reasonable statistical assessment. DCC McGuinness then forwards this email on 13 Feb 99 to Insp Biddlecombe, A/Insp Dureau and S/Sgt Giles asking if this information was provided and if not, to find out why and bring the information to the meeting on 24 Feb 99.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.112
339.	E	09 Feb 99	• VPD (Beach, Blythe)	Email from Insp Beach advising he was at the DTES meeting this afternoon and Cst Shenher gave an excellent presentation on the Missing Women and that Det/Insp Rossmo advised him that there is a statistically significant change over the past three years. Insp Beach comments, "It is significant enough that we ought to discuss the possible cause(s). I propose that we meet with DCC McGuinness to discuss the issue. I suggest that our first meeting be restricted to the three of us."	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.149

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
340.		10 Feb 99	• RCMP (Connor, Strachan, Pitt-Payne) • VPD (Shenher, Howlett, Boyd) • PUHU (Honeybourn)	Meeting at VPD Headquarters- to determine if any more information had come to light and the viability of continuing the investigation. PUHU advised could not get involved until there was no doubt Pickton was involved in a Homicide. Decided that they would canvass the STW's and show them Pickton's photo on 19 & 20 Feb 99. [This appears to be the same meeting Cst Shenher has in her notes as occurring 3 Feb 99.]	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.12
341.		10 Feb 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher attempted to contact Source A (Hiscox) and is met with negative results. PIRS shows he was directed to have a 30-day psychiatric assessment.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Docs 02, p.112
342.		11 Feb 99	• PUHU (Henderson)	Created an incident number 99-0001252. Remarks indicate: "Information received from Van.PD. and Coquitlam Police that Pickson]*sic*] could be responsible for prostitute murder."	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 30a, p.86
343.		12 Feb 99	• VPD (Shenher, Howlett) • VPD (Strike Force)	Proposal for the Strike Force to be utilized for surveillance on POI 2372 who is a suspect in the DTES Missing Women.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.51 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 20 (4 of 4), p.128
344.		13 Feb 99	• VPD (McGuinness, Biddlecombe, Dureau, Giles, Shenher)	DCC McGuinness forwards the email from Det/Insp Rossmo dated 09 Feb 99 indicating the increase in MW in 1997 and 1998. DCC McGuinness wants to ensure everyone is familiar with the information before the meeting on 24 Feb 99. DCC McGuinness is also asking what kind of problem they have and wonders if there is a problem that they are not addressing.	25.1,8 VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.110
345.		13 Feb 99	• VPD (McGuinness, Biddlecombe, Dureau, Giles, Shenher)	DCC McGuinness forwards the email from Det/Insp Rossmo from 22 Sep 98 where he requests certain information from Insp Biddlecombe. DCC McGuinness is asking if this information was ever provided to Det/Insp Rossmo and if not, to find out why and report on it at the meeting 24 Feb 99.	25.18, VPD Phase 2 Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.112
346.		15 Feb 99		Maggie de Vries writes a letter to Ms. Sue Hammell, Minister of Equality inviting her to a memorial service on May 12 (Sarah's birthday) and invited her to say a few words.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 21 (2), p.128
347.		17 Feb 99	• VPD (Beach, Cooper, Frail) • VPD - District 2 (NCO's)	VPD District 2 NCO Meeting Minutes. The notes indicate that Cst Shenher and Det/Insp Rossmo were at the last DES meeting. Insp Beach has asked DCC Blythe to meet with DCC McGuinness as this is an operational problem. They are referring to the displacement of STW's and worried they will move into residential areas. Notes indicate "There is a problem - need to fix it." There is a need to designate a geographical area where they can be moved.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 26 (1 of 2), p.353
348.		17 Feb 99	• RCMP (Connor) • VPD (Shenher)	Cpl Connor contacted Cst Shenher to advise they cannot assist with the canvass of the DTES due to higher priority files (HSBC Bank Robberies).	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.13
349.		17 Feb 99		Victim: Brenda Ann Wolfe last seen as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.31

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
350.	MEMO	18 Feb 99	• VPD (Shenher, Chambers)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Chief Chambers providing an overview of the investigation and discussing the numbers of missing women. Specifically, there have been 21 women missing since 1995 and Cst Shenher outlines the things they have done to search for them. (This is the same memo with the date of 23 Feb 99).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.211
351.	VICLAS	19 Feb 99	• VPD (Shenher) • ViCLAS (Port)	Memo to Cst Shenher from Ms. Port of VICLAS confirming that the VICLAS booklet for the suspected murder of Marcella Creison has been entered (99-8101) on the National database. (It is believed 24 Mar 99 should be the correct date of the Memo).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 32 (1), p.3
352.	RP	19 Feb 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher and other members of the VPD canvassed approximately 80 STW's in the DTES and showed a photograph of Pickton. No one identified him.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.13
353.	RP	20 Feb 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher and other members of the VPD canvassed approximately 80 STW's in the DTES and show a photograph of Pickton. No one identified him.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.13
354.	MEMO	20 Feb 99	• Crime Stoppers • VPD (Elias)	Letter to Crime Stoppers and VPD Sgt Elias from Sheila Egan's mother requesting them to run a show with pictures of MP Sheila Egan. In the letter she defines Crime as per the Webster's Dictionary: "Crime: Any great wickedness or iniquity, a foul wrong, or offense." She believes the disappearance of Sheila would fall under that description.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3732, p.21
355.		22 Feb 99 1130 hrs	• VPD (McLaren)	Victim: Jacqueline Michelle McDonell reported missing (99-039699 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.214 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3748, p.10 (original MP report)
356.	MEMO	23 Feb 99	• VPD (Shenher, Chambers)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Chief Constable Chambers providing an overview of the investigation and discussing the numbers of missing women. Specifically, there have been 21 women missing since 1995 and Cst Shenher outlines the things they have done to search for them. (This is the same memo with the date of 18 Feb 99.)	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.370 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.3
357.	MEMO	23 Feb 99	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Giles)	Handwritten note on Memo (dated 05 Feb 99 from Sgt Field to Insp Biddlecombe) from Insp Biddlecombe to S/Sgt Giles indicating "For your info. - return for filing."	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.10
358.		24 Feb 99	• VPD (Rossmo, McGuinness) • DTES Missing Person Working Group	Meeting: DTES Missing Person Group meeting in DCC McGuinness's office.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, My Misc Notes, p.52

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
359.		24 Feb 99	• VPD (Shenher) • RCMP (Connor)	Cst Shenher advised Cpl Connor that the downtown eastside was canvassed and no one picked out Pickton's photograph. Cpl Connor's notes indicate that Cst Shnher and the VPD canvassed approximately 80 STW's on the weekend followed by a meeting with another 50 STW's.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.13
360.		24 Feb 99	• VPD (Boyd, Biddlecombe)	Memo from Sgt Boyd to Insp Biddlecombe on the Homicide statistics from 1993 to date.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.104
361.		25 Feb 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher makes contact with other police agencies across Canada to see if they have similar issues with missing STW's. She provides an overview of their responses for Toronto, Edmonton, Montreal, Mission, Chilliwack, Abbotsford, Calgary, Winnipeg, Victoria, Burnaby, and St. Johns.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.67
362.		25 Feb 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher makes contact with Source A's (Hiscox) father.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.112
363.		25 Feb 99	• VPD (Shenher) • RCMP (Connor)	Cst Shenher left a message for Cpl Connor stating that there is a problem with her Source A (Hiscox).	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.14
364.		02 Mar 99 2030 hrs		Victim: Georgina Papin last seen as per the original MP report.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3745, p.7 (original MP report)
365.		03 Mar 99	• VICLAS	ViCLAS submitted for Marcella Creison. (Shenher's notes indicate this date – other sources provide different dates)	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 32 (1), p.156 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3733, p.24
366.		08 Mar 99	• VPD (Field)	Sgt Field returns from her temporary transfer to CLEU.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.211 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.3
367.		10 Mar 99	• VPD (Shenher) • RCMP - Criminal Profiling Unit (Davidson)	Letter from Cst Shenher to S/Sgt Davidson asking his advice and assistance in reviewing the case of the Missing Women as well as information related to a program called STALK (System To Apprehend Lethal Killers).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.278
368.		10 Mar 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Source A's (Hiscox) mother called and advised she would have the Source call in when she sees him.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.112
369.		11 Mar 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Interview of witnesses and tape played of male voice on Wayne Leng's tip-line that said Sarah was dead.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.349

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
370.	MEMO	11 Mar 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher obtained a new address for Source A (Hiscox) and wrote him a letter asking for him to contact her.	25.22, VPD Phase 3 Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.112
371.	VICLAS	15 Mar 99	• VPD (Howlett)	VICLAS submitted for Jacqueline McDonell.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3748, p.9
372.	RP	16 Mar 99 1512 hrs	• CPIC • VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher conducted a CPIC queriy on William Robert Picton with an age of 40 years.	24.3, Offline CPIC Picton, p.10
373.	RP	17 Mar 99 0642 hrs	• VPD (Shenher) • CPIC	Cst Shenher requested offline CPIC search of Pickton.	24.1, Offline CPIC Search Pickton, p.8
374.		17 Mar 99 1215 hrs	• VPD • RCMP - White Rock	Victim; Taressa Ann Williams MP investigation taken over by VPD (99-57168 VPD) from White Rock RCMP (88-6471, 98-1321 RCMP).	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3741, p.2 (original VPD MP report)
375.	RP	18 Mar 99	• CPIC	Offline CPIC results for Pickton were obtained.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 30 (2 of 3), p.32
376.	RP	20 Mar 99 2334 hrs	• NWPS (Fraser, Robertson) • CPIC	Pickton and a female friend (Lynn Ellingsen) were checked on the 12th Street prostitution stroll in New Westminster by Csts Fraser and Robertson	24.1, Pickton CPIC Offline Search, p.8 25.19b, NWPS, Hyland Notebooks, p.12
377.		21 Mar 99		Victim: Georgina Papin date last seen as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.31
378.	RP	22 Mar 99	• RCMP (Connor) • VPD (Shenher) • NWPS (Fraser/Hyland)	Cpl Connor learns of the CPIC check of Pickton on the 12th Street prostitution stroll. CPIC message sent to Coquitlam RCMP, Attention Cpl Connor, and Cst Shenher of the VPD This message included the information on Lynn Ellingsen.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.14 25.19b, NWPS, Hyland Notebooks, p.10
379.	CPIC RECORDS	25 Mar 99	• Clackamas Sheriff's Department - Oregon City • RCMP • CPIC	CPIC message sent from Clackamas Sheriff's Department advising that human skeletal remains had been found that were most likely a female teenager. They estimate the female has been deceased for up to five years, most likely two. They are requesting that any departments that have any missing persons matching the description to contact them.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3741, p.81

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
380.	RP	25 Mar 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher advises Cpl Connor that she has found Source A (Hiscox) and will be making attempts to speak to him. Cpl Connor notes that Cst Shenher is aware of the NWPS check of Pickton from 20 Mar 99	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.14
381.	RP	26 Mar 99	• NWPS (Fraser/Hyland)	Fax from ICBC to Cst Fraser with policy information for P & B Building Supplies.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 45, p.10
382.	RP	26 Mar 99	• NWPS (Fraser/Hyland) • VPD (Shenher)	Information from Cst Fraser to Cst Shenher that Pickton was driving a 1986 red Nissan mini pickup with BC 7020YV on 20 Mar 99. The registered owner is P & B, David Francis Pickton.	25.17a Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.19 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.75
383.	MEMO	26 Mar 99	• VPD (Chambers)	Sandra Gagnon writes a letter to Vancouver Mayor Owen (with a copy to Chief Constable Chambers) regarding her sister Janet Henry and other missing women in DTES. She suggests a Task Force commence.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3723, p.219
384.	RP	27 Mar 99	• NWPS (Fraser/Hyland, Shim-Ping)	Investigation into the sexual assault of a STW (name withheld). Suspect calls himself Gordie or Gordon. (99NWPS7054) (There was no conclusive evidence it was Pickton).	25.7, NWPS Files, 99-7054, p.25
385.	MEMO	29 Mar 99	• VPD (Chambers)	Letter from citizen Chris McGuire to Chief Constable Chambers expressing disgust and dismay at what appears as a lack of concrete and effective action on the part of the police to solve the twenty or so missing women cases in Vancouver.	25.16b, Project Amelia,1128, p.6
386.	RP	29 Mar 99	• RCMP	911 Call to 953 Dominion regarding Lynn Ellingsen who took a line of cocaine and then felt nauseated. She did not want medical assistance and refused to be transported to the hospital. Notes indicate she told her boyfriend to cancel the ambulance. (RCMP 99-11409 refers).	25.12c (ii), Source Documents, r_643, p.2 (Emergency Health Services Crew Report)
387.	MEMO	30 Mar 99	• VPD (Chambers, Shenher)	Maggie de Vries writes a letter to Attorney General Dosanjh and cc's the Vancouver Mayor and numerous others including Chief Constable Chambers and Cst Shenher. She wants the police to publicly acknowledge the possibility of abduction and murder, set up a Task Force, offer a reward, and offer protection. She comments that she has written a letter to others and also invites him to the May 12th memorial ceremony.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.310, 308
388.	CPIC RECORDS	31 Mar 99	• ViCLAS (Port) • RCMP- Vernon Detachment	Ms. Port sends a CPIC message to the OIC of RCMP Vernon Detachment explaining the importance of adding dental records onto CPIC for missing persons. She provided a list of MP occurrences and asked that the OIC have them reviewed to see if dental records were available.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3758, p.308
389.	MEMO	04 Apr 99	• VPD (Chambers, Shenher, Dickson)	Letter from Wayne Leng to Vancouver Mayor Owen, the Vancouver Police Board and several others including Chief Constable Chambers, Cst Shenher and Cst Dickson asking for a $100K dollar reward for the Missing Women. VPB sends a letter in response (on 13 Apr 99) indicating there is an upcoming meeting where the investigation will be discussed.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.52 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 21 (2), p.152

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
390.	MEMO	04 Apr 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Letter sent to Cst Shenher from Wayne Leng thanking her for her work on the Sarah de Vries missing person investigation. He includes the letter to the AG asking for the reward.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.50
391.		06 Apr 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher receives a call from Source A (Hiscox) and he wants to meet her.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.112
392.	E	06 Apr 99	• VPD (Cameron)	Emails between Bruce Beck and Sandy Cameron re: MP Cindy Beck. Sandy Cameron responds to his enquiries and ensures him there are extensive files on all the missing women.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3740, p.201
393.	MEMO	06 Apr 99	• VPD (Chambers)	Letter from Sue Hammel (Ministry of Women's Equality) to Chief Constable Chambers (cc'd Vancouver Mayor Owen and Attorney General Dosanjh) asking that they consider a reward for the Missing Women.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.40
394.	NOTES	07 Apr 99	• VPD (Field, Biddlecombe)	Sgt Field's timeline indicates that Insp Biddlecombe advised her to attend the VPB meeting to address the reward issue.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.3
395.		07 Apr 99 (09 Apr 99) (19 Apr 99) (21 Apr 99)	• VPD (Shenher)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Attorney General Dosanjh regarding the disappearances of 27 street involved women. Provides a background into the investigative steps taken to locate the women and that posters have been distributed to various community agencies and hospitals. She mentions that she is in contact with PUHU and RCMP Serious Crime Unit. "We do not know if these cases are linked but as time passes we view this as a stronger possibility".	(07 Apr 99), 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.7 (09 Apr 99), 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.11 (19 Apr 99), 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.132 (21 Apr 99), 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.141
396.	MEMO	08 Apr 99	• VPB	The Vancouver Police Board (VPB) respond to Maggie de Vries' letter regarding the disappearance of her MP Sarah de Vries. They advise they will discuss the Missing Women at the 28 Apr 99 meeting.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 21 (2), p.233
397.	MEMO	08 Apr 99	• VPB	Letter from Kathryn O'Neil to Vancouver Mayor Owen, Attorney General Dosanjh and several others about the investigation into the Missing Women and asking that they consider a reward.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.26
398.	MEMO	08 Apr 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Memo from Cst Shenher to a Mr. Maguire advising him of her work on MWRT. This is in response to a letter written by him dated 29 Mar 99 asking why so little has been done with respect to these Missing Women.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.86 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.75
399.	MEMO	08 Apr 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Memo from Tej Sidhu to Cst Dickhout outlining the number of Coroner cases in 1998. The total number of unidentified forensic cases in BC is 13, with 2 in Vancouver.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.90

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
400.	MEMO	09 Apr 99 (07 Apr 99) (19 Apr 99) (21 Apr 99)	• VPD (Shenher)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Attorney General Dosanjh regarding the disappearances of 27 street involved women. Provides a background into the investigative steps taken to locate the women and that posters have been distributed to various community agencies and hospitals. She mentions that she is in contact with PUHU and RCMP Serious Crime Unit. "We do not know if these cases are linked but as time passes we view this as a stronger possibility".	(07 Apr 99), 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.7 (09 Apr 99), 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.11 (19 Apr 99), 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.132 (21 Apr 99), 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.141
401.	MEMO	09 Apr 99	• VPD (Beach, MacKay-Dunn, Dickson)	Memo from Insp Beach to S/Sgt MacKay-Dunn advising they need Cst Dickson to assist because of community concern that there is a serial predator (despite the lack of usual indicators such as crime scenes, victims a or bodies). Insp Beach believes that they should investigate the serial killer theory "to the fullest, no matter the likely outcome".	25.13, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.18 25.13b VPD Phase 1, Binder 26 (1 of 2) p.21 (includes Blythe's initials)
402.	MEMO	09 Apr 99	• VPB	Letter to VPB from Jenny Kwan MLA urging them to offer a reward for the Missing Women.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.32
403.	E	09 Apr 99	• VPD (McGuinness, Chambers, Blythe, Battershill)	Email from DCC McGuinness providing them a copy of a memo from Cst Shenher which will be left for the information of the Attorney General. "One of the concerns all of the investigators have is if a reward is offered it would have to be offered to encourage the confirmed whereabouts of a missing person as we do not have any evidence that a crime has been committed. If you both support a reward which by the way our Division doesn't we will require staffing from your Divisions to do any follow ups on the tips received."	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 26, (1 of 2) p.19
404.	MEMO	12 Apr 99	• VPB	VPB responds to the above letter from MLA Jenny Kwan.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.34
405.	E	12 Apr 99	• VPD (Blythe, McGuinness)	Email from DCC Blythe (through his assistant Leah Kelsey) to DCC DCC DCC DCC McGuinness in response to his email from 09 Apr 99 and he agreed to loan Cst Dickson to assist. DCC Blythe then stated "Cst. Shenher has prepared an informative report that outlines our position clearly. On page (2) the sentence I have highlighted ***We cannot investigate a murder without a body, witnesses, time of crime, scene of crime or suspect and we have none of these things*** – are we safe saying such a thing? You can better answer this from an investigative point of view than I."	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 26, (1 of 2) p.19
406.	RP	13 Apr 99	• NWPS (Shim-Ping)	Follow up on STW sexual assault (99-7054) indicating that he is trying to obtain the video from the bank where suspect stopped and used machine. Also indicates that Cst Trueman and Cst Fraser are actively involved and following up on a possible suspect – Robert Pickton of 953 Dominion (he is not identified later on by the victim in a photo lineup).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 30 (2 of 3), p.246
407.	MEMO	13 Apr 99	• VPB	VPB sends a letter in response to Wayne Leng's letter (from 04 Apr 99) indicating there is an upcoming meeting where the investigation will be discussed.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 21 (2), p.152

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
408.		14 Apr 99	• VPD (Howlett) • RCMP - Prince George (Toma)	Call from VPD to Prince George RCMP. Prince George will obtain photos of Angela Jardine and Michelle Gurney from the internet and will distribute them to their officers.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3754, p.18
409.	MEMO	14 Apr 99	• VPB	Letter from Tanya Huse, friend of the de Vries family, to the Vancouver Mayor, the VPB, and the AG asking they consider a reward.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.42
410.	RP	15 Apr 99	• NWPS (Fraser)	STW is sexually assaulted (99-8610 NPWS) after being picked up from the New Westminster stroll. She later does a photo lineup and does not identify Pickton.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices App H, Tip 45, p 3
411.		15 Apr 99	• VPD (Howlett) • RCMP - Prince George (Toma)	Call from Det Howlett to Prince George RCMP. Prince George will obtain photos Angela Jardine and Michelle Gurney from the internet and will distribute them to their officers. (Appears to be same entry and handwriting as 14 Apr 99 contact.)	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3739, p.39
412.	RP	15 Apr 99 0559 and 0840 hrs	• NWPS (Fraser, Usher) • CPIC	CPIC queries completed for Pickton.	24.1, Offline CPIC Search Pickton, p.5
413.	RP	15 Apr 99	• NWPS (Burrows) • RCMP (Connor)	Provides information to Cpl Connor that Pickton is the subject of an investigation into the rape and strangulation of STW from New Westminster (99CQ8610). (Cpl Connor learns on 21 Apr 99 that Pickton was not positively identified.)	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.14* 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices App H, Tip 45, p 3
414.	E	16 Apr 99	• VPD (Blythe, McGuiness)	Email from DCC McGuinness to DCC Blythe (cc'd many other officers) announcing that there will be a meeting on the Missing Women investigation at 1400 hrs on 21 Apr 99 and the Chief Constable is invited to attend as well.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 6, Brock Giles Docs, p.63
415.	RP	19 Apr 99	• RCMP (Connor) • RCMP - Surrey, Burnaby • VPD • NWPS • PUHU • CPIC	Cpl Connor sent a CPIC message to various police services inviting them to a meeting to discuss POI Robert Pickton in relation to violence to STW's. He is inviting the departments to attend a meeting on 21 Apr 99 so that information can be shared.	25.12c (ii), RTCC Source Documents, r_755, p.221 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 9, p.167
416.	RP	19 Apr 99	• RCMP (Connor) • VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher receives a message from Cpl Connor that indicates Pickton is a suspect in a New Westminster prostitute sex assault and attempt strangulation.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.18
417.		19 Apr 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher met with Source A (Hiscox) and obtained no new information.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.112

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
418.		19 Apr 99 (07 Apr 99) (09 Apr 99) (21 Apr 99)	• VPD (Shenher)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Attorney General Dosanjh regarding the disappearances of 27 street involved women. Provides a background into the investigative steps taken to locate the women and that posters have been distributed to various community agencies and hospitals. She mentions that she is in contact with PUHU and RCMP Serious Crime Unit. "We do not know if these cases are linked but as time passes we view this as a stronger possibility".	(07 Apr 99), 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.7 (09 Apr 99), 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.11 (19 Apr 99), 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.132 (21 Apr 99), 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.141
419.		20 Apr 99	• VPD	Letter from Mary Kerfont and Michelle Pineault (mother of Stephanie Lane) to Beth (VPD) indicating that a petition has been signed to help Maggie de Vries get the VPD to post a reward for her missing daughter.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.44 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.135
420.		20 Apr 99	• VPB • RCMP – Campbell River (Stright)	Letter from the Campbell River Mayor Lornie to Vancouver Mayor Owen asking him as Chair of the VPB to post a reward for the Missing Women. He indicates he is a friend of Rick Frey (Marnie's father).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 21 (2), p.167
421.		20 Apr 99	• VPD (Field, Beach)	Memo from Sgt Field to Insp Beach thanking him for the loan of Cst Dickson to assist with the Missing Women investigation. She estimated that his anticipated period of assistance would be for 90 days. The Memo also advises that the Criminal Profiling Unit of the RCMP cannot do an assessment because of a lack of information.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.21
422.		20 Apr 99	• VPD (Cameron, Field)	Memo from Sandy Cameron to Sgt Field indicating statistics are not broken down into men and women only adults and juveniles.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 28, p.177
423.		21 Apr 99 1300 hrs	• RCMP (Connor, Greig) • NWPS • RCMP - Burnaby • VPD • PUHU	Meeting at NWPS. Cpl Connor provided a profile and information on Pickton to all departments present. Cpl Connor learned that Pickton has not been positively identified for the sexual assault on a STW but he is a person of interest. The following things were agreed to at the meeting: • All forces would show Pickton photo to STW's (VPD had already done this). • Surveillance should be conducted to see about contacts with STW's • If DNA is collected, forward to the lab to compare to NWPS incident and other like offenses. • After the above are completed, approach Tammy Humeny (niece) and question her as to Pickton's relationships with STW's. 99-0019700 – generated for information purposes only after the meeting.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.15
424.		21 Apr 99 1638 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP Surrey (Roberts)	Cst Roberts conducted a CPIC query of Pickton as a result of this meeting.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.5 25.15, Vetting Not Required, 3463 p. 3

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
425.	RP	21 Apr 99	• RCMP (Connor) • RCMP Special 'O' (Pollock)	Cpl Connor submits a Surveillance Request to Special 'O' for Robert Pickton. Objectives are to establish lifestyle, vehicles and associates, determine the frequency with which he visits STW's.	25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.178 21.1, Special 'O' File 98-100, p.2
426.		21 Apr 99 1400 hrs	• VPD (Field, Blythe, Hardy, Chambers, Giles, McGuinness)	Sgt Field's notes indicate that she met with DCC Blythe, Hardy, Chief Chambers, DCC McGuinness and S/Sgt Giles – prepare report for Police Board Meeting. Media interest is getting intense, interviews should be limited.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 14, Field Binder, p.16 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.4
427.	MEMO	21 Apr 99 (07 Apr 99) (09 Apr 99) (19 Apr 99)	• VPD (Shenher)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Attorney General Dosanjh regarding the disappearances of 27 street involved women. Provides a background into the investigative steps taken to locate the women and that posters have been distributed to various community agencies and hospitals. She mentions that she is in contact with PUHU and RCMP Serious Crime Unit. "We do not know if these cases are linked but as time passes we view this as a stronger possibility".	(07 Apr 99), 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.7 (09 Apr 99), 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.11 (19 Apr 99), 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.132 (21 Apr 99), 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.141
428.	MEMO	21 Apr 99	• VPB	Letter from Don Larson from CRAB (Create a Real Available Beach) / Water for Life to Vancouver Mayor Owen requesting a reward be posted for the Missing Women.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 21 (2), p.254
429.	NOTES	22 Apr 99	• VPD (Dickson, Shenher)	Log book indicates that Cst Dickson was talking to working women around the Franklin strip regarding Sarah de Vries. He passed info on to Cst Shenher.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.42
430.	MEMO	22 Apr 99	• VPD (Field) • VPB	Memo from Sgt Field to the VPB providing an overview of the Missing Women investigation. She differentiates between this investigation and a homicide investigation because there are no crime scenes and no victims with which to start. Sgt Field does not support the reward.	25.18, VPD Phase 2 Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.137 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.5
431.	E	23 Apr 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Email from Shenher to be distributed to all members of patrol division requesting any information on the street names of: Dorothy Ann Spence - Catherine Knight Diana Melnick - Catherine Gonzalez STW 19002 - Tanya Holyk Kerri Koski - Inga Hall Cindy Beck - STW 102 Helen Hallmark - Angela Jardine Michelle Gurney - Marcella (Marcie) Creison Jacqui McDonell - Kathleen Wattley	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.142

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
432.	MEMO	27 Apr 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Memo from Shenher to DISC. Thanking them for info on POI 492.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.32
433.	MEMO	27 Apr 99	• VPD (Shenher, McGuinness)	Memo from Cst Shenher to DCC McGuinness providing a list of police departments in Canada that have their own Missing Persons Section. Shenher's conclusion is that VPD is one of the very few departments in the country that has a stand-alone missing persons section.	25.18, VPD Phase 2 Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.143
434.	MEMO	28 Apr 99	• VPD (Howlett) • RCMP (Dearing)	Det Howlett requests a check of Vital statistics (marriage and death certificates) of the 26 Missing Women from DTES.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 32 (1), p.211
435.	NOTES	28 Apr 99	• RCMP – Coquitlam (Sterling)	Re: MP Elaine Dumba File. Cst Sterling notes in her continuation report that she spoke to the complainant (Louise Dumba- victim's sister) and advised her that "a lack of info sharing, follow up, etc. on her part" has halted the investigation. Note also indicates "comp to locate vs susp missing?!"	25.39, Dumba 4433, p.79
436.	RP	28 Apr 99	• RCMP Coquitlam • RCMP – Special "O"	RCMP Coquitlam sent an updated Surveillance Request to RCMP Special "O" for Robert Pickton	24.8, CPIC Sources RCMP, Aube, p.1
437.		28 Apr 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Hiscox called and left the number of a friend that Cst Shenher could leave messages with.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29 (1 of 3), p.179 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.114
438.	MEMO	29 Apr 99	• VPD (Chambers) • VPB	Memo from Vancouver Mayor Owen to AG Dosanjh and Chief Constable Chambers regarding the reward for the Missing Women investigation. The Memo indicates the VPB passed a vote to commit $30,000 towards a reward and is asking the AG for the other $70,000.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.52
439.	E	29 Apr 99	• VPD (Rossmo, Shenher)	Email from Det/Insp Rossmo to Cst Shenher advising that he received a tip from a retired police officer about POI 250 as a possible suspect. POI 250 was believed to be responsible for the murders of prostitutes in Regina, Winnipeg and Saskatoon and resided in the Vancouver area in 1995.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1130, p.36
440.	RP	30 Apr 99 - 07 May 99	• RCMP Special 'O'	Surveillance done between these dates. Photo of Pickton taken. Referred to on 01 Aug 99 by Cpl Connor.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.16
441.	RP	30 Apr 99 1023 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP Special 'O' (Reilley)	Cst Reilley conducted a CPIC query of Pickton.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.5 24.8, CPIC Sources RCMP, Aube, p.1

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
442.		30 Apr 99	• RCMP Special 'O'	Surveillance – dayshift. Surveillance also done at P&B Building Supplies. Pickton not observed.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.152, 174
443.	RP	01 May 99 1304 hrs	• RCMP – Coquitlam (Sylvestri)	Suspicious hang up 911 call to 953 Dominion Avenue, on callback only static. Cst Sylvestri investigated and noted that everything appeared okay (990016009). Cpl Connor does not appear to be aware of this until 01 Aug 99 when a profile on Pickton is completed.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 30a, p.76
444.	RP	03 May 99	• RCMP (Abbott, Connor)	Cpl Abbott was able to secure aerial photographs of Pickton's property to look for possible burial sites.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.16
445.		03 May 99	• RCMP Special 'O'	Surveillance – dayshift. Vehicles noted. Nothing of note.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.139, 149, 164, 171
446.	RP	03 May 99 1156 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP Special 'O' (#137)	Special 'O' conducted a CPIC query on 'Picton'.	24.3, Offline CPIC Picton, p.10
447.	RP	03 May 99	• RCMP Special 'O'	Surveillance – afternoons. Pickton is lost at 1553 hrs in the industrial area of Mountain Hwy and Marine Dr. Picked up 1 ½ hours later at Edgemount Moving loading materials onto his flatbed truck. At 1701 hours he drives to G&S Grocery at 461 East Hastings Street where he buys a couple of jugs of milk then boards the truck and has a sleep until 1805 hrs when he drives his truck back to his residence.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21 p 151, 173
448.		04 May 99	• RCMP Special 'O'	Surveillance – afternoons. Surveillance also done at P&B Building Supplies and 953 Dominion. Pickton not observed.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.146, 168
449.	ViCLAS	05 May 99	• RCMP	Victim: Andrea Borhaven ViCLAS submitted.	25.17a, Original Missing Person Binders, 3758, p.26
450.		05 May 99	• RCMP Special 'O'	Surveillance – afternoons. Surveillance also done at P&B Building Supplies. Pickton not observed.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.166
451.	RP	05 May 99	• RCMP (Connor) • VPD (Shenher) • NWPS (Burrows) • PUHU	Cpl Connor forwards surveillance reports.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 4, p.7, 8

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
452.	MEMO	05 May 99	• VPD (Payette, Ramos)	Memo from DISC officers Payette and Ramos (VPD) listing special interest persons from the DTES.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1of3), p.140
453.		06 May 99	• RCMP Special 'O'	Surveillance – afternoons. Surveillance also done at P&B Building Supplies. Pickton not observed.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.141, 161
454.	RP	30 Apr 99 07 May 99	• RCMP Special 'O'	Cpl Connor indicates surveillance has been done between these dates as time permits. Surveillance was able to obtain a photo of Pickton. They will continue surveillance to the end of the week and will then pick him up as time permits.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.16
455.	RP	07 May 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher advised of the above surveillance information by Cpl Connor.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.16
456.	NOTES	07 May 99	• VPD (Field)	Makes notes that Cst Shenher is doing everything and needs to delegate. NW contacted regarding their Tip line and Sgt Field notes that there are no controls or plan in place. Rick Attison to address the situation and all Tips will be required to us.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 14 Field, p.15
457.		07 May 99	• RCMP Special 'O'	Surveillance – afternoons. Pickton not observed.	21.1, Special 'O' File 98-100, p.41
458.	MEMO	07 May 99	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field in regards to moving the investigation from an individual file focus to a suspect based one. Memo outlines strategies as well as things they need such as portable radios or car radios, a cell phone and a data base system in order to track information.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.77
459.	MEMO	10 May 99	• VPD	Letter to VPD from a citizen from Victoria. She suggests that police: • Check the hospital records of all the Jane Does who have died in the period being covered, did they die of drug overdoses, natural causes, etc. • Is there any blood or other materials that could be used in DNA to link them to any of the mothers. • Do any of the records list scars, moles, etc. that could be identified by the mothers.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1139, p.9
460.	MEMO	11 May 99	• VPD (Field, Doern)	Memo from Sgt Field to A/DCC Doern regarding the reward and conditions to consider such as there are no bodies and no crime. Sgt Field is concerned about what happens if they get more missing women, what happens if more than one person is responsible etc. Sgt Field indicates that they do not have a crime yet.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.338
461.		11 May 99	• RCMP (Hall, Moulton)	Meeting of Vancouver City Council Finance and Intergovernmental Committee: Supt Hall and Insp Moulton advising that Coquitlam RCMP is down 12 positions from their authorized 161 and cutting the following: • Bike Patrol. • Not replacing Community Station Officer. • Staff has been taken from traffic detail to fill first responder vacancies.	25.70 Port Coquitlam Council Minutes and Funding, 8417, p.1

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
462.		11 May 99	• VPD (Field, Shenher, Dickhout, Emerslund, Howlett)	Sgt Field's timeline indicates that Cst Shenher, Det Howlett, Det Emerslund, Det Dickhout, Bob Stair (ex-RCMP) and two conservation officers attended a potential body site in Agassiz (source information). Negative results.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.5
463.	RP	11 May 99	• RCMP Special 'O' • RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor reviews surveillance reports. His notes indicate Pickton has basically travelled to and from work only. Receives list of associated vehicles. Indicates unless further information is received, surveillance will be discontinued.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.16
464.	NOTES	12 May 99	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Sgt Field's timeline indicates that Cst Shenher attended the first United Church CRAB park memorial for the Missing Women.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.5
465.	MEMO	13 May 99	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Memo written by Cst Shenher to Sgt Field outlining the Missing Women Action Plan. Memo outlines strategies as well as things they need such as portable radios or car radios, a cell phone and a data base system in order to track information. (Same memo dated 07 May 99.)	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.30
466.		13 May 99 1300 hrs	• VPD (Field, Powell, Howlett, Cunningham, Pickerall, Rossmo, Giles, Payette, Ramos, Smith, Shenher, Hovbrender, Dickhout, Dickson, LePard) • National Crime Faculty (Trainor) • RCMP – Burnaby (Zaporozan) • RCMP - Criminal Profiling (Davidson)	Meeting: Brainstorming session included (notes completed on 19 May 99): • Intro by Sgt Field. • Overview by Cst Shenher. • Suggestions of publicizing the pictures using bill boards. • Analysis of last 4 years of DEYAS bad trick list. • Analysis of similar police calls. • Who has previously used services. • Large amount of cash, drugs could get them anywhere. • Enquire with other departments about other investigative techniques. • Look at other dumpsites – Pemberton, North Vancouver, Fraser Valley. • Accused file from Burnaby.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.169 25.22, VPD Phase 3 Box 32, My Misc Notes, p.52 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.5
467.	RP	13 May 99	• RCMP - Burnaby (Kassam, Zaporozan)	Continuation Report dated 19 May 99 indicate that a meeting was held on this date at VPD and Burnaby's File 99-19700 was generated for information purposes only after this meeting. Notes indicate that Pickton was discussed along with other potential suspects "transient 'Johns'". Notes also indicate at this time no active work will be done on Pickton, however, if he becomes a strong suspect, members will be advised.	25.9, Burnaby File 99-19700, p.2
468.	MEMO	13 May 99	• VPD (Field, Biddlecombe)	Memo from Sgt Field to Insp Biddlecombe attaching Cst Toby Hinton's (Odd Squad) proposal to do a documentary on the missing prostitutes. Handwritten note dated 17 May 99 indicates Insp Biddlecombe supports this proposal.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 26 (1 of 2), p.29 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.70 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.5

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
469.	MEMO	14 May 99	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field requesting additional resources. She is requesting at least two additional investigators, an analytical database and an entry clerk.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.149 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.5
470.	RP	17 May 99	• NWPS (Fraser, Burrows)	Memo from Cst Fraser to Sgt Burrows indicating that two other STW's have identified Pickton's photograph and said that he was seen in the area in the last few months.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 30 (2 of 3), p.166
471.		18 May 99	• VPD (Howlett) • CPIC	Victim: Andrea Fay Borhaven's MP file transferred to the VPD (99-105703 VPD). CPIC message sent from Det Howlett to Vernon RCMP indicating that the VPD will be taking over the file of MP Andrea Borhaven because she was last seen in the DTES. The message also indicates that the family is aware and VPD is in contact with them.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.201 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3758, p.21 (original MP report), 246
472.	MEMO	18 May 99	• VPD (Dickhout, Biddlecombe)	Memo from Cst Dickhout to Insp Biddlecombe outlining his findings on follow-ups with the Coroner's Office and deaths. He indicates the hospitals will not share information without a warrant, so they cannot obtain a list of hospital deaths around the time of the disappearances. This Memo is in response to a Memo dated the day before from Insp Biddlecombe to Sgt Field.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.36, 37
473.	MEMO	18 May 99	• VPD (Shenher) • PUHU (Henderson)	Memo from Cst Shenher to S/Sgt Henderson requesting the files of the Agassiz homicides and others.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.87
474.	MEMO	18 May 99	• VPD (Field, Biddlecombe)	Memo from Sgt Field to Insp Biddlecombe attaching Cst Shenher's Action Plan from 13 May 99. Sgt Field supports the proposal to move to a suspect-based investigation. She is also requesting additional resources and personnel.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.153
475.	MEMO	19 May 99	• VPD (De Haas, Coburn, Beach, Rossmo, Wickstead)	Memo from Cst Wickstead to others regarding his discussions with person from WISH and advising that STWs have been going to the freighters with sailors and how one girl was locked up for 8 hours. Considering we are investigating 23 women who are missing wouldn't it be prudent to issue a public warning to the workers to avoid doing business on foreign ships and he worries if the police department doesn't warn them it doesn't look professional.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 11, p.75
476.	MEMO	19 May 99	• VPD (Rossmo, Shenher, Dickson, De Haas, Parsons, Coburn, Frail, Beach, Wickstead)	Memo from Constable Wickstead suggesting a Police/Sex Trade Worker Forum in order to gather information on Missing Women. Mentions in report why it would be rewarding. Memo ends saying that D/Insp Rossmo and Cst Shenher think this might be a successful way of brainstorming and getting new information.	25.13b, VPD Phase1 Binder 11, p.78

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
477.	MEMO	19 May 99	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Doern)	Memo from Insp Biddlecombe to A/DCC Doern indicating Insp Biddlecombe supports the proposal from Cst Shenher and Sgt Field (see 18 May 99 Memos) and requests two additional investigators and equipment.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.118 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.5
478.	MEMO	20 May 99	• VPD (Field, Cameron)	Memo from Sandy Cameron to Sgt Field asking for assistance in seeking familial DNA in order to connect missing person cases with found human remains.	25.13b,VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.39 25.32, Cameron Memo and Various Documents, p.30
479.	E	20 May 99	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Doern)	Email from Insp Biddlecombe to A/DCC Doern (copies to DCC McGuinsess, S/Sgt Giles, and Sgt Field) providing a list of personnel that will be assigned to this "mini task force". He lists the following: • Cst. Shenher – Investigator • Cst Dickson – Investigator • Det Vinje (dual role as Analyst in Homicide) • Two yet-to-be-determined investigators from Homicide • Dorothy Alford - Clerical He also indicates that Sgt Field will have a dual role as a supervisor in the MWRT and Homicide.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.155 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, 1999 Chernoff MWIRT, p.109
480.	RP	20 May 99 0957 hrs	• CPIC • VPD (Dickhout)	Cst Dickhout conducted a CPIC query on Robert 'Picton'.	24.3, Offline CPIC Picton, p.10
481.	NOTES	21 May 99	• VPD (Dickson)	Cst Dickson takes the day off and goes for a hike in the area of Mount Seymour near where Mary Lidguerre's remains were found.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.45
482.	E	21 May 99	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Doern, McGuinness, Field, Giles, Dureau)	Email from Insp Biddlecombe to DCC McGuinness and A/DCC Doern announcing the formulation of additional resources to the MWRT as a result of a request from Cst Shenher. It is apparent to him and S/Sgt Giles that a number of investigative tasks need to be more thoroughly investigated and effective May 25th the following are assigned: • Field - In-Charge • Shenher - Investigator • Lepine - Investigator • Chernoff - Investigator • Vinje - SIUSS Analyst (on loan from CLEU) • Dickson - Investigator • Alford - Clerical Support	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 6, Brock Giles Doc, p.60

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
483.		21 May 99	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Attend CKNW studios and go live with Peter Warren on the Bill Good Show.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.213 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.5
484.		22 May 99	• VPD (Shenher)	To Do List for the MWRT. Long list - of note: • Rossmo is profiling – ongoing. • Offline searches for animal offenses and arsonists. • Shenher is assigned to the majority of the tasks.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.203
485.		25 May 99 1430 hrs	• VPD (Field, Shenher, Lepine, Dickson, Giles, Chernoff)	Meeting: MWRT. 1. First day as new team. 2. Need to enter SIUSS. 3. Chief Supt Gary Bass will assist with access to RCMP missing prostitute files. MWRT officially formed. Cst Chernoff and Det Lepine join the team.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App VI, Chernoff's Log, p.1 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.213 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.76 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.5
486.		25 May 99	• VPD (Rossmo)	Det/Insp Rossmo provides a Case Assessment report on the Missing Women.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 4, p.165 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.85
487.		26 May 99	• VPD (Chernoff) • RCMP – North Vancouver (Kennedy) • National Crime Academy (Trainor)	Cst Chernoff received a report from Det/Sgt Trainor pertaining to investigative considerations relative to missing persons. Det Kennedy was contacted by Cst Chernoff in regards to the Mary Lidguerre investigation.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App VI, Chernoff's Log, p.1
488.		26 May 99	• RCMP (McCarl, Birnie) • VPD (Shenher)	Cst Birnie has had a request from Cst Shenher of the VPD for a copy of the Mission Police file involving one of the victims of the Agassiz homicides. Cst Shenher has been advised that she is being permitted to attend the Mission police office to view the file. "There are no logical reasons for our agency to provide a copy of a murder investigation that is still ongoing and has little or nothing to do with their jurisdiction other than the fact that it was in the East End of Vancouver, where the suspect and victim first met. Cst MCCARL has previously advised SCHENHER [*sic*] that this murder investigation is still active and that police have a suspect."	25.52, E-Valley, 7439, p.100

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
489.	MEMO	27 May 99	• VPD (Rossmo, McGuinness, Biddlecombe, Beach)	Memo from Det/Insp Rossmo to senior management attaching the report submitted for the DTES Missing Persons Report (Case Assessment). The following summarized: • No more than 2 women off the list will be found. • Statistically significant – the number that have gone missing during the previous 30 months. • Most likely explanation is a single murderer (or partner murderers). • It is not possible to prepare a full profile due to absence of specific information. Handwritten note (01 Jun 99) from A/DCC Doern asking for Sgt Field and Insp Biddlecombe to see him to discuss the impact, if any, on the MW Investigation Workgroup.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.113 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.82
490.	E	27 May 99	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Field, Giles)	Email from Insp Biddlecombe to Sgt Field and S/Sgt Giles indicating that he has agreed that Cst Dickson could be used by Patrol for 10-15% of his time but his priority is to assist the MW investigation.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.157
491.	E	27 May 99	• VPD (Field)	Email from Sgt Field to John Nelson (City of Vancouver Law Department) advising that several more women have been identified that fit the MW profile. These are either women reported to other services but last seen in the DTES or historical cases. She is recommending no one be excluded from the poster.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.158
492.	MEMO	27 May 99	• VPD (Lepine)	Fax from John Nelson (City of Vancouver Law Department) to Det Lepine indicating the wording for the MW poster is attached.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.159
493.	MEMO	27 May 99	• VPB	Letter from John Nelson (City of Vancouver Law Department) to the VPB indicated there is an attached poster for approval. Also, confirming that the VPB will have sole discretion to determine if any award will be paid out.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.160
494.		28 May 99	• VPD (Chernoff, Lepine) • RCMP - North Vancouver (Kennedy)	Cst Chernoff and Det Lepine review the Mary Lidguerre homicide with Det Kennedy and receive information on POI 1588. They all attend Seymour Mountain to observe the site where Mary Lidguerre's remains were found.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App VI, Chernoff's Log, p.2 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 4, p.11
495.	RP	29 May 99 2100-2200 hrs	• NWPS (Fraser)	A known STW was shown a photograph of Pickton on 01 Jun 99 by Cst Fraser and identified Pickton as the male who tried to pick her up at 12th Street and 4th Avenue on 29 May 99. He threatened to punch her in the face if she did not get in his truck. He was driving a mini white truck, possibly a Nissan, with a black, red and white emblem on the side of it.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.17 25.19b, NWPS, Hyland Notebooks, p.19
496.		30 May 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Returns call of Source A (Hiscox) – leaves message.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.114

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
497.		30 May 99 0903 hrs		Ambulance responds to 953 Dominion Avenue to take Lynn Eilingsen to hospital. Says she was "'horsing around' two days ago" and has pains in upper back and shoulders. There is no indication that police attended as well.	25.12c (ii), RTCC Source Documents, r_644, p.2
498.		30 May 99 1055 hrs	• NWPS (Fraser)	Cst Fraser shows a photo lineup to sexual assault victim STW 1743 and she does not identify Pickton (99-8610 NWPS).	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 45, p.18 25.19b, NWPS, File 99-8610, p.8
499.		31 May 99	• VPB • VPD (Doern)	Meeting of VPB. Missing Women Reward poster draft was circulated for review by A/DCC Doern.	25.34, VPB In-Camera Minutes 1997-2004, p.12
500.		01 Jun 99	• VPD (Shenher) • Seattle Area PD's	Cst Shenher sends a CPIC to Seattle area Police Departments asking them to be on the lookout for Jacqueline McDonell.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3748, p.8, 142
501.		01 Jun 99	• NWPS (Fraser)	Shows the STW above (from 29 May 99) a photograph of Pickton, he is identified and the STW relates the incident from 29 May 99.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.17 25.19b, NWPS, Hyland Notebooks, p.19
502.		01 Jun 99	• NWPS (Fraser)	Cst Fraser writes a Memo to Sgt Burrows detailing the STW's identification of Pickton and his threat. Describes a Nissan small white pick-up truck with and red/black/white emblem including a phone number. Cst Fraser indicates "PICKTON is a growing concern" and should be considered a suspect in any assaults or missing persons in the area of 12th Street. She indicates she will be doing more checks.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 30a, p.98
503.		02 Jun 99	• VPD (Shenher, Dickson, Lepine)	Cst Shenher, Cst Dickson and Det Lepine attend Mount Seymour near the body dump site of Mary Lidguerre. Cst Dickson had taken a day off on 21 May 99 to go on his own.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.46
504.		02 Jun 99	• VPD (Cooper)	Bad Date List obtained from DEYAS. VPD made their own remarks on the list asking for the woman who reported a specific incident to come forward or anyone with further information to come forward.	25.13b, VPD Phase1, Binder 4, p.158 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, 1999 Chernoff MWIRT, p.143
505.		02 Jun 99	• VPD (Field, Rossmo)	From the timeline of Sgt Field – she advises that she received a report from Det/Insp Rossmo stating that there is not enough information to conduct an assessment. Rossmo also provides the theory that there is one serial killer responsible. Spokane, WA investigators were consulted regarding their STW investigations. Conference to be arranged.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.373 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.6

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
506.	MEMO	03 Jun 99	• VPD	Deborah Jardine (mother of MP Angela Jardine) is dissatisfied with the information she is receiving from the Missing Persons Section – she has called victim services with this information and they referred her to internal investigations.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 2, Crime Stoppers / Victim Services, p.35
507.	MEMO	03 Jun 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Missing Persons Review Team info sheet distributed to patrol members advising they are investigating 30 Missing Women. Attached to this info sheet is a reward poster and she is asking special attention be given to areas.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.87
508.	E	03 Jun 99	• VPD (Shenher, Field, Lepine, Chernoff, Rossmo) • RCMP Criminal Profiling (Davidson)	Email from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field and the MWRT talking about the investigators from Spokane coming and they commented that have had "sales pitches" from Kim Rossmo and they would prefer to have Rossmo and Keith Davidson set aside an hour or two by themselves but otherwise want to keep the meetings only with the MWRT.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, 1999 Chernoff MWIRT, p.145
509.	MEMO	06 Jun 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Memo put out to uniform patrol advising of MWRT and that a questionnaire will be put out shortly on Bad Dates. Cst Shenher attached a copy of the reward poster as well.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.87
510.	MEMO	07 Jun 99	• RCMP – Coquitlam (Sterling, Gares)	Memo from the Cpl Gares of the Records Department to Cst Sterling indicating that the Elaine Dumba MP file shows a diary date of 20 Dec 98 and is long overdue. S/Sgt Halpenny writes a handwritten note to Cpl Pridday stating the file is overdue by "a whole bunch" and the master file is missing from records. He directs Cpl Pridday to speak to Cst Sterling and advise him of the results.	25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted 3135, p.24, 26
511.	MEMO	08 Jun 99	• VPD	A copy of the Sex Trade Worker Questionnaire created by Cst Shenher – handwritten date of 08 Jun 99.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 4, p.152
512.		08 Jun 99	• VPD (Shenher, Chernoff, Rossmo, Dickson, • RCMP (Davidson) • National Crime Academy (Trainor)	Attend First United Church – STW's fill out questionnaire. DEYAS bad date list obtained.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App Vi, Chernoff's Log, p.3 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.6
513.		09 Jun 99	• VPD (Chernoff, Field, Boyd, Giles, Biddlecombe, Shenher, Dickson, Alford, Vinje)	Meeting: MWRT. Contact Mission RCMP in regards to information about the Agassiz homicides.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App Vi, Chernoff's Log, p.4
514.	NOTES	09 Jun 99	• VPD (Dickson)	Cst Dickson checks with Pharmacare – cannot get any information without a Court Order.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.47
515.	E	09 Jun 99	• RCMP - Criminal Profiler (Davidson) • VPD (Shenher)	Email from S/Sgt Davidson to Cst Shenher summarizing some notes he took at a community meeting. He closes by saying he is still working on the profile but other priority things keep "jumping ahead but I'll get to it asap...".	25.16c,Project Amelia,1245, p.7

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
516.		09 Jun 99	• VPD (Shenher)	STW 14162 comes forward and said that it was Jay who was the male who called in to the Wayne Leng tip-line and said Sarah de Vries was dead. This was done to bug Wayne Leng.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.76 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3725, p.16
517.		10 Jun 99	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Field)	Email from Insp Biddlecombe to Sgt Field (cc'd S/Sgt Giles, Cst Shenher, and Ms. Alford) indicating he has the approval of the DCC for overtime to be spent in order bring the Tips and files up to date in SIUSS.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.165
518.		10 Jun 99	• VPD (Field, Biddlecombe, Giles)	Sgt Field's timeline indicates a full team meeting was held and they discussed interference from a private investigation firm. Also that suspects were being profiled and backgrounds completed. DEYAS, DISC, STW questionnaires, street info, MP databases, victim DNA – all actively ongoing.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.6
519.		14 Jun 99	• VPD (Field, Giles)	Email from Sgt Field to S/Sgt Giles indicating she spoke to Carl Vinje and he will be busy with HITF SIUSS entries for a long time. All his help for the MW investigation would be on OT. The files are taking a long time to put together because information is fragmented. Sgt Field is requesting the assistance of Frank Owen for SIUSS entries as soon as possible.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.166
520.		15 Jun 99 & 16 Jun 99	• VPD (Chernoff) • AG Department (Gebo, Hansen) • Spokane PD (Miller) • Spokane Sherriff's Department (Walker, Ruetsch)	Meeting: MWRT meet with Spokane investigators and the Attorney General (over 2 days, 15 & 16 Jun 99). They discussed difficulties that they had in their investigation. They believe the MWRT is going in the right direction and can suggest no further suggestions except for lots of manpower. Cst Chernoff's log indicated the following was also completed: 1. Case Assessment from Rossmo obtained. 2. Reward draft obtained. 3. Requests coroner's reports from Dan Dickhout for the Agassiz homicides, Mary Lidguerre and 2 others.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App VI, Chernoff's Log, p.5 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field's Notes, p.6
521.		15 Jun 99	• VPD (Field, Clark)	Sgt Field's timeline indicates that Cst Clark is assigned to the team on light duties.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.6
522.		15 Jun 99	• RCMP (Hall)	RCMP Coquitlam Management notes: Superintendent Hall addressed issues of staffing shortages with both cities (Port Coquitlam and Coquitlam) who are not happy with the RCMP as an organization at the present time. They are drafting correspondence to the Commissioner. They are short 256 members in "E" Division and by 01 Apr 00 estimated to be short 340 members. Coquitlam Detachment will be short 10-12 members for the summer.	25.44 Documents Relating to Brad Zalys, 3814, p.174
523.		16 Jun 99	• VPD (Field) • RCMP - Criminal Profiler (Davidson)	Memo from S/Sgt Davidson to Sgt Field attaching the first Profile Report on the MW cases. S/Sgt Davidson indicates he has adopted the name "Project Orion" (hunting for the hunter) to refer to this investigation. He stipulates in the report that MP cases are usually considered unsuitable for this technique because there are no crime scenes however he is using certain assumptions. He is recommending that investigators should share any new information in the investigation to keep the profile as accurate as possible.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, 1999 Chernoff MWIRT, p.187 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.414 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.6

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
524.	E	16 Jun 99	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Giles, Field)	Email from Sgt Field to Insp Biddlecombe advising that it is "absolutely essential" that they get someone assigned full time on the SIUSS entry. Insp Biddlecombe says no to a permanent assignment but Frank Owen is available on an OT basis.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 6, Brock Giles Docs, p.61 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.166
525.	E	16 Jun 99	• VPD (Beach, Biddlecombe, Field, Giles)	Email from Insp Beach to Insp Biddlecombe with the others copied. Insp Beach advised that the community has created a petition to stop the transfer of Dave Dickson to MWRT. He has agreed with Sgt Field that Cst Dickson would split his responsibilities 50/50 and Insp Beach will also assign Cst Clark to assist.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 12, Unnamed Accordion File, p.167
526.	MEMO	16 Jun 99	• VPD (Drennan)	Letter from a private investigative firm addressed to Cst Drennan explaining how they became involved in the MW investigation and what their intentions are.	25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2616, p.26
527.		17 Jun 99	• VPD (Chernoff, Lepine • RCMP - Mission (Birnie, Bernard, McCarl)	Cst Chernoff and Det Lepine attend Mission Detachment to learn more about the Agassiz homicides.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App Vi, Chernoff's Log, p.6
528.	E	17 Jun 99	• VPD (Shenher, Lepine, Clark, Chernoff, Field)	Email from Shenher to MWRT advising that she is arranging a meeting with the family members of the MW.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, 1999 Chernoff MWIRT, p.176
529.	MEMO	18 Jun 99	• VPD (Chernoff, Dickhout)	Cst Dickhout provides Cst Chernoff with autopsy reports for one of the Agassiz homicides and two others.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App Vi, Chernoff's Log, p.9
530.	E	18 Jun 99	• VPD (Shenher, Chernoff, Lepine, Clark, Field, Alford)	Email from Cst Shenher to the MPRT about her thoughts on the 'politics' of the investigation. She believes there are two divided groups of family members. She also indicates that some family members had to tell Wayne Leng to stop calling and emailing and Cst Shenher had to do the same thing. Wayne Leng is not invited to the family meeting.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.332
531.	MEMO	18 Jun 99	• VPD (Drennan)	Letter from a private investigative firm to Cst Drennan requesting a meeting with her and Cst Shenher.	25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2616, p.25
532.	NOTES	21 Jun 99	• VPD (Field)	Notes in log – Advised we now have a car in the MP section – re-assigned from Auto Theft Squad.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 14, Field, p.14
533.		22 Jun 99	• RCMP	Notes from Coquitlam Council Meeting indicate that the City Treasurer/Deputy Administrator spoke regarding RCMP Staffing in Coquitlam. In regards to officer vacancies, the RCMP is unwilling or unable to provide officers to fill the authorized complement. RCMP urged to take immediate steps to fill outlined positions.	25.70 Port Coquitlam Council Minutes and Funding, 8418, p.1

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
534.		22 Jun 99	• VPD (Field, Shenher)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field asking for more resources. She is looking for 6 investigators. Handwritten note on the memo says "-verbal – no one available". Sgt Field's timeline indicates that they will probably not be able to obtain further personnel until summer is over. Would have to come from within Division. Will discuss when she returns from approved leave.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.55 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.6
535.		22 Jun 99	• VPD (Field, Biddlecombe, Giles, Drennan) • MWRT	Meeting of the MWRT. Sgt Field's timeline indicates that they discussed America's Most Wanted and the interference from the private investigation firm. • Four new cases match the profile and will be added to the list. • There was a delay in reporting from several months to several years. • SIUSS is cumbersome. Det Owen to assist with data entry. • TIP line to be set up prior to AMW. • There is a good suspect that Cst McCarl is looking at. • Det/Insp Rossmo to do case assessment with other dumpsites added?	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App VI, Chernoff's Log, p.9 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.6
536.		22 Jun 99	• VPD (Field)	Email from John Nelson (City of Vancouver Law Department) to Sgt Field indicating VPD can go ahead with the Missing Women poster as it has been consented to by the AG's office in Victoria.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, 1999 Chernoff MWIRT, p.185
537.		22 Jun 99	• VPD (Field, Doern, Biddlecombe, McGuinness)	Email forwarded from above (John Nelson) from Sgt Field to A/DCC Doern. Sgt Field indicated there is not enough people to do the job as it is, even with overtime. Sgt Field believes with the influx of information from the MW poster and the 1-800 number being released they would take months to recover. This email is subsequently forwarded from A/DCC Doern to DCC McGuinness and Insp Biddlecombe. A/DCC Doern indicates that MCS will have the resources to deal with the influx of calls.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.168
538.		23 Jun 99	• VPD (Biddlecombe)	Meeting Notes from the MWWG meeting. Numerous things discussed. Of note, targets were discussed that included "Picton" [*sic*] and six others. Sgt Field is drafting a report that will address the need for staff resources, equipment, JFO, worksite, budget, etc. Approval has been received for a SIUSS update. Handwritten notes suggest that Insp Biddlecombe will be contacting Chief Supt Bass of the RCMP. [These notes may be from meeting indicated in Sgt Field's timeline 22 Jun 99.]	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.176, 179 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.6
539.		23 Jun 99	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Doern)	Email thread from Insp Biddlecombe to A/DCC Doern stating they are currently in discussions to install a 1-800 number with recording capabilities.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.168
540.		23 Jun 99	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Cst Shenher and Sgt Field tape an episode of America's Most Wanted.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.215
541.		23 Jun 99	• VPD (Shenher, Fell, Wolthers)	Cst Shenher is made aware by Cpl Connor that POI 4925 is one of two males (Pickton is the other one) who Coquitlam is looking at in the Pauline Johnson homicide case from 1985. Cst Fell and Wolthers were assigned to follow up on POI 4925.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1162, p.31, 35

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
542.		24 Jun 99	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Dureau, Giles)	Meeting: VPD meets with a private investigation firm that indicated they have taken no action as of this date. [Sgt Field's timeline indicates that this meeting occurred on 23 Jun 99.]	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.94 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.195 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.6
543.		24 Jun 99 1000 hrs	• VPD (Shenher, Field, Lepine, Chernoff, Clark, Dickson , Vinje, Dickhout, Pickerall, Owen)	Meeting with family members. Family attended and provided buccal swabs for DNA analysis. Some family members disclose they met with the private investigation firm yesterday (23 Jun 99). [Sgt Field's timeline indicates that this meeting occurred on 23 Jun 99.]	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.124, 178 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.170 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.6
544.		24 Jun 99	• VPD (Field, Dureau) • MWRT	Sgt Field's timeline indicates that there was a team meeting where the merits of AMW were discussed. She sent a memo to A/Insp Dureau to have Det Lepine and Cst Chernoff removed from the homicide call-out list. Cst Vinje and Cst Pickerall do assist with data entry.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.7
545.		24 Jun 99	• VPD (Shenher, Field, Biddlecombe, Giles)	Email from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field after the Family Meeting expressing concerns that some of them raised. Several family members approached her after McClelland (from the private investigation firm) left and they advised they are intimidated by him. Cst Shenher is concerned with being inundated with requests for investigative hold back from the families who want to give it to the private investigation firm.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.171
546.		25 Jun 99	• MWRT	Meeting: MWRT. • Cst Dickhout obtained autopsy reports for the Agassiz homicides.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App VI, Chernoff's Log, p.9
547.		26 Jun 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher creates a family contact list and contact schedule.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.89
548.		29 Jun 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher creates a MWRT Information Handling form. The memo indicates how all tips and information should be added until Dorothy Alford, the SIUSS operator, returns. Cst Shenher indicates that there are tips that only she would recognize and they should be as specific as possible and once the information gets into SIUSS then the software will link things up.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10 1999 Chernoff MWIRT, p.182
549.		30 Jun 99	• VPD (McGuinness, Giles)	Email from S/Sgt Giles to DCC McGuinness advising he met with Cst Fell and Wolthers in regards to information they had relating the MW. S/Sgt Giles is asking for Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers to be transferred to MWRT.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.328

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
550.		30 Jun 99	• VPD (Chernoff, Lepine, Shenher, Clark)	Meeting: MWRT. • Reward poster. • Message retrieval and recording. • Video in DTES. • POI 1642. • Follow up re: GMC short box.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App Vi, Chernoff's Log, p.10
551.		Jul 99	• VPB	Reward offered - $100,000.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.46
552.		04 Jul 99 2152 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP (Aylett)	CPIC queries done on Pickton. Det Aylett believes she stopped Pickton as the result of a regular traffic stop eastbound on the Trans Canada Highway.	24.1 Offline CPIC Search Pickton, p.5 24.5, CPIC 3, p.12
553.		05 Jul 99	• VPD (Blythe, McGuinness)	Memo from DCC McGuinness to Acting Chief Blythe – talks about many issues including that Op Support are down 40 positions due to vacancies and that people are reaching the point of burnout due to workload overload. Last line in the memo is we need a meeting with the Inspectors to outline what your intentions are as Acting Chief and how you see the Department recovering from the deep hole that we are now in.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.268
554.		05 Jul 99	• VPD (Fell, Wolthers, Clark)	Fell, Wolthers, Clark are transferred to the MPRT.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.90
555.		06 Jul 99 0830 hrs		Victim: Julie Louise Young reported missing (99-147110 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.223 25.28, Young, p.31 (original MP report)
556.		06 Jul 99	• VPD (Chernoff) • RCMP (McCarl)	Cst Chernoff still trying to get a copy of the files for the Agassiz homicides from Det McCarl.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App VI, Chernoff's Log, p.12
557.		07 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to the Yukon Government Vital Statistics providing a list of names and aliases of the Missing Women and requesting they check their records. Cst Dickhout indicates that "the only way we can be sure that these women have not been victims of foul play is to exhaust all registries nationwide in the hope of locating them safe and sound."	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.49
558.		07 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to the Manager of Vital Statistics (Province not indicated) requesting they check their records against the list of Missing Women.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.82, 89

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
559.	E	08 Jul 99	• VPD (Lepine, Giles)	Email from S/Sgt Giles to Det Lepine regarding using the Crime Stoppers Logo on the Missing Women Poster.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 12, Unnamed Accordion File, p.133
560.	MEMO	08 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from the Manitoba Vital Statistics regarding Cst Dickhout's request for searching birth, death and marriage records. The fax includes a copy of the application form and the fee list.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.68
561.	MEMO	08 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to the Manager responsible for Vital Statistics (Province not indicated) requesting they check their records against the list of Missing Women.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.79
562.	MEMO	08 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to New Brunswick Vital Statistics requesting they check their records against the list of Missing Women.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.84
563.	MEMO	08 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to Nova Scotia Vital Statistics requesting they check their records against the list of Missing Women.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.85
564.	MEMO	09 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to Alberta Vital Statistics requesting they check their records against the list of Missing Women.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.86
565.	MEMO	09 Jul 99	• VPD (Fell)	Fax to Dave Flaherty of the US Department of Justice asking for assistance in querying the 31 Missing Women names at the border crossings and checking all US systems.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.112
566.	VICLAS	13 Jul 99	• VPD (Clark)	Victim: Julie Young ViCLAS submitted	25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2859, p.39
567.	MEMO	13 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to Northwest Territory Vital Statistics requesting they query their records against the list of Missing Women.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.87
568.	MEMO	13 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to the Chief Medical Examiner (no Province indicated) and requests that they check that the names be compared to their files.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.91
569.	MEMO	13 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to Yukon Vital Statistics requesting they query their records against the list of Missing Women.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.88
570.	MEMO	14 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax received from the Government of Quebec Vital Statistics providing their price list for their services. It appears they are responding to a request from Cst Dickhout from 08 Jul 99.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.57

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
571.	MEMO	14 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout, Drennan)	Fax from the United States Consulate General to Cst Drennan requesting a list of any of the Missing Women from the "skid-row hookers case" that are U.S. citizens. This request is forwarded to Cst Dickhout.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.46
572.	NOTES	14 Jul 99	• VPD (Field, Wolthers, Fell)	Sgt Field's timeline indicates Cst Wolthers and Cst Fell are assigned to the team.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.8
573.	MEMO	15 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout responding to the above request from the United States Consulate General. Cst Dickhout provides the entire list of Missing Women and aliases and advises he is unsure if any are U.S. citizens but he will determine that in the near future. He also indicates the list may help them after the America's Most Wanted broadcast.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.47
574.	MEMO	15 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Letter from Cst Dickhout to Yukon Territory Chief Coroner requesting that they query their records for the list of Missing Women and their aliases.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.50
575.	MEMO	15 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Letter from Cst Dickhout to the Northwest Territory Coroner Service requesting that they query their records for the list of Missing Women and their aliases.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.56
576.	MEMO	15 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to the Chief Medical Examiner of the Province of Newfoundland requesting they query their records against the list of Missing Women.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.76
577.	MEMO	16 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to Prince Edward Island Chief Medical Examiner requesting they check their records against the list of Missing Women.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.75
578.	MEMO	16 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to Chief Administrator of Vital Statistics (Province not indicated) requesting they check their records against the list of Missing Women.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.78
579.	TIP TIP	16 Jul 99	• RCMP (Brown) • VPD (Chernoff)	Telephone tip received from Cst Brown RCMP about a Source (Caldwell) advising that a male and female are involved in killing prostitutes. Sgt Field assigned it to Cst Chernoff.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.264 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 14, Field Binder, p.12
580.	MEMO	16 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to Medical Examiner in Nova Scotia requesting that they query their records against the list of Missing Women.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.41
581.	MEMO	16 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to the Chief Medical Examiner (no Province indicated) and requests that the names of the Missing Women be compared to their files.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.90
582.	MEMO	16 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to the Saskatchewan Justice Coroner and requests that the names of the Missing Women be compared to their files.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.45

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
583.	RP	19 Jul 99	• VPD (Chernoff)	Receives information from Source B (Caldwell) in regards to Pickton. Pickton wants "revenge/payback" on VIC97. The source's friend (Ellingsen) said she was present for the homicide but didn't take part in it. The Source believes this homicide occurred between February and April of 1999. The Source's friend was told if she ever needed to get rid of a body Pickton could do it.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.17 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App VI, Chernoff's Log, p.17
584.	MEMO	19 Jul 99	• VPB	Letter from Don Larson (CRAB) to Vancouver Mayor Owen and City Council stating there are too many deaths connected to the Carnegie Community Centre. He says that the VPD's officer's lack of training with regards to cults has hampered the Missing Women investigations.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.31
585.	MEMO	19 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from the Saskatchewan Coroner's Branch to Cst Dickhout advising that they have not found any matches to the Missing Women for deaths from 1991 to 1999. The fax also indicates that records prior to 1991 are not readily available for a search.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.43
586.	MEMO	20 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from the New Brunswick Vital Statistics to Cst Dickhout advising that they have not found any matches to the Missing Women in their databases.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.52
587.	MEMO	20 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to Northwest Territories Vital Statistics requesting they compare their records against the list of Missing Women.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.81
588.	MEMO	20 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to Saskatchewan Vital Statistics requesting they check their records against the list of Missing Women.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.83
589.	RP	20 Jul 99	• VPD (Chernoff) • RCMP (Connor)	Cst Chernoff relates Source B's (Caldwell) information to Cpl Connor. Cpl Connor indicates if the information on its face is reliable then further action on Pickton will have to be considered. Cpl Connor advised Cst Chernoff that Pickton has recently been frequenting the stroll in New Westminster.	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.17 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App VI, Chernoff's Log, p.17
590.	RP	20 Jul 99 1057 hrs	• CPIC • VPD (Wolthers)	Cst Wolthers conducted a CPIC query on Robert 'Picton'.	24.3, Offline CPIC Picton, p.10
591.	MEMO	20 Jul 99	• VPD (Fell, Wolthers)	Memo from Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers to D/Commissioner Pacific Region requesting information on POI 390 and POI 10964.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1248, p.29
592.	MEMO	21 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from the Nova Scotia Medical Examiner to Cst Dickhout explaining that they are unable to assist with his request of querying the Missing Women's names because they are in the process of establishing a computerized database and they do not have the manpower to manually search.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.36

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
593.	MEMO	21 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to the New Brunswick Acting Chief Coroner requesting they check their records against the list of Missing Women and aliases that he provided.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.53
594.	MEMO	21 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to the Manitoba Coroner's office requesting they check their records against the list of Missing Women and aliases that he provided.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.71
595.	MEMO	21 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to the Ontario Chief Coroner requesting they check their records against the list of Missing Women and aliases that he provided.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.73
596.	MEMO	21 Jul 99	• VPD (Fell, Wolthers)	Memo from Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers to Revenue Canada Customs Border Services requesting that they disseminate the information on the 31 Missing Women to all points of entry to Canada and check all information systems.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1305, p.14
597.	RP	22 Jul 99	• VPD (Chernoff) • NWPS (Burrows)	Sgt Burrows provided Cst Chernoff with the information of Pickton's traffic stop on the stroll in New Westminster. He will be forwarding the report.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App VI, Chernoff's Log, p.19
598.	MEMO	22 Jul 99	• VPD (Chernoff, Dickhout)	Letter from Cst Chernoff to the BC Attorney General – Chief Coroner office. Cst Chernoff is following up on the unidentified human remains list that Cst Dickhout had received. He believes that one of the unidentified bodies may be missing woman Linda Coombes. He lists three other files that he believes they should also review. There is handwritten note on the Tip Log that indicates "Coombes Id'd + should be noted on SIUSS as deceased. Info from Coroners".	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.8, 6
599.		23 Jul 99	• VPD • Portland PD (Van Stern)	Contacted Portland Police Department who advised they arrested a male party for the murder of three STW's.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 20 (4 of 4), p.156
600.		23 Jul 99	• VPD (Field) • MWRT	Meeting held of the MWRT. [Sgt Field's timeline indicates this.]	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.8
601.		23 Jul 99	• VPD (Chernoff)	Contact made with Source B (Caldwell) and a meeting was arranged for 26 Jul 99.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.76 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App V.I., p.19
602.	MEMO	23 Jul 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Manitoba Office of the Chief Medical Examiner advising that their database has been checked and all names are negative. It indicates that they will re-check periodically and will keep Cst Dickhout apprised.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.69

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
603.	RP	26 Jul 99	• VPD (Chernoff) • RCMP (Connor)	Further information given by Source B (Caldwell) and passed on to Cpl Connor. Lynn is discussed and how she has to help Pickton pick up STW's because he can't get them on his own. The hanging body in the barn is also discussed and how Lynn told the source Pickton was "skinning her like a pig". Lynn told the Source she did not realize human fat was yellow. Pickton told the Source that if he ever needed to take care of a body Pickton could do that for him. The Source observed handcuffs under Pickton's bed in the trailer. Lynn is now blackmailing Pickton. Cst Chernoff notes that the only MW reported during that timeframe is Jacqueline McDonell.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.18 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App Vi, Chernoff's Log, p.19 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29 (1 of 3), p.215
604.		26 Jul 99 1830 hrs	• VPD (Chernoff, Field)	Cst Chernoff notified Sgt Field of the source information and requested a meeting with Insp Biddlecombe, Sgt Field and Det Lepine. Det Lepine was notified.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App Vi, Chernoff's Log, p.20
605.		26 Jul 99	• VPD (Field, Biddlecombe)	Sgt Field's timeline indicates that she briefed Insp Biddlecombe. She also notes there are several strong persons of interest but still no further evidence or linkages.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.8
606.	MEMO	27 Jul 99	• RCMP (McCarl, Paulson)	Memo from Cst McCarl to Sgt Paulson providing an update on the investigation into the 1995 Agassiz homicides and POI 1588. The Memo indicates that Catherine Knight and Catherine Gonzalez may be potential murder victims of POI 1588. Cst McCarl is asking for further personnel to be assigned full time to the investigation.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 4, p.227 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, 1999 Chernoff MWIRT, p.197 25.52, E-Valley, 7439, p.118
607.		27 Jul 99	• VPB	Media release about the $100,000.00 reward.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.309
608.	MEMO	27 Jul 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Memo from Cst Shenher to all VPD divisions, departments and Community Safety Offices advising the MWRT are investigating 31 Missing Women and asks that the MW poster be displayed.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.359
609.	RP	28 Jul 99	• VPD (Chernoff, Field, Lepine, Shenher, Biddlecombe)	Meeting: Source B (Caldwell) information discussed. Det Lepine will return from annual leave to work on the Pickton investigation.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App Vi, Chernoff's Log, p.20 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 18) Field Pickton Timeline, p.8
610.	MEMO	28 Jul 99	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Field)	Memo from Insp Biddlecombe to Sgt Field. He is requesting that she have someone follow up with hospital deaths as there has been an increase in both AIDS and hospital deaths and identities are not confirmed. Insp Biddlecombe lists 6 things that he wants Sgt Field to assign someone to do.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.182 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 23) Clark Notes, p.14

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
611.		29 Jul 99 10:00 am	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Field, Lepine, Shenher, Clark, Wolthers, Fell, Chernoff)	Meeting: MWRT – discuss and update file, Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers to show POI photos to STW's. Cst Chernoff and Det Lepine left this meeting to attend a meeting in Coquitlam in regards to Pickton. Sgt Field's timeline indicates: 1. Cst Clark will review the Glenhaven files for indigent burials as per Insp Biddlecombe. 2. POI 390 is a strong suspect for sexual assaults – difference of opinion for murder. Need DNA sample. 3. Cst Wolthers and Det Lepine to show POI photographs to STW's. 4. Info package prepared for Customs by Cst Fell. 5. Want to look at solved and unsolved from other areas – no one to do this. 6. Duties are doubling up.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App VI, Chernoff's Log, p.21 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.70 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.8
612.		29 Jul 99 12:00 pm	• VPD (Chernoff, Lepine) • RCMP (Moulton, Pollock, Robertson, Connor) • PUHU (Justason)	Meeting. The following was discussed as per Cpl Connor's notes: • The Source Information. • Physical and electronic surveillance (and feasibility). • Tracking devices and cameras considered. • Undercover Operation through an Ops Plan to be submitted. VPD and Unsolved Homicide Unit will assist in investigation. Source will be re-interviewed on 30 Jul 99 by VPD. Cst Chernoff's Log indicates: • Discussion of possible strategies to implement as part of a joint investigation. • Coquitlam would be responsible for the Homicide investigation into Pickton if info is accurate and verified. • Insp Moulton agreed to contact Special "O". • Other investigative options discussed. • Identify Lynn and Lisa – determined two different people.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.21 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App VI, Chernoff's Log, p.20 25.25b, Officer Notebooks, 3945, p.2 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 4, p.31
613.		29 Jul 99	• RCMP (Connor)	Queried Pickton using Police Information Retrieval System (PIRS) and found Cst Fraser queried him on 24 Mar 99 at 0428 in company of Lynn Ellingsen prowling around the prostitute stroll on 12th Street (99NW6523). Photograph of Ellingsen requested.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.21
614.		30 Jul 99	• VPD (Chernoff)	Person of Interest Profile Sheet completed for Robert Pickton – Tip 30.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 20 (4of4), p.121
615.		30 Jul 99	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor continues records checks on Pickton and Ellingsen and phone number checks. He is able to locate the address of 953 Dominion Avenue and Pickton's phone number from the records checks.	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.22
616.		30 Jul 99	• RCMP (Connor) • RCMP Special 'I' (Kuse)	Cpl Connor contacted Cpl Kuse of Special 'I' and made enquiries about a feasibility study for the phone numbers and addresses associated to Pickton and Ellingsen.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.22

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
617.	RP	30 Jul 99	• RCMP (Connor, Moulton) • RCMP Special 'O' (Gillis, Lutz)	Cpl Connor and Insp Moulton met with Cpl Gillis and Cpl Lust of Special 'O' to discuss surveillance of Pickton. They advised they are busy until Tuesday (*August 3rd*), but they will then try to do surveillance in the afternoon until Sunday and should be able to do dayshifts the following week. Special 'O' was made aware of the source information including that Pickton has a false wall in his trailer where he keeps trophies and that he indicated to the source he has the perfect way to get rid of bodies.	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.22 21.1, Special 'O' File 98-100, p.98
618.	RP	30 Jul 99	• RCMP (Connor) • RCMP Special 'I' (Kuse)	Information is received in regards to the telephone numbers for Pickton and Ellingsen. Pickton's phone number given comes back to different address. Confirms with Telus there is a number in the trailer but search warrant is required to obtain the number. Ellingsen's number comes back to different name.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.23
619.	RP	30 Jul 99 1140 hrs	• VPD (Chernoff, Lepine) • NWPS (Burrows)	Meeting with Cst Chernoff, Det Lepine and Sgt Burrows. Sgt Burrows provided them with a package that was compiled in regards to Pickton's contacts in the New Westminster area.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App VI, Chernoff's Log, p.23
620.		30 Jul 99	• RCMP (Connor, Moulton)	Insp Moulton indicates to Cpl Connor that Vancouver City Police Strike Force will do surveillance tonight, Saturday, and Sunday. Coquitlam will do dayshift surveillance.	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.23
621.	RP	30 Jul 99	• VPD (Chernoff, Lepine) • RCMP (Connor)	Re-interview of Source B (Caldwell). Information passed on to Cpl Connor. The Source takes them past 953 Dominion Avenue and also points out the hotel where Lynn is living and Piggy's Palace.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.24 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App VI, Chernoff's Log, p.25 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29 (1 of 3), p.222
622.	RP	30 Jul 99	• RCMP (Connor) • RCMP Special 'I'	Cpl Connor and Special 'I' attend the area of 953 Dominion Avenue to assess the feasibility of putting in camera (s) to view property.	25.12a (i), Project Elderberry, p.25
623.	RP	30 Jul 99	• RCMP (Connor) • VPD (Chernoff, Lepine)	Cpl Connor spoke to Cst Chernoff and Det Lepine in respect to the time period that Caldwell indicated the murder would have taken place. Cst Chernoff advised Cpl Connor that MP Jacqueline McDonell was last seen on 16 Jan 99 and reported on 22 Feb 99.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.90
624.		30 Jul 99	• VPD (Strike Force)	Surveillance – afternoons. Lots of vehicle traffic in and out of 953 Dominion Avenue.	25.12 (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.64

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
625.		31 Jul 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Sgt Field's timeline indicates that Cst Shenher attended Washington D.C. for the airing of America's Most Wanted. Sgt Field notes that there were over 100 tips generated, none were productive.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.216 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.8
626.		31 Jul 99	• RCMP (Connor, Hicks) • PUHU (Justason) • VPD (Lepine, Chernoff)	Meeting: Debriefing of Source B (Caldwell) provided and discussion of surveillance. Surveillance - Sgt Hicks advised that the Vancouver Strike Team was quiet all night. Provides related license plates.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.27 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App VI, Chernoff's Log, p.27
627.		31 Jul 99	• RCMP (Connor) • RCMP Special 'I' (Kuse)	Cpl Connor conducts more PIRS checks and finds another telephone number for Pickton. He asks Cpl Kuse to do checks with Telus.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.29
628.		31 Jul 99	• RCMP Coquitlam Surveillance (Horton)	Surveillance – dayshift. Pickton was followed to an auction where he bought pigs. More vehicles identified.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.29
629.		31 Jul 99 1725 hrs	• VPD (Strike Force)	Surveillance – afternoons. Pickton picked up at the auction and surveillance takes him home to 953 Dominion Avenue.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.117
630.		01 Aug 99	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor receives the surveillance reports from 31 Jul 99 afternoon shift. Quiet night. Vehicles noted arriving and leaving the farm.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.30
631.		01 Aug 99	• RCMP (Greig, Connor)	As a result of enquiries made by Cst Greig, Ellingsen's address, driver's license number, and vehicle information are confirmed. Cpl Connor requests the NWPS incident file from 21 Mar 99 (99-6523) when Pickton and Ellingsen are stopped on the prostitute stroll. CPIC enquiries indicate there is an endorsed warrant for Ellingsen for impaired driving (99SRY24096).	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.31
632.		01 Aug 99 1109 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP (Strachan)	Cst Strachan conducts a CPIC query of Robert 'Picton'.	24.3, Offline CPIC Picton, p.10

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
633.	RP	01 Aug 99	• RCMP (Strachan)	Prepared a subject profile of Pickton and found the following on PIRS in relation to Pickton: • 23 Mar 97 attempt murder, forcible confinement charges – stayed (97CQ10797). • 12 Aug 98 – 911 hang-up at the Pickton mobile home. Cst Greig attended and everything seemed fine (98CQ31959). • 18 Aug 98 – Coquitlam opens Suspicious Person file after receiving the info from Cst Shenher (98-33017). • 01 Nov 98 – Theft of compressor investigated. Cst Greig had tour of farm. Culprit was nephew, Dean Bowtron (98CQ44323). • 21 Mar 99 – Pickton and Ellingsen investigated 12th Street stroll NWPS (99NWPS6523). • 15 Apr 99 – STW assault (99NWPS8610). Pickton is not identified after photo lineup shown. Description matches surveillance photo of Pickton from 03 May 99. • 01 May 99 – suspicious hang up 911 call, callback only static. Appeared ok on attending. Cst Sylvestri investigated (99CQ33017).	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.33
634.	RP	01 Aug 99	• NWPS (Fraser, Robertson) • RCMP (Strachan)	Cst Strachan meets with Csts Fraser and Robertson in regards to her street check of Pickton on 12th Street prostitute patrol. Also discuss NWPS investigation into sexual assault of STW from New Westminster on 27 Mar 99 (99-7054). Also learns the Cst Fraser showed Pickton's photograph to several STW's and they identified him as frequenting the 12th Street stroll. He is known as a bad date and is obnoxious to girls. Includes the information of STW who identified Pickton as threatening to punch her in the face if she did not get in his car.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.35
635.	MEMO	01 Aug 99	• RCMP (Strachan) • NCPD	Fax from Cst Strachan to NCPD. They indicate that the Pickton in their threatening file is not the same Pickton.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.36
636.	RP	01 Aug 99	• RCMP (Strachan)	Cst Strachan requested information from ICBC for vehicle histories for P&B Building Supplies, David and Robert Pickton.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.36
637.	RP	01 Aug 99	• RCMP Coquitlam - Surveillance Team (Horton)	Surveillance – dayshift. Pickton left residence to get fuel. Associated vehicles noted.	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.37
638.	RP	01 Aug 99	• VPD (Strike Force)	Surveillance – afternoons. Again, Pickton left for fuel at the Shell Gas Station at Lions Way and Shaugnessy. Associated vehicles noted.	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.38

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
639.	RP	02 Aug 99	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor reviewed the surveillance report for the afternoon of 01 Aug 99. Cpl Connor notes concerns of both mobile teams: • They can't see the trailer and what is going on. • They can't determine with certainty which vehicles go to trailer and which go to Dave's house.	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.40
640.	RP	02 Aug 99	• NWPS (Fraser, Robertson)	From meeting on 01 Aug 99 – indicated when the STW identification program would be beginning. Taking photographs and fingerprints from STW's. Will show Pickton's photograph.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.36
641.	RP	02 Aug 99	• RCMP Coquitlam - Surveillance Team	Surveillance – dayshift. Pickton went into town shopping.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.40
642.	RP	02 Aug 99	• VPD (Strike Force)	Surveillance – afternoons. Lots of vehicle traffic in and out of 953 Dominion.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.69
643.		03 Aug 99 0950 hrs	• VPD (Cameron)	Victim: Laura Katherine Mah reported missing (99-171996 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.214 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3730, p.11 (original MP report)
644.	RP	03 Aug 99	• RCMP (Moulton, Robertson, Connor) • VPD (Biddlecombe, Field, Lepine, Chernoff, Shenher) • PUHU (Henderson, Rinn, Justason)	Meeting held in Port Coquitlam – purpose was to provide an overview to solicit resources and financial assistance from Divisional units and VPD. Agreed an investigative team should be formed and an operational plan put together. Regional Crown Counsel should be approached re: Ellingsen's involvement. VPD committed resources of Det Lepine and Cst Chernoff. Coquitlam committed resources of Cpl Connor, Cpl Campbell, and Sgt Robertson. PUHU wished to review their respective commitment. Pickton is discussed as a strong suspect. Part VI and UCO discussed.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.42 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.216 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.8
645.	RP	03 Aug 99	• PUHU (Ballantyne, Henderson)	S/Sgt Henderson assigns Det Ballantyne to assist Coquitlam with their file (Pickton). Notes of Det Ballantyne indicate the file may or may not be linked to the DTES Missing Women.	25.12a (ii), PUHU File 99-1252, p.28 25.77, Project Everitas, r102, p.75
646.	RP	03 Aug 99	• RCMP Coquitlam - Surveillance Team	Surveillance – dayshift. Pickton is mobile local.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.42
647.		03 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'O'	Surveillance – afternoons. Nothing of note.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.52

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
648.	MEMO	03 Aug 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from the Chief Coroner's office in Ontario to Cst Dickhout responding to his request to check their files for the Missing Women's names and aliases. There were no matches found.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.35
649.		04 Aug 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher leaves message for Source A (Hiscox) to call her.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.114
650.	MEMO	04 Aug 99	• VPD (Field, Biddlecombe)	Memo from Sgt Field to Insp Biddlecombe requesting one more cellular telephone and one computer.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.220
651.	CPIC RECORDS	04 Aug 99	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor received the only photo of Lynn Ellingsen (1990) from Criminal Profile on CABS.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.43
652.	RP	04 Aug 99	• RCMP (Connor, Robertson, Campbell, Greig, Stuart) • VPD (Lepine, Chernoff) • PUHU (Justason, Ballantyne)	Meeting held in Port Coquitlam. Connor and Robertson to manage resources with respect to surveillance and Special "I" enquiries. Det Lepine and Cst Chernoff to continue to handle Source B and other duties. To approach him in regards to being a witness. Discussions in regards to paring down the surveillance to certain hours due to resources. Recognize "The fear of Pickton going out and committing another offence is probably a real fear but other investigation is required on other matters within this investigation and given the finite number of resources consideration will be given to paring down the surveillance hours." Det Ballantyne to locate the Missing Person file on Jacqueline McDonell. Cpl Connor to meet Crown Peder Gulbransen to discuss feasibility of Part VI application at this time.	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.43, 105
653.	RP	04 Aug 99	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor met with Crown Counsel Peder Gulbransen and left the information for him to digest. Cpl Connor speaks to him later discussing the installation of a camera to assist with the comings and goings of Pickton. Crown counsel advised he would have to consider the information before giving advice.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.44 25.77, Project Everitas, 8712, p.43
654.	RP	04 Aug 99	• RCMP Coquitlam - Surveillance Team	Surveillance – dayshift. Pickton attends West Coast Reduction Limited at 1253 hrs, then got out at the Patricia Hotel and entered a corner store. He spent four minutes in the store then left in his vehicle via the rear alley to the north of East Hastings. He drove east for 3-4 blocks and was then lost to surveillance. Arrangements made to set up on his driveway and if he returned with a female in vehicle he was to be stopped. He was located an hour later at Willingdon and Hastings, no female on board.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.45 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.88
655.	RP	04 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'O'	Surveillance – afternoons. Locate Pickton after being lost by dayshift. He is found eastbound on Hastings Ave and Barnett Hwy. He is taken to his residence at 1543 hrs and is observed returning to his residence again at 1728 hrs after having left undetected by surveillance.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices App H, Tip 21, p.28 21.1, Special 'O' File 98-100, p.35

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
656.	RP	04 Aug 99	• VPD (Lepine, Chernoff)	Meet with Source B (Caldwell) again. Learns that Ellingsen is extorting money from Pickton and about discussions with Ron Menard. Discussions with Caldwell in regard to becoming an Agent – he is agreeable. Cpl Connor was updated.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.45 25.12c (ii), RTCC Source Documents, r_754, p.102 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29 (1 of 3), p.239
657.	RP	04 Aug 99	• NWPS (Burrows) • VPD (Chernoff, Lepine)	Sgt Burrows advised Det Lepine and Cst Chernoff that he received a tip about Pickton as a result of the TV show America's Most Wanted. Cst Chernoff's notes indicate that Sgt Burrows will relay this information to him on August 5, 1999.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 4, p.38, 39
658.	RP	04 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'I' • RCMP (Robertson)	Special 'I' attends the area of 953 Dominion Avenue to continue their assessment of putting in camera (s). Conclusion is they would have to use the golf course.	25.12a (i), Project Elderberry, p.25
659.	MEMO	04 Aug 99	• PUHU (Ballantyne) • VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher sends info to Det Ballantyne about Missing Woman: Jacqueline McDonell.	25.12a (ii), PUHU 99-1252 File, p.26 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3748, p.36
660.	RP	05 Aug 99	• VPD (Moulton, Lepine, Chernoff) • RCMP (Robertson, Greig, Stuart, Connor, Nash) • PUHU (Ballantyne, Justason)	Meeting – purpose to discuss what happened on 04 Aug 99. Source B (Caldwell) agreed to provide a written statement and become a witness. Arrangements made to get recorded statement, letter of agreement, and threat assessment for possible use as an Agent. Cpl Nash and Cpl Justason to do Letter of Agreement and Threat Assessment. Det Ballantyne to do background check of Source B (Caldwell). Cst Greig to do a profile of Ron Menard. Sgt Robertson to put a surveillance team together for Ellingsen to determine associates and habits.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.46, 105
661.	RP	05 Aug 99	• RCMP (Connor)	Crown Counsel Peder Gulbransen advised Cpl Connor that he would need a General Warrant for the camera to be installed. Discussion that the General Warrant would be applied for at the same time as Part VI application.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.47 25.77, Project Everitas, 8712, p.46
662.	CPIC RECORDS	05 Aug 99	• RCMP (Greig)	Completed background on Ron Menard.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.47
663.	RP	05 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'I' (Kuse)	Confirms the phone number for Pickton's trailer. Special "I" Report – Project Elderberry – phone install sheets.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.50 25.12a (i), Project Elderberry, p.6

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
664.	RP	05 Aug 99 1513 hrs	• VPD (Lepine, Chernoff)	Interviewed Source B (Caldwell) – who was up all night and appeared to be under the influence of drugs. Interview did not go well.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.50 25.73, VPD Phase 5, Caldwell Statement, p.1
665.	RP	05 Aug 99	• RCMP - Special 'O' (Brown)	Surveillance – dayshift. Pickton observed, nothing of note.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.50 25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.86
666.	RP	05 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'O' (Pearson)	Surveillance – afternoons. Pickton drives around slowly in circles in downtown Port Coquitlam before returning home.	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.51 25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices App H, Tip 21, p.85
667.		05 Aug 99	• RCMP (McCarl, Birnie) • PUHU (Henderson, MacLeod)	Cst McCarl and Cst Birnie provided a presentation to S/Sgt Henderson and Cpl McLeod in regards to the Agassiz murders. The purpose was to have PUHU take over these investigations.	25.52, E-Valley, 7439, p.125
668.	CPIC RECORDS	06 Aug 99	• CPIC • RCMP (Robertson)	Further records checks of Ellingsen and Source B (Caldwell).	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.51
669.	CPIC RECORDS	06 Aug 99	• CPIC • RCMP (Sherstone)	Ellingsen is added to CPIC as Special Interest Police. Remarks to obtain particulars, associates, numbers, and addresses, and contact Cst Sherstone.	25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices App H, Tip 30b, p.10
670.	RP	06 Aug 99	• RCMP (Robertson) • RCMP Special 'O'	Sgt Robertson advised Special 'O' that Pickton's ex-girlfriend Ellingsen is extorting $500.00 every two days from Pickton in regards to the murders. It also indicates that Ellingsen is using Ron Menard as a middle man to obtain the money. She provided Special 'O' with the address and vehicle information for Menard.	21.1, Special 'O' File 98-100, p.94
671.	RP	06 Aug 99	• RCMP – Coquitlam (Marenchuk) • RCMP –Burnaby (Van Overbeek)	Source C (Best) attends Burnaby RCMP Detachment indicating a friend, Lynn Ellingsen had witnessed a murder committed by a male named "Willy". Arrangements made for the source to attend Coquitlam Detachment on 07 Aug 99.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.54
672.		06 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'O' (Morton)	Surveillance – dayshift. Nothing out of the ordinary.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.13

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
673.		06 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'O' (Krasman)	Surveillance – afternoons, Pickton is stopped (twice) with young female in the vehicle (Felicia Sentes, Gina Houston's daughter). Child was returned home and Gina Houston said that Felicia was the step-child of Pickton. Cst Krasman indicates although she has no real proof there was inappropriate touching, she feels the child's welfare was at stake when she was alone with Pickton.	25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 30a, p.52 21.1, Special 'O' File 98-100, p.96
674.		06 Aug 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Source A (Hiscox) called advising he has not seen the female (Yelds).	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.78
675.		07 Aug 99	• RCMP (Connor, Marenchuk)	Interviews Source C (Best). She describes what Ellingsen has told her about the body hanging in the barn. She identified Ellingsen, Pickton and Menard after being shown photos of each of them. Background checks done on Best.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.54 25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 49, p.4
676.		07 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'O' (Morton)	Surveillance – dayshift. Pickton observed driving the GMC flatbed 3448XM. He picked up Felicia Sentes and went to the auction.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.57 25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip21, p.18
677.		07 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'O' (Pearson)	Surveillance – afternoons. Purchases pigs from the auction.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.57 25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.19
678.		07 Aug 99	• VPD (Clark) • CPIC	CPIC offline searches done on four missing women.	25.13b VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.229, 233, 234, 235
679.		07 Aug 99	• RCMP (Pollock, Robertson)	Sgt Robertson updates Sgt Pollock at home about the status of the Pickton investigation.	25.25b Officer Notebooks, 3945, p.2
680.		08 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'O' (Morton)	Surveillance – dayshift. Nothing of note.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.57 25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.20
681.		08 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'O' (Pearson)	Surveillance – afternoons. Nothing of note.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.57 25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.21

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
682.	MEMO	08 Aug 99	• VPD (Field, Biddlecombe)	Memo from Sgt Field to Insp Biddlecombe asking for one additional cell phone and one computer as 3 people have been added to the MWRT.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.220
683.	RP	09 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'O' (Krasman)	Cpl Connor reviews the Surveillance Report from 06 Aug in regards to the young female in the company of Pickton.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.57
684.	RP	09 Aug 99	• RCMP (Connor, Pollock, Greig, Stuart) • VPD (Lepine, Chernoff) • PUHU (Justason, Nash)	Meeting held with investigators detailing new information from Best and surveillance to date. Decide to interview Ellingsen but not press her for information, then she will not have anything to go back to Pickton with. An Undercover Operation to meet with Ellingsen is also planned if she says nothing.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.58 25.25b Officer Notebooks, 3945, p.2
685.		09 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'O' (Krasman)	Surveillance – dayshift. Nothing of note.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices App H, Tip 21, p.22
686.	RP	09 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'O' (Pearson)	Surveillance – afternoons. Nothing of note. Pickton is mobile local.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices App H Tip 21, p 23
687.	RP	09 Aug 99 (Approx.)	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor relates in his Timeline remarks (added after Pickton's arrest) added to the Timeline that Bev Hyacinth informed him that Pickton was aware of the surveillance.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.99
688.	RP	10 Aug 99 1030 hrs	• RCMP (Brown, Clary)	Cst Brown and Cpl Clary attend Lynn Ellingsen's residence and set up observations. At 1230 hrs she is picked up and taken to Surrey to be interviewed.	25.59, Wayne Clary, r_517, p.2

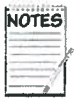
LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
689.	RP	10 Aug 99 1136 hrs	• VPD (Lepine, Chernoff) • RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor received information in regards to the latest interview of Source B (Caldwell). He has seen Ron Menard. Ellingsen is back in town. Ellingsen is extorting Pickton. Pickton asked Menard to bring Ellingsen to him "to take care of her". Menard described the story Ellingsen told him about the body hanging in the barn. Menard told the Source that Pickton disposes of the bodies in large drums and takes them to the recycling plant. A witness statement was obtained from Source B (Caldwell). The Source observed the handcuffs in the mattresses in April of 1999. Ellingsen told the Source she would assist in picking up prostitutes. Ellingsen told the Source she was afraid of Pickton. She tells him of seeing the body hanging in the barn – the Source believes it occurred in 1999. The Source has seen a semi-automatic rifle with a big clip. Pickton told the Source him he can make someone disappear without a trace. Cpl Connor's timeline, prepared post-arrest of Pickton, included additional information that stated the following: *"At the end of this interview I was convinced that Caldwell was telling us what Ellingsen told him. That contrary to some I felt that Caldwell would be an excellent witness against Ellingsen should the need arise. However, to get on the Pickton Farm legally, in my mind we still needed, first hand current information as opposed to the second handed dated information we had."* (Inserted comments after Pickton's arrest)	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.59 25.12c (ii), Source Documents, r_754, p.112 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 14, p.201 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 4, p.339 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29 (1 of 3), p.260 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, p.107
690.	RP	10 Aug 99 1320 hrs	• PUHU (Ballantyne, Henley)	Interview of Ellingsen. She is confronted about the body in the barn and denies it. Cpl Connor's timeline, portions of which were prepared after Pickton's arrest, included additional information that indicated he was amazed at the tact taken by the interview team as they had specifically discussed taking a soft approach. Everyone agreed that Ellingsen would be resistant to provide information at the first interview, but it would lead the way to a further relationship. Cpl Connor was also fearful of providing Ellingsen with too much information that could lead to Pickton destroying evidence. Cpl Connor stated that the interviewers strayed from the tactics agreed upon and exposed the information they had. Cpl Connor believed that Ellingsen had told Caldwell and Best what they had reported to police and they needed to find out why she wasn't telling them.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.64 25.12a (ii), PUHU File, p.92 25.77, Project Everitas, r_102, p.75 25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, p.111
691.	RP	10 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'O' (Pearson)	Surveillance – dayshift. Pickton attended Empire Wrecking with an unplated white Cavalier on the back of his flatdeck truck. The vehicle is left there and Pickton then attends the VPD Impound Lot where a tow truck is waiting for him. Pickton and the tow truck then return to the wrecking company with a grey Chrysler New Yorker and a second scrap vehicle.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.25
692.	RP	10 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'O' (Pearson)	Surveillance – afternoons. Nothing of note. It indicated that at 1515 hrs due to a file change, the agency maintained surveillance on Pickton at Hastings Street and Alpha Street, Burnaby.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.27

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
693.	MEMO	10 Aug 99	• VPD (Clark)	Cst Clark makes a request for a list of all indigent burials from 1985 -1999.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.239 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 23) Clark Notes, p.16
694.	RP	10 Aug 99	• VPD (Biddlecombe, Chernoff, Lepine, Shenher, Field, Clark, Wolthers, Fell, Alford)	Meeting minutes of the Missing Women Working Group. Of note, it indicates that Pickton is actively being followed up by Cst Chernoff and Det Lepine. Work is being done on the other POI's as well including POI 390 and POI 1588 – seven in total. Sgt Field's timeline indicates: • 31 names on final poster. • 1-800 number set-up for tips. • SIUSS upgrading scheduled for September. • Sex Trade questionnaires going well. • Familial DNA collection going well (1/2 completed). • Suspect list reviewed. • On-going liaison with Aggasiz [*sic*]. • Awaiting criminal profile from RCMP S/Sgt Davidson • Posters being mailed out to all PDs, hospitals in Canada, many mental institutions, welfare offices, drop-in centres, Native band offices.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.185 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.8
695.	RP	11 Aug 99	• RCMP (Connor, Clary, Pollock, Hall, Nash, Andrews, Pridday) • PUHU (Justason, Henley, Ballantyne) • VPD (Lepine, Chernoff)	Meeting – discussion held in regards to the interviews of Ellingsen and Source B (Caldwell). Findings that Caldwell's statement was consistent with previous statements and he was in a better state. Ellingsen, described seeing him slaughter a pig and was sick. Describes the traffic stop in New Westminster – inconsistent with what is known from NWPS. Confirmed that Pickton used a prostitute in her presence and she was paid $150. Discussion about the soft interview approach and the fact that she was not challenged on her statements. Agreed that all info is stemming from Ellingsen. Sgt Pollock speaks to the city in regards to possible use of their equipment for surveillance of the farm. Sgt Clary's notes indicate that he was tasked to interview Ron Menard. He attended his residence but there was no answer at the door. He also attended the residence of Lisa Yelds and there was no response at her door.	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.67 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App P, Pollock Statement, p 3 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App V.i, Chernoff's Log, p.33 25.25b Officer Notebooks, r_3945, p.4 25.59, Wayne Clary, r_517, p.3
696.		11 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'O' (Pearson)	Surveillance – dayshift. Pickton not observed.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.11
697.	RP	12 Aug 99 0830 hrs	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor interviewed Ron Menard on his front porch. Cpl Connor felt Menard knew more but was reluctant to talk in front of his girlfriend. Cpl Connor indicates he will try and speak with him again on 16 Aug 99.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.68

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
698.	RP	12 Aug 99 0935 hrs	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor interviewed Lisa Yelds at her residence. Yelds indicated that Pickton was gentle and would not hurt a prostitute.	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.69
699.	RP	12 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'O' (Pearson)	Surveillance – dayshift. At 11:10 a.m. Pickton departed his residence in the flatdeck truck with some barrels on the back and drove to West Coast Reduction. He then attended Empire Recycling with the barrels at 2015 Glen Drive.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 21, p.10 21.1, Special 'O' File 98-100, p.14
700.	RP	12 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'O' (Gillis)	Sgt Gillis tells Sgt Pollock surveillance will be pulled on Pickton unless further info comes to light.	25.25b Officer Notebooks, 3945, p.5
701.	RP	12 Aug 99	• PUHU (Henley)	PIRS Entry Details for PUHU occurrence 99-1252 were added: "Detailed to assist Coq Det in the invest of Picton [*sic*] in respect to his poss invol in outstanding homicides in the Van area." The PIRS file indicated this file was concluded 19 Jan 00.	25.13b VPD Phase 1, Binder 31 (3 of 3 Copy) p.172
702.	CPIC RECORDS	13 Aug 99	• RCMP (Connor)	Pat LNU has been identified as Patricio Noche Casanova.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.69
703.	RP	13 Aug 99	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor speaks with the Manager of a meat company and confirms that pig fat is white, not yellow and makes his own observations. Cpl Connor attended the plant and observed photographs and learned that pigs are hoisted by their rear legs. Cpl Connor decides that it is improbable that Ellingsen could have mistaken a pig for a human even if intoxicated. The plant manager asked if Cpl Connor was interested in Pickton and said that Pickton bought a lot of pigs from them and he lived in Coquitlam.	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.69
704.	RP	14 Aug 99	• VPD (Chernoff)	Receives call from Source B (Caldwell). He had spoken to Menard who said he did not tell the police anything about Pickton and he told Pickton the police were asking questions about him. Pickton told Menard that he wasn't concerned because the police wouldn't find anything on the farm.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.78 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App V.i, Chernoff's Log, p.35
705.		16 Aug 99	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor speaks to Leslie from the toxicology section in regards to cocaine use and its effects. He learns that cocaine is not a hallucinogenic drug but may cause paranoia.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.71
706.	MEMO	16 Aug 99	• RCMP (McCarl)	Fax from Cst McCarl to Cst Shenher inviting her to a meeting at ViCLAS to discuss the Agassiz homicides. They will be discussing POI 1588 who they discovered was out on temporary absence passes during various times	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 4, p.231 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, 1999 Chernoff MWIRT, p.200 25.52, E-Valley, 7439, p.135

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
707.		16 Aug 99	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor made attempts to locate Ellingsen by speaking to her parents and calling phone numbers. No contact made.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.71
708.		16 Aug 99	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor interviewed Patricio Casanova. Pickton had told him that he knew police were asking friends questions about the missing prostitutes and he was worried.	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.71
709.		17 Aug 99	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from the Registrar General for Vital Statistics for Nunavut Territory indicating they received Cst Dickhout's request from July to check their database against the list of Missing Women's names. He is indicating there is a standard fee.	25.16b, Project Amelia, 1408, p.105
710.		17 Aug 99	• PUHU (Ballantyne, Nash) • VPD (Chernoff, Lepine) • RCMP (Pollock, Robertson, Halpenny, Connor)	Meeting in Coquitlam. Discussed the investigation to date. It was determined Lynn Ellingsen and Ron Menard would be re-interviewed. Ellingsen would be interviewed with the view a polygraph would be done at a later date. Sgt Pollock's notes indicate that Supt Hall joined the meeting later.	25.12a (ii), PUHU File 99-1252, p.29 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.79 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, 1999 Chernoff MWIRT, p.38 25.25b Officer Notebooks, 3945, p.5
711.		17 Aug 99	• VPD (Chernoff, Lepine)	Meet with Source B (Caldwell). The Source knew Menard was at the farm since Cpl Connor first spoke to him and told Pickton that he was being questioned by police in regards to a murder. Pickton was concerned about DNA being found there.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.79 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, 1999 Chernoff MWIRT, p.38
712.		17 Aug 99	• RCMP – Polygraph (Hunter) • RCMP (Pollock)	Sgt Hunter received a request from Sgt Pollock to review the statement of Lynn Ellingsen.	25.12a (ii), PUHU File 99-1252, p.113
713.		18 Aug 99	• RCMP Special 'I' (Glenys) • RCMP (Connor)	Memo "Project Elderberry" stating that this file (phone installs) has run into problems. Cpl Connor says there are problems with his Agent and he will not be ready to proceed for at least a month, if ever. Cpl Connor will keep them advised.	25.12a (i), Project Elderberry, p.19
714.		19 Aug 99	• RCMP (McCarl)	Meeting hosted by VICLAS to discuss the Agassiz homicides and POI1588. VPD sent their regrets but Cst McCarl comments that over the past year there has been meaningful exchange and sharing of information.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, 1999 Chernoff MWIRT, p.205

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
715.		19 Aug 99	• RCMP (Connor, Pollock)	Cpl Connor and Sgt Pollock re-interview Ron Menard. Ellingsen told him Pickton was angry with the prostitute that slashed him and she went with him to find her, but couldn't and found another prostitute instead. She told him both her and Pat found body parts in the freezer. Menard looked and found only pig parts. Menard denies going to the farm since he last spoke to Cpl Connor.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.73 25.25b Officer Notebooks, 3945, p.6
716.		19 Aug 99	• RCMP (Pollock, Clary, Connor)	Meeting held and there was discussion of the next steps in regards to the Pickton investigation. Contact to be made with Cpl Henley with view to do joint warned interview of Ellingsen.	25.25b Officer Notebooks, 3945, p.8
717.		19 Aug 99	• RCMP Special "I"	Cpl Connor tells Special 'I' that the video (cameras) facing 953 Dominion Avenue will not be required.	25.12a (i), Project Elderberry, p.28
718.		20 Aug 99	• RCMP (Connor)	Cpl Connor promoted and transferred to Coquitlam General Duty (Uniform).	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.123
719.		23 Aug 99	• RCMP (McCarl) • VPD (Chernoff)	Fax from Cst McCarl to Cst Chernoff providing him with information on POI 1588's unescorted passes.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 4, p.233 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box10, 1999 Chernoff MWIRT, p.201
720.		24 Aug 99	• RCMP (Pollock) • VPD (Chernoff)	Cst Chernoff learns that Cpl Connor is on approved leave and has been promoted and will no longer be working on the Pickton case. Also discussed Menard's interview. Cst Chernoff is told Cst Yurkiw will be handling the Pickton investigation now.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App VI, Chernoff's Log, p.38 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.265
721.		24 Aug 99	• VPD (Field, Chernoff)	Meeting: MWRT – discuss file and strategies. Sgt Field goes on approved leave.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App VI, Chernoff's Log, p.39 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.8

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
722.		24 Aug 99	• VPD (Lepine, Chernoff) • RCMP (Pollock, Yurkiw, Stuart) • PUHU (Ballantyne)	Meeting: Discuss interview strategies of Ellingsen.	25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices App Vi, Chernoff's Log, p.39 25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.108 25.25b Officer Notebooks, 3945, p.9 25.77, Project Everitas, r102, p.77
723.		24 Aug 99	• VPD (Chernoff)	Source B (Caldwell) contacted Cst Chernoff and advised him that he had spoken to Pickton earlier in the day and was offered a job at P & B Demolition. Arrangements were made to meet the following morning.	25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices, App Vi, Chernoff's Log, p.39
724.		24 Aug 99	• RCMP (Yurkiw?)	Handwritten Notes: Note to request Cpl Henley's notes "Copy of Henley's notes. – we need".	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 33, p.2
725.		24 Aug 99	• VPD (Clark)	Interviewed a psychic in regards to the Missing Women.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.213
726.		25 Aug 99	• VPD (Chernoff)	Source B (Caldwell) failed to show for the pre-arranged meeting. He did not return any pages or messages.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App Vi, Chernoff's Log, p.40
727.		25 Aug 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher drafts a letter to the BCCW asking inmates and employees for any information in relation to the Missing Women. All institutions received copies of the MW poster.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.88
728.		25 Aug 99	• RCMP (Yurkiw, Pollock) • PUHU (Henley, Ballantyne)	All attend Ellingsen's residence and are told by a teenager that she is not home. Several hours later it is found she is home and she agrees to come in for an interview the following morning.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.108 25.25b Officer Notebooks, 3945, p.9
729.		25 Aug 99	• VPD (Shenher) • Fauquier County Sheriff's Department, Warrinton, VA (Junger)	Cst Shenher sends some of the family DNA swabs to Sgt Junger of the Fauquier County Sheriff's Dept in the US. They have found female legs. Memo attached indicates that there are 12 samples and the remaining 19 are difficult to obtain.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.131

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
730.	RP	26 Aug 99	• RCMP (Yurkiw, Pollock) • VPD (Lepine) • PUHU (Henley, Ballantyne)	Interviewed Lynn Ellingsen again. Det Lepine and Cst Yurkiw begin interview which is then taken over by Det Henley and Det Ballantyne. A polygraph is scheduled with Sgt Hunter for 31 Aug 99.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.123 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.109 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.79 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 33, p.78 (transcript),
731.	TIP TIP	26 Aug 99	• VPD (Yeo)	An Event Timeline indicates a STW told the source that she was held at a place in Richmond for three weeks. The guy said he would kill her and that he had killed 7 others and buried them on his property. His property smelled "absolutely rotten".	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3788, p.3
732.	MEMO	27 Aug 99	• RCMP – Polygraph (Hunter)	Sgt Hunter is provided with copies of Ellingsen's statements and video for preparation of the polygraph.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.100
733.	RP	31 Aug 99	• PUHU (Henley)	Cpl Henley attends Ellingsen's residence to bring her in for a polygraph examination. She is not home and does not attend. Cpl Henley later learns that Ellingsen's lawyer advised her not to take the polygraph.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.124 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.100
734.	RP	31 Aug 99	• RCMP – Polygraph (Hunter)	Continuation Report authored by Sgt Hunter – he comments that Ellingsen is as much a suspect as a witness. He suggests Ellingsen be arrested and interrogated as he wrote: "It is my opinion that based on her admissions to other people, that she is a suspect [*sic*] in a murder just as much as she could be a potentila [*sic*] witness."	25.12a (ii), PUHU File 99-1252, p.326
735.	RP	31 Aug 99 1424 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP (Yurkiw)	Cst Yurkiw conducted a CPIC query on Pickton.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.5
736.	RP	31 Aug 99	• RCMP (Yurkiw, Pollock) • VPD (Lepine, Chernoff)	Meeting: Discuss next steps. The decision is made to approach Pickton and interview him in regards to the "allegations/rumours".	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.109
737.	RP	01 Sep 99	• RCMP (Pollock, Yurkiw)	Both officers attend Pickton's residence at 953 Dominion Avenue to interview him. He is not present, but later contacts Sgt Pollock and agrees to an interview.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.124 25.25b Officer Notebooks, 3945, p.10

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
738.	RP	01 Sep 99	• RCMP (Pollock, Yurkiw) • VPD (Field)	Sgt Field's timeline indicates: "Attempt to contact by Coq RCMP neg. Pollock and Yurkiw will continue to locate PICKTON to interview and advise Chernoff and Lepine upon doing so".	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 18) Field's Pickton Timeline, p.10
739.	RP	02 Sep 99	• RCMP (Pollock)	Pickton is contacted by phone and advises he is too busy to come in for an interview in the morning but can come in at night. Sgt Pollock is not available tonight.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.100, 109 25.25b Officer Notebooks, 3945, p.10
740.	RP	02 Sep 99	• VPD (Shenher, Arsenault, Hinton)	Shenher does an interview with the Odd Squad – discusses the MW and talks about Pickton and how he attends the rendering plant regularly.	26.7, ODD Squad Interview Transcript, p. 36
741.	MEMO	02 Sep 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Fax from Cst Shenher to the BCCA providing a list of the names of the Missing Women, their medical and/or social insurance numbers, and their aliases. Cst Shenher is requesting a search of their records.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1564, p.7
742.	TIP TIP	08 Sep 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Shenher asks "Dot" to assign or re-assign various Tips to officers on the MWRT.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.214
743.		08 Sep 99	• VPD (Wolthers, Fell)	Show victim STW 8570 seven photos and she picks out POI 390 as her attacker.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.118
744.	RP	08 Sep 99	• RCMP (Pollock)	Received a voicemail from Pickton that was left on 07 Sep 99 advising he is behind at work and the needs an interview time in the evening. Sgt Pollock left a voice message for Pickton suggesting Thursday evening (*September 9th*) for an interview.	25.25b Officer Notebooks, 3945, p.12
745.	RP	09 Sep 99	• RCMP (Pollock)	Received a voicemail message from Pickton indicating that he was available for an interview that evening at 9:00, p.m. at his residence. Sgt Pollock called and left a voice message saying the police would prefer to conduct the interview at the police station. At 8:50, p.m. Sgt Pollock called Pickton's residence and spoke to both Dave Pickton and Robert Pickton. Dave was upset that the police did not attend to the residence and said they were too busy to come in for an interview. Dave was yelling that he ran the show.	25.25b Officer Notebooks, 3945, p.12
746.	MEMO	09 Sep 99 (?)	• RCMP – Coquitlam (Halpenny)	S/Sgt Halpenny pulls the Elaine Dumba file for review.	25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted 3135, p.25
747.	E	10 Sep 99	• VPD (Beach, Field)	Email from Insp Beach to Sgt Field asking for an update on the investigation into the MW.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.111

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
748.	RP	14 Sep 99	• RCMP Special 'I' (Glenys)	Re: Pickton Investigation - Transit Slip: "I spoke with Coquitlam Detachment re the status of this file. They intend to pursue this eventually, but are now dealing with last week's triple homicide. So this project has been shelved for the foreseeable future."	25.12a (i), Project Elderberry, p.17
749.	RP	14 Sep 99	• PUHU (Henley)	Continuation Report indicates that PUHU's involvement is no longer needed in Coquitlam. Also indicates that VPD and Coquitlam will be interviewing Ellingsen again because they don't believe her interview with PUHU. Ellingsen's refusal to take polygraph ends PUHU's involvement.	25.12a (ii), PUHU File 99-1252, p.110
750.	E	14 Sep 99	• VPD (Field, Beach, Unger)	Email from Sgt Field to Insp Beach in response to his email dated the 10 Sep 99. She advised that they had located two missing women (deceased and non-suspicious). Sgt Field still requires a District 2 vehicle and personnel and she will be putting forward a proposal to Insp Biddlecombe on the future action of this investigation once she evaluates what has to be done. This email is then forwarded from Insp Beach to DCC Unger for his information.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 26 (1 of 2), p.26
751.	MEMO	15 Sep 99	• VPD (Greer, Dickson)	Memo to Insp Greer and Cst Dickson from a Criminologist living in Seattle who offers suggestions to the investigators of the Missing Women.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1616, p.8
752.	RP	15 Sep 99	• VPD (Field)	Sgt Field's Timeline indicates: "Discussions during the week of the Homicide conference with Yurkiw. She will continue with PICKTON follow-up. Sgt Field was in discussion with S/Sgt Keith Davidson at various times throughout the investigation to discuss profile and possibilities of a joint task force."	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 18) Field's Pickton Timeline, p.10
753.	RP	16 Sep 99	• RCMP (Yurkiw)	Notes of Cst Yurkiw indicate "Geramy Field, Mark Chernoff, Ron Lepine – VPD stated there is no reason why they couldn't go out and interview Pickton - Person of Interest."	25.58, Yurkiw, 4337, p.25
754.		17 Sep 99	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	The remains of STW 18995 have been identified using a pap smear slide and a buccal swab from her mother. Her mother was notified of the deceased on this same date. Died of a heroin overdose.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.407
755.	NOTES	21 Sep 99	• VPD (Field)	Sgt Fields timeline indicates that she returned from approved leave and the Homicide Conference.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.8
756.	MEMO	22 Sep 99	• VPD (Field, Clark)	Memo from Cst Clark to Sgt Field. She located MP Karen Ann Smith whose picture had been on the poster. Died in hospital in Edmonton.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.397 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.9

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
757.	RP	22 Sep 99	• RCMP (Yurkiw)	Pickton spoken to on the phone. He tells Cst Yurkiw to call his brother, Dave. Pickton wants the officers to attend the farm for the interview.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.125
758.	RP	22 Sep 99	• RCMP (Yurkiw)	Contacts Dave Pickton who says he wants to wait until rainy weather for his brother to be interviewed because they are working long hours. Dave Pickton said there was a lot of "hot air around it involves all of us". Conversation is ended with Cst Yurkiw agreeing to wait for rainy weather.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.101
759.	VICLAS	23 Sep 99	• RCMP (McCarl) • ViCLAS (Port)	Cst McCarl met with Sylvia Port and discovered that the Mary Lidguerre ViCLAS booklet was incomplete and significant detail was missing. This was amended.	25.52 E Valley, 7439, p.172
760.	MEMO	27 Sep 99	• VPD (Alford, Howlett, Field)	Memo from Dorothy Alford to Det Howlett and Sgt Field indicating a male common-law of a STW came into the front counter to report her missing. She advises him to contact 911 and submit a report. Ms. Alford then submits a Memo with the details. Handwritten notes indicated she was located on the same date.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.274 25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1610, p.5
761.		28 Sep 99	• VPD (Field, Shenher, Fell, Wolthers, Chernoff, Lepine, Clark, Alford)	Meeting: MWRT.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.218
762.		28 Sep 99	• NWPS (Fraser, Robertson)	TV interview with BCTV re: Project FIRST (Forensic Identification Registry for Sex Trade Workers) in New Westminster.	25.19b NWPS, Robertson / Fraser / DNA Databank, p.3
763.	RP	29 Sep 99	• VPD (Field, Shenher, Fell, Wolthers, Chernoff, Lepine, Clark, Alford)	Meeting: MWRT. Of note under Det Lepine and Cst Chernoff the following is discussed: • Problems with Ellingsen, Historical. Don't agree with Coquitlam on the veracity of her story. • Undercover operation possible. • Coquitlam file. • New investigator in file is Ruth Yurkiw. • Coquitlam will put in for undercover (as per our discussion during homicide conference). • Any physical evidence is likely destroyed. • Credibility of the Source is an issue. • Part VI not viable because of Ellingsen information. • Pickton not picked out by other females. Sgt Field's timeline indicates that SIUSS is backlogged and only ¼ complete. Systemic issues identified with hospitals identifying the dead properly.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.80 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 14, Field, p.171 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.9
764.	RP	29 Sep 99	• Unknown	List of the Top Persons of Interest indicates DNA for Pickton has been sent (other source says it was sent 12 Feb 01).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 20 (4 of 4), p.163

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
765.	RP	29 Sep 99	• Unknown	Top Persons of Interest – 12 of them, Pickton Number 1.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 28, p.200
766.	RP	30 Sep 99	• RCMP (Yurkiw, Pollock)	Sgt Pollock reassigns the Pickton file investigation to Cst Yurkiw.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.116
767.	RP	04 Oct 99	• RCMP (Yurkiw)	Drives by the Pickton farm and notes there is a large pile of dirt and she could not see the trailer now.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.118
768.	RP	04 Oct 99 0810 hrs	• CPIC • VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher conducted a CPIC query on Robert 'Picton'.	24.3, Offline CPIC Picton, p.13
769.	MEMO	04 Oct 99	• VPD (McGuinness)	Memo from DC McGuinness to Attorney General Bill Scigliano thanking him for $2500 to assist in the distribution of the reward poster.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.12
770.	NOTES	04 Oct 99	• VPD (Clark) • RCMP - White Rock (Smith)	White Rock RCMP forwards their files and continuation report on the Taressa Williams case to VPD for their investigation.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3741, p.67
771.	RP	05 Oct 99	• RCMP (Yurkiw)	Cst Yurkiw called Pickton and left a message for him to call her.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.118
772.	RP	05 Oct 99	• VPD (Field, Shenher, Chernoff, Lepine, Giles, Alford, Clark, Fell, Wolthers, Dureau)	Meeting: Of note under Cst Chernoff there are four persons of interest listed that include: • Pickton • POI 1588 • Mingo • POI 11093 Sgt Field's timeline indicates that she briefed S/Sgt Giles and A/Insp Dureau. Cst Dickson is back working the street. She is tied up with two homicide cases.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.83 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.9
773.	MEMO	05 Oct 99	• VPD (Wolthers) • Portland PD (Van Stern)	Cst Wolthers contacted Sgt Van Stern of Portland PD to discuss the fact that Portland PD arrested a male who killed three sex trade workers in their area. No evidence though that he travelled to Vancouver area.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1310, p.10.
774.	MEMO	06 Oct 99	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field regarding STW 18995 who was reported missing on 04 Apr 99 and located and on 17 Sep 99. Cst Shenher is advising Sgt Field of the steps taken.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.158

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
775.		08 Oct 99	• VPD (Shenher, Bosley)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Sgt Bosley –Internal Investigations, regarding a complaint by Mrs. Deborah Jardine.	25.13b VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.213
776.		12 Oct 99	• VPD (Fell, Wolthers, Field) • LPD (Anderson)	Memo from Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers to Sgt Field indicating that LPD Insp Anderson will commit resources towards obtaining DNA from POI 390.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.85
777.		15 Oct 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Memo from Cst Shenher to all VPD staff advising that she is continuing to investigate the mysterious disappearance of 29 Missing Women from the downtown eastside. Two have been located recently. Cst Shenher is requesting officers to fill out street check forms and invites patrol to come and see them on the 3rd floor.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.357
778.		15 Oct 99	• RCMP (Yurkiw)	Telephones Ellingsen's residence – leaves message with male for her to call back.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.130
779.		15 Oct 99	• RCMP (Yurkiw)	Notes indicate drove by (btb Pickton's residence) and unable to see trailer still, gate open, lights on in house.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.130
780.		19 Oct 99	• RCMP (McCarl)	Continuation Report of Cst McCarl indicated that at 10:00 a.m. Sgt Paulson advised that he received information from Cpl Kingsbury of ViCLAS that she was involved in a conversation with Chief Supt Gary Bass. The VPD had identified a POI in the missing STW investigation that may be of interest in the outstanding homicides. Cst McCarl then contacted Cpl Kingsbury and they discussed POI 390. At 12:10 p.m. Cst McCarl met with Chief Supt Bass and Cpl Kingsbury and arrangements were made to have Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers provide a presentation on 27 Oct 99.	25.52, Project E-Valley, 7440, p.8, 15
781.		19 Oct 99	• VPD (Lepine, Chernoff)	Det Lepine and Cst Chernoff interview POI 5140. POI picks up STW's and has "rape kit" in vehicle.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1576, p.23
782.		19 Oct 99	• VPD (Field) • MWRT	Meeting of the MWRT.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.9
783.		21 Oct 99	• RCMP (Yurkiw)	Cst Yurkiw telephoned Pickton and left a message for him to call her.	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.101
784.		21 Oct 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Memo from Cst Shenher written to members of the MWRT. She is telling them about the importance of office meetings, sharing of information and submission of notes and follow ups on tasks assigned.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.88

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
785.		21 Oct 99	• VPD (Fell, Wolthers, Clark, Shenher)	List of POIs put on CPIC. The list indicates the following: <u>Fell / Wolthers</u>: • POI 390 • Redacted • Redacted • Redacted • Redacted • Redacted • Carroll • STW 8570 • Redacted • Leprieur <u>Shenher / Clark</u>: • POI 492 • Picton • POI 4942 • Tsakas • Charron	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.104
786.		21 Oct 99 or 22 Oct 99	• VPD (Field, McGuinness)	Memo from Sgt Field to DCc McGuinness providing a status report that includes the following: • The official list of 31 women is now 29 as two women were located. • There have not been anymore reported disappearances of STW's since 16 Jan 99. • They have received 537 tips to date. • SIUSS data entry is very time consuming. • The reward poster has been distributed, originally 500 were ordered and they have ordered another 1000. • There are a number of POI's being looked – some by other agencies for incidents in their jurisdiction – they working closely with these agencies and with PUHU. • There are 13 POI's listed and Pickton is first on the list - she explains that the majority of resources have focused on Pickton. • Coquitlam is currently looking at Pickton for a homicide in their area and Cst Chernoff and Det Lepine are liaising with Coquitlam. • POI 390 and POI 11137 are strong suspects as well. • Investigative difficulties surround the fact that most of the women are reported long after they have disappeared, there is no forensic evidence or witnesses to any of the disappearances.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.90 25.13b VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.302 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.9
787.		26 Oct 99	• VPD (Shenher) • CPIC	Request for off-line CPIC searches for the Missing Women including: 1. Creison 2. Gurney 3. Jardine 4. Young, Julie 5. Egan 6. de Vries 7. Hall 8. Koski 9. McDonell 10. Borhaven 11. Beck 12. Murdock 13. Frey 14. Hallmark 15. Henry 16. Lane 17. William, Olivia 18. Holyk 19. Melnick 20. Spence 21. Knight 22. Gonzalez 23. Wattley 24. STW 19007 25. Soet 26. Williams, Taressa 27. Rail 28. Allenbach 29. STW 19002 Cst Shenher indicates that this should be done every six months.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1666, p.11
788.		26 Oct 99	• RCMP (McCarl) • FLV	Cst McCarl responds to a fax from the FLV asking if biological exhibits can be destroyed from one of the Agassiz homicides. The fax indicates that the laboratory has limited storage space. Cst McCarl responds advising "Do <u>not</u> destroy any of the exhibits!!!!!"	25.52, "E" Valley, 7440, p.7

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
789.	CPIC RECORDS	27 Oct 99	• CPIC (Moore) • VPD (Shenher)	CPIC message from Sgt Moore to Cst Shenher confirming the receipt of the off-line CPIC requests for the Missing Women. He indicates that they cannot go further back than 31 Oct 88.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1666, p.8
790.		27 Oct 99	• RCMP (Bass, Thordason, Paulson, McCarl, St Mars, Kingsbury) • VPD (Field, Shenher, Fell, Wolthers)	Meeting in Surrey- discuss POI 390 as a suspect for the Agassiz homicides and Missing Women investigation.	25.52, Project E-Valley, 7440, p.9 25.57, Kingsbury, 7974, p.24
791.		01 Nov 99	• VPD (Wolthers, Fell)	Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers show victim of a sexual assault (name withheld) 17 photos and she picks out POI 390 as her attacker.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.125
792.		02 Nov 99	• MWRT	Meeting MWRT.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.359
793.	MEMO	09 Nov 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Fax from Cst Shenher to the BCCA providing the names of the Missing Women and asking them to check if they have slides or information relating to them that might provide assistance. She advises she will follow up with a phone call.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1,Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.117 25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1677, p.7
794.		09 Nov 99	• VPD (Shenher, Clark, Dickhout, Fell, Wolthers, Alford)	Meeting MWRT.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.93
795.	MEMO	10 Nov 99	• VPD (Clark)	Received copy of 911 call of MP Jacqueline McDonell made on 28 Dec 98 from a Hotel.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.221
796.		16 Nov 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Meeting MWRT – notes indicate that POI 390's DNA is not a match to the Agassiz homicides. Cst Clark is working on getting bank information on MP Jacqueline McDonell.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.93
797.		18 Nov 99	• VPD (Wolthers, Fell)	Show a victim of a sexual assault (name withheld) 17 photos and she picks out POI 390 as her attacker.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.135
798.	MEMO	19 Nov 99	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field expressing concern over a change of policy in E-Comm. Cst Shenher has found that E-Comm did not dispatch an officer to a 911 call with a description of a suspicious person. A license plate was also obtained and Cst Shenher indicates that this person was on file with her on CPIC.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.39
799.	MEMO	22 Nov 99	• CPS (Hobor) • VPD (Cameron)	Complaint from a woman who tried to report her niece (STW 5156) missing and when she called VPD Sandy Cameron refused to take a missing person report and told her that Calgary PS should handle it. Niece was last seen at bus depot in Vancouver. Calgary took the report so that the missing party could be added to CPIC.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1125, p.22

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
800.		22 Nov 99	• VPD (Field)	Sgt Field's timeline indicates that POI 390 DNA is negative. Investigation on-going.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.9
801.		23 Nov 99	• RCMP – Coquitlam (Sterling)	Cst Sterling remarks in her continuation report for MP Elaine Dumba that there is critical investigation delay due to the complainant's (Louise Dumba – victim's sister) inaction/possible disinterest. The notes also indicate that several points that were disclosed in the Supreme Court document require further clarification and follow-up. Cst Sterling indicates the circumstances are suspicious and complainant assistance is critical. Cst Sterling asks to extend the diary date for the file.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 3135, p.19
802.		25 Nov 99	• VPD (Clark)	Memo from Cst Clark to the Ministry of Health in Ontario requesting they query the Missing Women names through their system.	25.13b,VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.98 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 23) Clark Notes, p.23
803.		27 Nov 99		Victim: Wendy Crawford last seen.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.202 25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.31 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3756, p.7 (CAD Report)
804.		30 Nov 99	• VPD (Clark)	Letter from the Ontario Ministry of Health replying to Cst Clark in regards to her request for them to check their system for the names of the Missing Women. The letter indicates three of the women are in their system: STW 84, STW 19007, and STW 19002.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 32 (1), p.187
805.		30 Nov 99	• VPD (Clark)	Cst Clark receives a call/tip from Ms. (name withheld) who advised that an employee of hers may have information about MP Angela Jardine	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1691, p.32
806.		30 Nov 99	• RCMP (McCarl)	Continuation Report authored by Cst McCarl indicates that Samija ran POI 390 through DNA data bank and no hits.	25.52, Project E-Valley 7440, p.31

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
807.	TIP TIP	01 Dec 99	• VPD (Fell, Wolthers, Dickson, Shenher)	Csts Clark and Dickson follow up on a tip received on 30 Nov 99 from an employee of St. James Social Services indicating that she last saw MP Angela Jardine walking past the line-up for St. James saying "Goodbye, I'm going away for awhile". Angela Jardine then entered a vehicle registered to POI 4908. This was around the same time that Angela Jardine was reported missing. This tip is assigned to Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers. An undated handwritten note (possibly from Cst Fell or Wolthers) indicates that they attended an address on two occasions to attempt to locate POI 4908 with negative results. They are "unable to do further follow-up since 1267/1255 are being transferred". On 27 Jun 00 the tip is reassigned to Cst Dickson. Handwritten notes of Cst Dickson indicate the tip can be concluded after he interviewed POI 4908 on 24 Aug 00. On 16 Oct 00 Cst Shenher indicates this tip can be concluded.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1691, p.32, 31, 40, 38
808.		07 Dec 99	• VPD (Shenher, Field, Dickhout, Lepine, Chernoff, Fell, Alford)	Meeting MWRT. Sgt Field's timeline indicates that no new missing are being reported or added to the list. Thinking of winding down in the next few months. Will work more closely with RCMP in Agassiz – "Back to square one".	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.93 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.9
809.	MEMO	07 Dec 99	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Cst Shenher wrote in Continuation Log: "Request for Sergeant in MPRT full-time to Field."	25.22, VPD phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.93
810.	MEMO	09 Dec 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Memo from Cst Shenher to the Ontario Registration and Claims Department regarding information on STW 84, STW 19007 and STW 19002 who may have received medical attention in Ontario.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1,Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.81
811.	RP	09 Dec 99	• VPD (Field, Dureau)	Memo from Sgt Field to A/Insp Dureau updating him on the status of the MWRT. • Indicates Pickton still being investigated by Coquitlam but not a priority for them. • MWRT will be in a position to wind down in the next two months. • There are still no new missing women to add to the list since January 1999.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.186
812.	MEMO	09 Dec 99	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Cst Shenher wrote in the Continuation Log that she was told by Sgt Field that A/Insp Dureau did not authorize an additional Sergeant to the MPRT.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.94
813.		11 Dec 99	• VPD (Field, Wolthers, Fell)	Sgt Field met with Cst Wolthers and Cst Fell and discussed the need for them to keep Cst Shenher updated and informed of their progress on a daily basis.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.9
814.		14 Dec 99	• RCMP – Chilliwack (Gunn)	Victim: Wendy Lynn Crawford reported missing (99-26961 RCMP Chilliwack).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.202 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3756, p.7 (CAD Report)

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
815.		14 Dec 99	• VPD (Field) • MWRT	Meeting of the MWRT. Sgt Field's timeline indicates that they are still waiting on the RCMP for a profile. Good rapport with DEYAS. Bad date sheets from 1995 will be obtained and entered onto SIUSS.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.9
816.	TIP TIP	14 Dec 99	• VPD (Shenher, Clark)	A tip is created after an employee of the Washington Hotel spoke to Cst Shenher and Cst Clark about POI 5164 and also told them that a female (name withheld) who had been staying at the hotel had not been seen in a week and he wondered if he should report her missing. Cst Shenher advised him to first try and locate family, next of kin, or friends who might be able to confirm she was still around. The tip is concluded by Cst Shenher for information purposes only "until they report her if she is indeed missing [*sic*]".	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1724, p.6
817.	V	15 Dec 99	• VPD (Blythe)	DCC Blythe sworn in as new Chief after six months of acting time after replacing DCC Chambers.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 26, VPB Minutes 03, p.78
818.	MEMO	16 Dec 99	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field advising she had located a missing person from 1996 (STW 19002).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.293
819.		16 Dec 99	• VPD (Shenher) • RCMP (McCarl, Armstrong)	Meeting at VPD MPU with Cst Shenher, Cst McCarl and Cst Armstrong. Continuation Report of Cst McCarl indicated that Cst Shenher provided them with a "better awareness of their investigation." She had also been receiving the Bad Date Lists from VPD SOS. Cst Shenher indicated that much of this information was being forwarded to S/Sgt Davidson and Cpl Filer.	25.52, Project E-Valley, 7440, p.33
820.	MEMO	17 Dec 99	• VPD (Clark)	Letter from Cst Clark to the Executive Director of Medical Services for the Province of Saskatchewan requesting the names of the 27 Missing Women be queried through their Health system. Cst Clark also makes a request to the Province of Manitoba and New Brunswick. Results from Manitoba were negative (see 22 Dec 99)	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1730, p.7 25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1729, p.7 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 23) Clark Notes, p.26
821.	MEMO	20 Dec 99	• VPD (Shenher, Horsley)	Memo (dated 29 Dec 99) form Cst Shenher to Sgt Horsley thanking officers for their help searching 3 storage lockers related to POI 492 on 20 Dec 99. Memo indicates that POI 492 was interviewed and Cst Shenher does not think he is a suspect in the Missing Women.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.42
822.		21 Dec 99	• VPD (Field, Clark)	Meeting. Memo (dated 07 Jan 00) from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field indicates a meeting held on 21 Dec 99 to discuss if anything was overlooked regarding Provincial records that could assist in locating the Missing Women. Present at the meeting was: • Campbell – Coroner's Office • Halas – BC Ministry of Health • Marlatt – Public Trustee of BC • Bronwyn Clark – Glenhaven Funeral Home • Melissa Clark – VPD Privacy Coordinator	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.175

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
823.	MEMO	22 Dec 99	• VPD (Clark)	Fax Saskatchewan Medical Services and Health Registration to Cst Clark responding to a request for information (dated 17 Dec 99) on the names of the Missing Women. The fax indicates that Saskatchewan Medical Services are unable to provide any information without a signed authorization from each of the beneficiaries listed. The fax further indicates that there is legislation that they are following. Fax from Manitoba Health Services indicates that all queries were negative. Fax from New Brunswick Medicare/Prescription Drug Program indicating that a search of their database contains no records of medical treatment provided to any of the 27 individuals named on the list.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1730, p.6 25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1729, p.7 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 24) Clark Notes, p.8, 11, 13
824.	MEMO	22 Dec 99	• VPD (Shenher, Wolthers) • VPD - Major Crime Section • RCMP (McCarl)	Memo from Cst McCarl to Cst Shenher and Cst Wolthers indicates there was a meeting on 16 Dec 99 with members of the VPD Major Crime Section. They discussed the missing women investigations and the on-going RCMP murder investigations into the Agassiz homicides. The Memo indicates that the MWRT was approaching completion, having conducted a near exhaustive search. Cst McCarl's plan is to create a "workable list" of suspects associated to the Project E-Valley victims and scenes. He indicates he has assistance from VICLAS and the Geographic and Criminal Profilers to narrow the parameters for the search of suspects for the purpose of collecting DNA and interviewing. The Memo further indicates that he recently visited Kent Institution and received a package from the Administration prepared at the request of Cst Wolthers in relation to the Agassiz murders. Cst McCarl is requesting that the collection of any further information by Cst Wolthers or Cst Fell be disassociated from the murder investigations.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1738, p.24, 23
825.	TIP	23 Dec 99	• VPD (Clark)	Tip was received from a male reporting that he had received a letter from his ex-wife (STW 21350) indicating she was now living in the DTES. The male is concerned that she will end up as a murder victim. The notes indicate that there is no indication she is a murder victim and that the male has not reported his ex-wife missing. Cst Clark left a message for the male saying that he if he feels she is "truly missing" then he should call 911 and file a missing person report. The notes then indicate that the tip can be concluded unless a missing person report is filed and is followed up by us.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1732, p.19
826.	TIP	25 Dec 99	• RCMP – Western Communities Detachment (Alexander) • VPD - Crime Stoppers	Fax from Cst Alexander to VPD Crime Stoppers providing information from a source who believed they had seen Angela Jardine on three occasions in the DTES. [Investigators believe this is actually Sereena Abotsway who was seen.]	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 2861, p.34
827.		27 Dec 99 2230 hrs		Victim: Jennifer Furminger last seen.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.32 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.206 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3747, p.25 (original MP report)

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
828.		29 Dec 99	• RCMP (Yurkiw)	Note in the Pickton file that this file remains SUI (still under investigation) however, due to staff shortages and other priority files this investigation has not been worked on in the last 2 months.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.117
829.		30 Dec 99	• VPD (Shenher)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Coroner Larry Campbell of the BC Coroner Service requesting his assistance in querying all provinces for medical/deceased records for the missing 27 women.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.77
830.		02 Jan 00	• RCMP – Chilliwack (Wilson)	Continuation Report indicates the disappearance of MP Wendy Crawford is suspicious and a press release should go out.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3756, p.75
831.		04 Jan 00	• VPD (Clark, Field)	Memo from Cst Clark to Sgt Field outlining the searches completed by Provincial Vital Statistics, Coroner and Medical Service databases.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.107
832.		04 Jan 00	• VPD (Shenher)	A national search of all missing women (with aliases) was done on PIRS.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders 3760, p.30
833.		05 Jan 00	• RCMP (Armstrong) • RCMP - Geographic Profile Unit (Filer)	Memo from Cst Armstrong to Cst Filer of the Geographic Profile Unit providing information on the Mission murder of STW 8373 (1995-15144 RCMP).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.259
834.		05 Jan 00	• RCMP – Coquitlam (Strachan) • VPD (Clark)	Cst Strachan provides a list of POI's/Suspect Tip Log for the Pauline Johnson Homicide – Pickton is listed at the end as suspect 134.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files 1767, p.6
835.		06 Jan 00	• VPD (Shenher, Alford, Clark, Dickhout, Fell, Wolthers, Field)	MWRT Meeting: • Coroner Larry Campbell will assist with each province regarding vital statistics checks. • General agreement that 10 reported missing - all found with quick follow up and resources. • SIUSS entries – still a lot to do. • Bad date list to 1988. • Keith Davidson - call re: profile.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.114 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 14, Field, p.193
836.		06 Jan 00	• VPD (Shenher) • RCMP – Grafton, NB	Memo from Cst Shenher to Grafton NB RCMP – regarding MP Stephanie Lane. Cst Shenher found on PIRS that they investigated a sexual assault on a victim with the same name. Cst Shenher will send photo of MP Stephanie Lane and is requesting them to ascertain if it is the same person.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.79
837.		06 Jan 00	• VPD (Shenher)	A tip involving a Psychologist who explained that they had 3different patients describe a cult going on in the Vancouver area- "They apparently have a rape van and grab people of [*sic*] the street do bad things to them in the name of religion."	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1760, p.6

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
838.	E	06 Jan 00	• VPD (Shenher)	Email to (name withheld) of the DES HIV/AIDS Consumers Board from Cst Shenher explaining how VPD has found some STW's and not others. Cst Shenher advised "To date, we do not have any people we consider strong suspects, nor do we have any real links between any known sex offenders and these women", and "We have only had one woman from the downtown Eastside go missing in 1999 who is still missing. We feel if there is a person or persons preying on these women, they may have stopped or moved on."	25.16b Project Amelia Files, 1758, p.6
839.	MEMO	07 Jan 00	• VPD (Field, Shenher)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field providing an update: • Coroner's assistance. • Medical record queries. • Chief Edward John of the First Nations Summit should be contacted for assistance. • Indian Affairs should be contacted again and provided with complete list of MW - only given single names before. • The five women that had been located up to this date were located by using medical records.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.175
840.	RP	08 Jan 00	• RCMP (Yurkiw)	Cst Yurkiw encounters Gina Houston at the hospital and discusses Pickton coming in for an interview.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.101
841.	RP	10 Jan 00	• RCMP (Yurkiw)	Gina Houston leaves voicemail for Cst Yurkiw saying they (Pickton and her) will come in for an interview.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.130
842.	MEMO	10 Jan 00	• VPD (Field, Dureau)	Memo to A/Insp Dureau from Sgt Field: • Update on SIUSS – analyst needed. • STW 19002 and STW 19007 have been located. • Update on Coroner's assistance. • 10 women meeting profile in 1999 reported – all found within 2 weeks. • No new missing women to add to the poster since Jan 99. • Initial list of 31 MW remains at 27. • POI 390 will be charged. • 40 photos obtained of "subjects" – to be shown to STW's. • Manpower – Cst Clark may be able to return within the month if no new info found. Det Lepine and Cst Chernoff dealing with another unrelated homicide. Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers doing immediate follow up. Dickson available but has been off sick.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.180 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.120
843.		11 Jan 00	• VPD (Fell, Shenher, Clark, Field)	Meeting of the MWRT. Sgt Field's timeline indicates that Cst Chernoff and Det Lepine have basically returned full-time to homicide duties due to 2 recent homicides. Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers are continuing to work on sexual assault charges with POI 390.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.131 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.10
844.	MEMO	11 Jan 00	• VPD (Shenher)	Letter from Cst Shenher to Coroner Larry Campbell asking for access to hospital records to view deaths to assist with possibly locating Missing Women.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.75

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
845.	MEMO	11 Jan 00	• VPD (Field, Dureau)	Memo from Sgt Field to A/Insp Dureau detailing an Activity Report for December 1999 outlining other investigations for Team 2. They included a Part VI investigation/authorization, a double homicide and a double shooting.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.124
846.	RP	11 Jan 00	• RCMP (Yurkiw)	Cst Yurkiw contacts Gina Houston to arrange for an interview with Pickton on the 19 Jan 00.	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.101
847.	E	11 Jan 00	• VPD (Dickhout) • CORONER (Newell)	Email from Chico Newell to Cst Dickhout suggesting that the missing persons unit may learn something from taking a close look at the Washington State structure of obtaining restricted access to confidential medical/dental/personal information (Washington Laws RCW 68.08 Section 16). In Washington, the next of kin can give authorization for the release of dental information if a family member is missing and has not been located within 30 days.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 2819, p.22
848.	RP	12 Jan 00	• RCMP (Moulton, Yurkiw)	Meeting with Inspector Moulton re: Pickton. • Timeline. • Inculpatory interview. • Tracking device/surveillance. • Rape associated to booze can – was it related to "B.P."? • Profile Pickton utilizing ViCLAS. • Who are his associates?	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 33, p.4
849.	MEMO	13 Jan 00	• VPD (Blythe)	Letter from "a concerned citizen" to DCC Blythe indicating that a private investigative firm is not all they are believed to be and VPD should be aware of ulterior motives.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2616, p.28
850.	MEMO	13 Jan 00	• VPD (Shenher)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Administrators of the Carnival circus and to Administrator of L.L. Enterprises providing the 27 Missing Women names and advising the poster is in the mail. Cst Shenher is asking them to check their records for the names of the Missing Women and show the poster to long-term employees.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.19, 22
851.		13 Jan 00	• VPD (Field) • RCMP - Geographic Profiler (Filer) • RCMP - Criminal Profiler (Davidson)	Memo (dated 20 Jan 00) from Sgt Field to A/Insp Dureau advised on this date she met with the profilers and discussed three suspects – POI 390, POI 11127 and "Robert Picton" [*sic*]. Sgt Field's timeline indicates the date of this meeting to be 14 Jan 00 and indicates that S/Sgt Davidson would approach RCMP Chief Supt Bass for support. A/Insp Dureau advised as well.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.198 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.10
852.	MEMO	18 Jan 00	• VPD (McGuinness) • VPB	Memo outlining outstanding issues in Operations Support and a VPB update. MWRT update included. • Two more women were located. Both are alive. • Approximately 10 new missing women (fitting the profile) were reported to the MWRT in 1999. All of them were located within two weeks of the initial police report. I believe this is due to quick reporting by the public and the temporarily improved resources of the police. • No new missing women to add to the original list since January of 1999. Our initial list of 31 Missing Women remains at 27.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 26 VPB Minutes 02, p.169

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
853.	MEMO	18 Jan 00	• VPD (Clark)	Memo from Cst Clark to the Supervisor in the Records Department of the Medical Examiner's Office in Calgary, AB. Cst Clark is requesting further information in regards to a deceased person in Calgary. She is requesting a complete physical description of the deceased as well as dental records and if any tissue samples were taken.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 24) Clark Notes, p.4 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.113
854.	RP	19 Jan 00 1930 hrs	• RCMP (Yurkiw, Cater)	Gina Houston and Robert Pickton are interviewed together by Cst Yurkiw and Cst Cater.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.130 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.102 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App K, Statement of Pickton, p.1
855.	MEMO	19 Jan 00	• VPD (Dureau) • RCMP - Drug Intelligence (Barszczewski)	Memo from A/Insp Dureau to Insp Barszczewski (OIC Drug Intelligence RCMP E Division) asking him to run the 27 Missing Women names against names in their databases.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.44
856.	MEMO	20 Jan 00	• VPD (Field, Dureau)	Memo from Sgt Field to A/Insp Dureau: • Met with profilers (S/Sgt Davidson and Cst Filer) on 13 Jan 00 and discussed Pickton, POI 390 and POI 11127. • Need to look at unsolved "hooker homicides" and include Edmonton and Calgary. • Submit a proposal for a review of all files.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.198 25.13b VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.126
857.	MEMO	21 Jan 00	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field outlining the fact that they had checked for Missing Women with the Ministry of Health to see if any had admissions to hospital or day surgery etc. The Coroner, Larry Campbell, would be checking each Province's Vital Statistics to determine health records for MP – then they will have to get a Coroner's warrant to obtain the information. Sgt Field's timeline indicates that she also found out that the search of the national witness protection program was negative.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.128 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.10
858.	MEMO	25 Jan 00	• RCMP (McCarl) • RCMP Criminal – Profiler (Filer)	Memo from Cst McCarl to Sgt Filer of the Geographic Profile Unit providing information on one of the Agassiz murders. He is requesting a profile to be completed.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.255
859.	MEMO	26 Jan 00	• VPD (Field, Dureau)	Memo from Sgt Field to A/Insp Dureau updating the MWRT for the VPB.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.189
860.	CPIC RECORDS	26 Jan 00	• Northfield, New Jersey MCS (Carr) • VPD (Clark)	Cst Carr received a hit on CPIC for MP Murdock in relation to skeletal remains found in Egg Harbour. He was faxed a list of all the Missing Women so he could compare dental.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 1864, p.7

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
861.	RP	04 Feb 00	• RCMP (Yurkiw)	Notes of Cst Yurkiw indicate: "Pickton drive by – approx 1930 gate open, lights on in Dave's house; Corsica in front of Dave's – looks like more dirt has been moved to the front of the property." She then drives by 2552 Burns Road lots of light on the back of the property.	25.58, Yurkiw Notes, 4231, p.11
862.	CPIC RECORDS	04 Feb 00	• VPD (Cameron)	Memo from Sandy Cameron to E-Comm requesting that, effective immediately, they forward all CPIC messages (originals) regarding the Missing Women to their office for inclusion in the Missing Women investigative file.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1 Binder 24 (1 of 2), p.220
863.	MEMO	08 Feb 00	• VPD (Shenher)	Memo from Cst Shenher to the John Howard Society attaching the MW poster and names of the Missing Women. Cst Shenher is asking for assistance and any information available and whether anybody in their office recognizes any of the Missing Women.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.46
864.	RP	09 Feb 00	• RCMP Coquitlam - Major Crime Section	Meeting. Discuss direction of Pickton investigation. Agreed to: • Re-interview Ellingsen. • Identify Val LNU. • Timeline the investigation to date. • Arrange for EDCAS to detail the file. • Further aerial photographs of the farm. • Re-contact ViCLAS to assist. • Contact then Sgt Keith Davidson to see if he could assist with criminal/geographic profile. • Interview M/E Lorna Humphries. • Prepare "Part V1" to intercept Pickton's conversations and address the possibility of conducting surveillance (vetted) on the farm.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.131

865.	RP	10 Feb 00	• VPD (Shenher, Field, Lepine, Chernoff)
			• RCMP - Criminal & Geographic Profilers (Filer, Davidson)
			• RCMP (Kingsbury, St Mars, Johnston)
			• ViCLAS
			• RCMP (McCarl)
				Memo from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field providing an overview of a meeting on the same date with RCMP (called by S/Sgt Davidson and Cpl Filer) to discuss the Agassiz homicides and the 25 Missing Women from the DTES. Included:
				• Overview of the Agassiz homicides.
				• Several POI's discussed including William Robert Picton [*sic*] and Alvin Schmidt. Indicates Cpl McCartney is now the OIC of the Pickton file for RCMP. – Cpl Kingsbury and S/Sgt Davidson will be meeting with him.
				• Cst Shenher will be looking at suspects that live in the Fraser Valley, drive 4X4 vehicles and are on the Bad Date sheet at least once.
				• Cst McCarl will be getting a list of incarcerated who may have worked in forestry – all will be entered onto SIUSS then connections sought.
				• Abbotsford has a large pool of suspects from the Driver investigation – over 100 DNA on file.
				• S/Sgt Davidson and Cpl Filer will be submitting a proposal to Chief Supt Bass asking for funding and resources for the following:
				  • Attempt to profile the suspect (s).
				  • Reopen the Pickton file.
				  • Assist with SIUSS data entry.
				  • Improve coordination between the unsolved prostitute murders and the MW from the DTES.
				  • Propose a joint forces task force.
				• If no funding from the RCMP – will go to Attorney General.
					25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.201 (date says 03 Nov 00),
					25.57, Kingsbury, 8225, p.2
					25.60, Field,129, p.75

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
866.	RP	10 Feb 00	• RCMP (Yurkiw)	Notes of Cst Yurkiw indicate: Review VIC97 file as it relates to Pickton – "points of interest flagged in her statement. Timeline – need database program such as access. Pauline says we don't have one Q+A is defunct."	25.58, Yurkiw Notes, 4231, p.12
867.	RP	10 Feb 00	• RCMP (Cater, Yurkiw, McCartney)	Meeting of the Coquitlam Major Crime Section. Assignments given: • Cst Cater to gather info on Pickton to assist the criminal profiler. • Cst Yurkiw to have the property re-photographed as well as initiate a timeline. • Cpl McCartney assigned to start an affidavit.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.131
868.	MEMO	11 Feb 00	• VPD (Shenher, Dureau)	Memo from Cst Shenher to A/Insp Dureau providing an update: • SIUSS has second data entry person. • 22 of the 27 MW have DNA on file now. • No new missings. • POI 390 will be charged. • Many suspects – hard to narrow down. • Once the bad date sheets are reviewed VPD will have covered every avenue discussed – she refers to a meeting yesterday with RCMP.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.172
869.	RP	11 Feb 00	• RCMP (Cater, McCartney) • RCMP - Criminal Profiler (Davidson)	Cpl McCartney requests that Cst Cater begin to develop an Indirect Personality Assessment (IPA) on Pickton. Cst Cater speaks to S/Sgt Davidson who provides direction on the completion of the IPA. Cst Cater speaks to Cst Yurkiw and Cpl McCartney about information that he had learned about VPD Sgt Butler being a childhood friend of Pickton. All agreed that this avenue should be pursued. Cst Cater called Sgt Butler and left a voice message for him at 9:45 a.m.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 33, p.74

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE

870.	MEMO	14 Feb 00	• VPD (McGuinness)
			• VPB
				DCC McGuinness prepared an Administrative Report on 14 Feb 00 (using the Memo provided by Cst Shenher) updating the VPB on the Missing Women investigation. He reports the following:
				• That approx 10 missing women reported last year and all were located within 2 weeks.
				• No new missing women since January 1999.
				• Coroner's office will be assisting with medical records of people who die in hospital.
				• Initial list of 31 Missing Women remains at 27 missing.
				• Abbotsford has a large number of suspects in the Driver investigation and this database has not been accessed to the fullest due to VPD time and resources being limited.
				• The RCMP are going to approach their boss Chief Supt Gary Bass and submit a proposal asking for the following:
				  • To attempt to profile the suspect(s).
				  • Re-open the Pickton file.
				  • Assist with SIUSS data entry and analysis.
				  • Improve coordination with the unsolved prostitute homicides and the Missing Women from the DTES.
				  • Propose a joint forces task force.
				  • If no funding from RCMP they are prepared to go the Attorney General.
				This report also provided an update on MWRT and the reward of $100,000.00 which expires on 01 May 00. He also discusses the Elderly home invasions reward which expires on 24 Feb 00. There is an overview of the investigative steps taken in both investigations. This VPB Meeting will be held on 23 Feb 00.
					25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.54
					25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 21 (2), p.93

871.		14 Feb 00	• VPD (Wolthers, Fell)	Show victim (name withheld) a photo lineup and she picks out POI 390 as her attacker.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.122
872.	RP	14 Feb 00	• RCMP - Criminal Profilers (Filer, Davidson) • VICLAS (St Mars, Kingsbury) • RCMP - Coquitlam (McCartney, Cater)	Cpl McCartney has reviewed the Pickton investigation and has concluded there is sufficient merit in the information to proceed with the investigation. Meeting discussed the following: • Cpl McCartney will be attempting to get a search warrant for the property and an authorization to intercept communications. • Cst Cater will complete the Indirect Personality Assessment to be forwarded to the Profilers. • Handcuffs from 1997 stabbing should be sent to lab to try and obtain DNA of other victims. • Obtain list of victims from VPD that have gone missing since 1997. • Determine if VIC97 is alive. • Determine if Lynn Ellingsen is alive. • Review the 1997 stabbing for the affidavit.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.131 25.12a (ii), PUHU File 99-1252, p.327
873.	MEMO	16 Feb 00	• VICLAS (Port, Wozney) • RCMP (Bass, Henderson)	Memo from Ms. Port of VICLAS explaining that a project is underway to create a timeline of homicides and missing persons in the Province of BC. She has attached a list of missing persons that have been on CPIC for more than 30 days. Ms. Port is requesting that each department conduct a file review on files that belong to them.	25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted 2647, p.9

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
874.	MEMO	16 Feb 00	• VPD (Shenher) • RCMP - Prince Rupert (Wheadon)	Memo from Insp Wheadon to Cst Shenher advising that familial DNA has been collected from Bonita Gurney, mother of MP Michelle Gurney, as requested on 01 Feb 00.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3739, p.47
875.		17 Feb 00	• VPD (Shenher, Alford, Chernoff, Fell, Wolthers, Field, Dickhout, Lepine)	Meeting: • Cst Shenher doing bad date checks and DNA. • SIUSS nearly caught up. • Cst Clark doing CPIC and checks on bad date lists. • Det Lepine and Cst Chernoff working on suspects. Sgt Field's timeline indicates that Emer Fitzgerald will be assisting with data entry. She also notes that the bad date list is extensive.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.132 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.10
876.	MEMO	17 Feb 00	• VPD (Blythe)	Letter from Grandma's House to DCC Blythe complaining about Wayne Leng.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.30
877.	RP	22 Feb 00 0631 hrs	• RCMP North Vancouver Detachment (Chad) • CPIC	Robert Pickton (dob: 24 Oct 49) is queried by S/Sgt Chad. He has no specific recollection of this query but believes he may have been investigating David Pickton for an unrelated offense.	24.1, Offline Pickton CPIC Search, p.5 24.8, CPIC Sources RCMP, Chad, p.1

878.	MEMO	23 Feb 00	• VPB
			• VPD (McGuinness)
				DCC McGuinness prepared an Administrative Report on 14 Feb 00 (using the Memo provided by Cst Shenher) updating the VPB on the Missing Women investigation. He reports the following:
				• That approx 10 missing women reported last year and all were located within 2 weeks.
				• No new missing women since January of 1999.
				• Coroner's office will be assisting with medical records of people who die in hospital.
				• Initial list of 31 Missing Women remains at 27 missing.
				• Abbotsford has a large number of suspects in the Driver investigation and this database has not been accessed to the fullest due to VPD time and resources being limited.
				• The RCMP are going to approach their boss Chief Supt Gary Bass and submit a proposal asking for the following:
				  • To attempt to profile the suspect (s).
				  • Re-open the Pickton file.
				  • Assist with SIUSS data entry and analysis.
				  • Improve coordination with the unsolved prostitute homicides and the Missing Women from the DTES.
				  • Propose a joint forces task force.
				  • If no funding from RCMP they are prepared to go the Attorney General.
				Meeting VPB:
				• Review of the Missing Women Review Team and the Home Invasion Task Force.
				• The reward will expire in May of 2000 and needs to be addressed then.
				• Recommendations will be made to the Province to tighten procedures on collecting information on Jane Doe deaths in hospital.
					25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 21 (2), p.93
					25.34, VPB In-Camera Minutes, p.15
					25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.10

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
879.		24 Feb 00	• VPD (Shenher, Field, Wolthers, Fell, Clark, Alford, Fitzgerald)	Meeting MWRT. Sgt Field's timeline notes that SIUSS is backed up.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.134 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.10
880.	RP	01 Mar 00	• RCMP (Bass, Davidson, Filer, Paulson)	Chief Supt Bass Notebook Entry: Meet Davidson, Filer and Paulson re: proposal on task force – serial cases. Agreed to start with an effort on Valley Prostitute murders first. DNA to be compared. Will add to group when manpower becomes available. S/Sgt Davidson's proposal indicates that there are at least 3 active serial killers in BC. He provides 3 names of possible suspects: • Picton [*sic*], Robert (Willie) (49-10-26) • POI 5082 • POI 11127 He is proposing the creation of a JFO to: • Identify and collect info on all relevant crimes. • Manage a mass suspect pool. • Identify and collect relevant information on high priority suspects. • Manage coordination of DNA. • Provide behavioural and geographical assessments/profiles. • Use the suspect info and the profiles to match suspects. • Conduct follow-up investigations for suspects.	25.53, Gary Bass, 731, p.6 25.35, Keith Davidson, Proposal to Bass, p.1
881.	MEMO	01 Mar 00	• VPD (Field, Dureau)	Memo from Sgt Field to A/Insp Dureau indicating that Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers have put together a package for the Crown in regards to charges against POI 390. Sgt Field indicates that their efforts in this investigation should be commended.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.47
882.		08 Mar 00	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher updates MP Helen Hallmark's file to indicate that she was last seen on 01 Oct 97. This was the last time Helen Hallmark was checked by VPD members and the most accurate time they have for her being last seen.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders 3763, p.75
883.		08 Mar 00	• RCMP (Moulton)	RCMP Coquitlam Management Meeting minutes reflect that Insp Moulton comments that there are 20 homicides outstanding and they cannot assist the general duty side until they are cleaned up.	25.44, Documents Relating to Brad Zalys, 3814, p.168
884.	CPIC RECORDS	10 Mar 00	• VPD (Shenher) • CPIC	Cst Shenher's notes indicate she has reviewed the offline CPIC results (for the MPs) and it is "hard to say since so many people have run them for info since they've gone missing."	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.96
885.	VICLAS	12 Mar 00	• RCMP – Chilliwack (Gunn)	ViCLAS forwarded for MP Wendy Crawford.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3756, p.68

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
886.	NOTES	12 Mar 00	• RCMP – Coquitlam (Sterling)	File Summary Review for MP Elaine Dumba completed for VICLAS. Cst Sterling indicated that investigative delays have occurred due to the complainant's (Louise Dumba) failure to fully disclose information in a timely fashion. Missing and circumstances are suspicious, CPIC entry to be modified (from Compassionate to Locate to Missing). ViCLAS will be submitted if required.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 3135, p.15
887.	MEMO	13 Mar 00	• VPD (Field, McGuinness, Dureau)	Memo from Sgt Field to DCC McGuinness, re: the private investigation firm. Handwritten note from Insp Dureau to DCC McGuinness noted on Memo.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.193 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.45
888.		14 Mar 00	• VPD (Shenher, Field, Dickhout, Clark, Wolthers, Fell, Alford, Fitzgerald)	Meeting of the MWRT: • Cst Clark is going back to GIT. • Emer Fitzgerald is going to SOS. Sgt Field's timeline indicates that the search of Glenhaven's records by Cst Clark is complete. No one found. It was a manual search of over 6300 records.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.96 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.10
889.	MEMO	15 Mar 00	• VPD (Clark, Field)	Memo from Cst Clark to Sgt Field regarding indigent burials that had been canvassed. Looked at over 6300 files dating back to 1976 specifically looking for female deaths which fell within appropriate age category. No info found related to Missing Women.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.126 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.150 (date of Memo in this source is 16 Mar 00)
890.	NOTES	16 Mar 00	• VPD (Field)	Sgt Field's timeline indicates that Cst Clark is returning to GIT. Sgt Field did a live update on the CKNW David Berner show.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.10
891.		18 Mar 00 1000 hrs	• VPD (Shenher, Dickson)	Cst Shenher and Cst Dickson attend the Missing Women Memorial Beach dedication at Crab Park.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.96
892.	MEMO	20 Mar 00	• VPD (Dickhout)	Fax from Patricia Young (mother of MP Frances Young) thanking Cst Dickhout for responding to her enquiries and saying he pretty much answered all her questions. She also commented that it is encouraging to know he is going to follow up.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3734, p.85
893.	V	22 Mar 00	• VPB • VPD (McGuinness, Blythe, Greer, Unger, Daley)	DCC Brian McGuinness announced his retirement effective 31 Mar 00. Mayor Owen and Chief Constable Blythe announced the selection of three new Deputies; Gary Greer, John Unger, and Carolyn Daley.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 26, VPBMinutes04, p.34

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
894.		22 Mar 00	• VPB	Meeting of the VPB. Discussion with regards to the 1999 deficit and it was agreed the Board should emphasize the "extraordinary efforts" in 1999 such as: • Home Invasion Task Force. • Missing Women Task Force. • Wall Street Investigation. • Serbian Protests. • ECOMM. • Grow-ops. • Legal Bills. • Changes in WCB.	25.34, VPB In-Camera Minutes, p.21
895.		28 Mar 00	• VPD (Hovbrender, Grummisch) • RCMP (Lucas)	DNA Legislation Stakeholders Meeting. Also in attendance were the DOJ, Crown's Office, Attorney General, and Corrections. Cost sharing issues were discussed.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.6
896.		30 Mar 00 1300 hrs	• VPD (Dickhout)	Victim: Jennifer Lynn Furminger reported missing (00-69916 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.206 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3747, p.25 (original MP report)
897.		31 Mar 00	• VPD (Cameron, Chu) • VPD - E-Comm (McMahon)	Memo from Cameron to E-Comm supervisors regarding failure to properly follow procedure regarding missing persons. Sandy Cameron indicates there has been a failure of E-Comm personnel to enter the name of the actual party cancelling the missing report – and this is mandatory. Sandy Cameron also indicates that they do not want the original missing person report sent to them. Once the report is faxed from E-Comm, they consider that to be the original. Sandy Cameron states it would be up to them if they want to keep the original reports. An undated Memo from Sandy Cameron to Jim Chu indicates that the problem is still on-going even after her first Memo was sent to E-Comm three times. The procedure was put in place last year and they are not following it. Sandy Cameron is requesting a meeting to resolve the issue.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 24, p.234
898.		04 Apr 00 0020 hrs	• RCMP Surrey (Peck)	Cpl Peck queried Pickton on CPIC. He was no notes and no recollection but believes it was routine patrol.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton Search p. 5 24.8, CPIC Sources RCMP, Peck, p.1
899.		05 Apr 00	• VPD (Feil)	Notes of Cst Feil indicate STW (name withheld) picked out Pickton after she was shown photographs. The STW indicated she went to a house in Surrey/Coquitlam. "Hot tub, 3 bedroom house (subdivision) BJ, provided drugs, wanted camera with hot tub (refused). Vehicle?"	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 22, p.91

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
900.	RP	12 Apr 00	• VPD (Fell, Wolthers)	Notes of Cst Wolthers indicate STW 6901 picked out Pickton after she was shown photographs. She last saw him last year about walking and she used to see him around Oppenheimer Park. Notes of Cst Fell indicate STW (name withheld) picked out Pickton after she was shown photographs. Notes indicated he drove a blue old van with a white top and he drove around. Notes of Cst Fell indicate she had seen him a few times.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 23, p.28 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 22, p.99
901.	RP	14 Apr 00	• RCMP - Coquitlam FIS (Thompson)	Cpl Thompson took further aerial photographs of the farm and property at 953 Dominion Avenue.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.133
902.	RP	18 Apr 00	• RCMP (Zalys, Moulton, Yurkiw, Pollock)	S/Sgt Zalys met with Cst Yurkiw after speaking with Insp Moulton to get a status update on the Pickton file. Cst Yurkiw and Sgt Pollock both said they were unable to work on the Pickton file due to the recent homicide. S/Sgt Zalys told them Insp Moulton still thought it was a priority but they would not be given any further resources and they would have to investigate when time permitted and do the "best we can when we can". Notes from S/Sgt Zalys indicate that he spoke to Insp Moulton regarding the Pickton and the Karaoke file and he is told to "drop Picton [*sic*] for the time being. - no resources".	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices App L, Timeline, p.133 25.44 Documents Relating to Brad Zalys 3814, p.182
903.	MEMO	18 Apr 00	• VPD - Special Support Unit	Document listing all accused persons names with attached license plate information for all STW assaults from 1991 to 1999.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 20 (4 of 4), p.172
904.	NOTES	18 Apr 00	• VPD (Shenher)	Notes of Cst Shenher indicate "Fell/Wolthers in Lethbridge?? No discussion - no meeting."	25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted 2891, p.18
905.	NOTES	18 Apr 00	• VPD (Field)	Sgt Field's timeline indicates that Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers went to Lethbridge, AB and arrested POI 390 for 12 counts of sexual assault. She notes that there is a difference of opinion as to his "status as a killer".	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.10
906.	MEMO	20 Apr 00	• VPD (Shenher) • CPD	CPIC message from Cst Shenher to CPD requesting assistance with the comparison of names and photos regarding MP Janet Henry. This is in response to a tip received that she was living there under a different name – investigation revealed not the same person.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3723, p.350

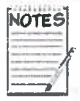
LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
907.		20 Apr 00	• VPD (Shenher, Dickhout)	Email from Cst Shenher to Cst Dickhout regarding a message from Eric Junger that the two found legs are still unidentified. Cst Shenher advises that Junger said their DNA is still being tested and results should be back within in the next week or so. Cst Shenher comments that if they don't get a match they should get a DNA sample from the mother of Frances Young and send it to Junger for testing.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3734, p.177
908.		20 Apr 00	• VPD (Shenher) • LPD (Duncan)	Cst Shenher spoke with Sgt Duncan of the LPD in regards to the arrest and interview of POI 390. Sgt Duncan indicated from his perspective, things went well.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.152
909.		25 Apr 00	• RCMP (Zalys, Moulton)	Notes made by S/Sgt Zalys in Coquitlam RCMP SCU that he speaks to Inspector Moulton noting: "-also discussed Pickton again →if he turned out to be responsible → inquiry! → deal with that if the times comes! (MCM course – Dix)"	25.44 Documents Related to Brad Zalys 3814, p.182
910.		25 Apr 00	• VPD (Shenher, Field, Wolthers, Fell, Dickhout)	Meeting: Discussion of POI 390 and the arrest and subsequent interview in Lethbridge.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.155 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.10
911.		25 Apr 00 2042 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Brenda Ann Wolfe reported missing by her sister (00-90848 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.222 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3806, p.4 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3762, p.63, 82, 94 (original MP report) 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 3081, p.25 (original MP file)
912.		25 Apr 00	• VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher sends a fax to Calgary Police with a photo of Janet Henry.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3723, p.348
913.		26 Apr 00	• VPB	Minutes from VPB meeting. Sgt. Field was seeking a one year extension for the Missing Women reward. $30,000 from the VPB and $70,000 from the Attorney General's office.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 26, VPB Minutes 04, p.70
914.		26 Apr 00	• VPD (Field, Fell)	Memo from Cst Fell to Sgt Field providing an itinerary/summary of their trip to Lethbridge, Alberta to arrest POI 390.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.157
915.		28 Apr 00	• VPD (Cameron)	Letter from Patricia Belanger in regards to MP Brenda Wolfe. She is thanking the VPD for their help and advised that they have given the family hope again. A photograph of Brenda Wolfe is forwarded as well.	24.17a, Original Missing Women Binders 3762, p.68

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
916.	MEMO	02 May 00	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field about transferring the POI 390 Sexual Assault investigation over to SOS.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.165 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.11
917.	MEMO	02 May 00	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field outlining issues with Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers and their investigative skills.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.166
918.	MEMO	03 May 00	• VPD (Field, Fell, Wolthers)	Memo from Sgt Field to Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers, re: MPRT Wind Down.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.140
919.	MEMO	03 May 00	• VPD (Shenher)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Chief Coroner Larry Campbell asking him to check, Health Care, Coroner, Public Trustee, Vital Statistics and Financial Statistics for records of the Missing Women.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.84
920.	E	03 May 00	• VPD (Field, Spencer)	Email from Sgt Field to Insp Spencer regarding Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers and the problems surrounding their investigation of POI 390 and problems with them throughout their participation in the MWRT.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.281
921.	NOTES	04 May 00	• VPD (Field, Wolthers, Fell)	Sgt Field's notes indicate she had a meeting with Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers and discussed the problems with the interview of POI 390 and discussed their personality issues and other problems.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.312
922.	MEMO	04 May 00	• VPD (Dickhout, Cameron)	Letter from the private investigation firm to Mrs. Young (mother of victim Frances Young). Of interest it indicates that the firm's Coran LaPierre met with Cst Dickhout and Sandy Cameron and provided them with the information that they found. The letter indicates that Sandy Cameron was quick to inform them that any information the police turned up would not be released to the firm. The firm says they left with a good feeling that Cst Dickhout would follow up on the information.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 3085, p.22
923.	MEMO	05 May 00	• VPD (Fell, Wolthers, Field)	Memo from Csts Wolthers and Fell to Sgt Field regarding the information that they were told about the review winding down and their transfers back. Csts Fell and Wolthers wrote: "The MPRT investigation quite simply is uncharted policing territory. 22 woman [*sic*] missing without a trace since 1995 would bring any experienced investigator to the conclusion 22 woman [*sic*] have murdered [*sic*] by a serial killer(s)."	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 23, p.3
924.	MEMO	05 May 00	• VPD (Shenher, Spencer)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Insp Spencer advising him that she believes Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers will continue to work on POI 390 and not tell anyone. She feels that they will continue do this unless directly told not to by a supervisor.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.250
925.	MEMO	08 May 00	• VPD (Shenher)	Letter from Cst Shenher to all hospitals where the Missing Women posters were sent. She advised the hospitals to place "Located" stickers over four women – STW 12677, STW 19007, STW 19002 and Karen Smith.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.139, 147, 298

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
926.		09 May 00	• VPD (Field) • MWRT	Meeting with the MWRT as per Sgt Field's timeline. SIUSS continues to be an issue. Data mining discussed.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.11
927.		09 May 00	• VPD (Shenher, Wolthers, Fell)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers asking for items prior to them leaving the MWRT including: • Completed investigative log. • List of contacts. • Synopsis of POI 390 dealings in Lethbridge. • Interview notes for the 3 hours not on tape in Lethbridge. • List of samples provided to the RCMP lab for profiling. • Copy of the information to obtain. • Any other relevant information. • Cell phone and charger.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.222
928.		09 May 00	• VPD (Field, Spencer)	Email from Sgt Field to Insp Spencer indicating she has spoken to the whole team and advised them what is happening with the remaining files. She indicates SOS will follow up on any sexual assault files and PUHU or some other formed task force will be looking at the "unsolved hooker homicides" and the Missing Women.	25.18, VPD Phase 2 Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.249
929.		09 May 00	• VPD (Field, Spencer, Fell, Wolthers)	Sgt Field conducted with Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers in regards to the investigation into POI 390. They will finish up remaining files and return to previous duties. Cst Wolthers notes indicate there was a "going away talk" by the Insp and issues were discussed such as interview techniques, search warrants, personalities, and egos. He was advised by Insp Spencer that he was being moved back to the drug unit and that he had various concerns about Cst Wolthers policing abilities. Insp Spencer told him that we don't police like cowboys anymore and that he had crossed the line.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.11 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 15) Wolthers Notes, p.39, 40
930.		09 May 00	• RCMP – Chilliwack (Gunn) • VPD (Dickhout)	Memo from Cst Gunn to Cst Dickhout outlining the MP Wendy Crawford case and that she may be another missing STW to add to his file.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3756, p.61
931.		09 May 00	• VPD (Field, Shenher)	Notes of Cst Shenher indicate that she met with Sgt Field and that Sgt Field encouraged her to file her workplace harassment complaint against Cst Wolthers if she wanted. Sgt Field told her to document it fully.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 2891, p.19
932.		10 May 00	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field providing an update on the Missing Women. She indicates that they are still looking for 27 women. Pickton is one of three suspects, along with POI 390 and POI 2372. A summary of investigative avenues taken is provided as well.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1 Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.170 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, UnNamed Binder, p.192 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.11
933.		10 May 00	• VPD (Field) • RCMP (Henderson) • PUHU	Sgt Field's timeline indicates there was a meeting with S/Sgt Henderson and the profiling unit and they discuss the RCMP taking over the Missing Women file "since it falls within their parameters." He agreed to conduct a review.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.11

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
934.	MEMO	11 May 00	• VPD (Fell, Wolthers)	Letter from Conrad MacNeil and Alicia Hinger (both Psychologists) to Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers indicating they have gone through half of the material on POI 390 (interviews). They conclude at this point that they both "have little doubt that POI 390 is responsible for most, if not all of the Missing Women involved in your investigation".	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.275 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 22) Wolthers Notes, p.5 (7 of 20),
935.	MEMO	12 May 00	• VPD (Fell, Wolthers)	Memo from Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers to Chief Constable Blythe – it is submitted through the chain of command to Insp Spencer. The Memo indicated that they believed a serial killer or killers were involved in the Missing Women. Handwritten note from Insp Spencer to DCC Unger indicate he will be discussing it with Cst Fell, Cst Wolthers and Sgt Field after which they may wish to appeal it with DCC Unger. Cst Wolthers notes indicate that he attended to the Chief Constable's office and was advised the he was in a meeting with DCC Unger. Cst Wolthers was told to go through the chain of command and that DCC Unger would not see him until he saw Insp Spencer. He noted that he returned to 312 Main Street, but Insp Spencer was not in.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 23, p.8 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.255, 315 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 15) Wolthers Notes, p.40
936.	MEMO	12 May 00	• VPD (Fell, Wolthers)	Memo from Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers to Sgt Field regarding POI 390 investigation and responding to the "wind down" memo from Field. [Same memo from 05 May 00.]	25.18 VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.277
937.	NOTES	13 May 00	• RCMP – Chilliwack (Gunn)	Cst Gunn tells MP Wendy Crawford's family that the file will be entering a 6 month review cycle process.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3756, p.60
938.	MEMO	17 May 00	• VPD (Field, Spencer)	Memo from Sgt Field to Insp Spencer regarding the work of Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers. Sgt Field comments that she did not know that they were going to interview POI 390 about the Missing Women. She then commented: "At any rate, this was still a missing persons investigation and not a serial killer investigation as they allude to constantly. We still have no evidence of such, only speculation."	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.151
939.	MEMO	17 May 00	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field regarding the MPRT. This is a rebuttal Memo to what Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers had written in their Memo to their Chief. Of note she says that Pickton was a good suspect but they ignored him.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.155
940.	MEMO	17 May 00	• VPD - Polygraph Section (Lean, Paulson) • VPD (Spencer)	Memo from the Polygraph Section to Insp Spencer regarding the critique of Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers interview of POI 390.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.163 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.288
941.	MEMO	18 May 00	• VPD (Unger) • VPB	Memo from DC Unger to the VPB providing an update on the MWRT. The MWRT (he refers to it as the Missing Person Task Force) and the Home Invasion Task Force have both been actively investigating leads and preparing cases to present to the Crown. A more complete report will be prepared for the next update.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 26, VPBMinutes04, p.102

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
942.	MEMO	23 May 00	• VPD (Shenher) • RCMP (Bigonesse) • Wisconsin PD	Cst Bigonesse contacts Cst Shenher in regards to unidentified human remains that were found in Wisconsin. They ask for photographs and dental records of MP Jacqueline McDonell and MP Marcella Creison to be sent to Wisconsin. Follow-up on the 25 May 00 that neither woman matches the body in Wisconsin.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders 3733, p.48
943.	MEMO	23 May 00	• VPD (Shenher) • RCMP	Letter from Cst Shenher to all RCMP Detachments where the Missing Women posters were sent. Cst Shenher asks them to place "Located" stickers over four women – STW 12677, STW 19007, STW 19002 and Karen Smith.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.349
944.	RP	23 May 00	• RCMP (Cater) • RCMP - Criminal Profiler (Davidson)	Memo from Cst Cater to S/Sgt Davidson attaching the Indirect Personality Assessment (IPA) for Pickton. The memo also indicates that the file is maintained by Cst Yurkiw.	25.44 Documents Relating to Brad Zalys, 3814, p.69
945.		23 May 00	• VPD (Field)	Sgt Field's timeline indicates that she attended a homicide conference in Toronto, ON and spoke to attendees regarding the case and canvassed them to ascertain if there were similar cases in North America.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.12
946.		29 May 00	• VPD (Field)	Sgt Field's notes indicate: At JIBC on MCM Course. Sgt Field's timeline indicates that she presented the Missing Women case on this course and there were no other suggestions except to start a JFO.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 14, Field Binder, p.5 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.12
947.	MEMO	31 May 00	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field responding to comments of Cst Wolthers and Cst Fell in regards to the MWRT. Of note she says that Pickton was a good suspect but they ignored him. [Same memo from 17 May 00.]	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.224
948.	MEMO	01 Jun 00	• VPD (Shenher, Spencer)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Insp Spencer regarding Cst Wolthers and security in the MWRT office.	25.13b, VPD Phase1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.229
949.	E	12 Jun 00	• RCMP (Bigonesse) • VPD (Shenher) • Wisconsin PD	Email between Cst Bigonesse, Wisconsin Police, and Cst Shenher regarding found human remains and their similarities with Jacqueline McDonell. They have confirmed through fingerprints that the found human remains are not Jacqueline McDonell.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3748, p.71
950.	NOTES	12 Jun 00	• VPD (Field)	Sgt Field's timeline indicates that she returned from approved leave. There were still major problems with SIUSS caused by the switch from DOS to Oracle with no prior notice.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.12
951.	MEMO	13 Jun 00	• VPD (Spencer, Unger)	Memo from Insp Spencer to DCC Unger regarding Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers. One of the recommendations he suggests is to forward information to the Internal Investigation Squad for determination of any breaches of conduct.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.126 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.328

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
952.	MEMO	14 Jun 00	• VPD (Unger , Blythe)	Memo from DCC Unger to Chief Constable Blythe regarding Cst Feli and Cst Wolthers outlining what he sees as two failures of the VPD. One, that Cst Feli and Cst Wolthers were given free reign to investigate an incident well beyond their scope of experience and ability. Two, that there was no supervision provided. He recommends this report be reviewed by the Internal Investigation Section for possible PSA charges of Neglect of Duty as there may be permanent damage of this investigation if it leads to a homicide.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.125 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.333
953.		14 Jun 00	• RCMP (McCarl)	POI 1588 is eliminated as per DNA to the Agassiz Homicides.	25.52, Project E-Valley, 7440, p.51
954.	MEMO	14 Jun 00	• Idaho State Police • RCMP – Calgary (Cantafio) • VPD	Letter from Calgary RCMP to the VPD advising them that Idaho State Police have received information about a homicide that occurred in 1989. They have searched CPIC records and found that MP Ingrid Soet is a possible match to information. They attached a composite drawing of the victim. It is believed the victim was in Utah visiting her child.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3794, p.83
955.		14 Jun 00	• VPD (Dickhout)	Case investigation log note for MP Jennifer Furminger indicates "recommend ViCLAS".	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3747, p.13
956.	MEMO	21 Jun 00	• VPD (Dickhout) • RCMP (Cantafio) • Idaho State Police (Hopkins)	Fax from Cst Dickhout to the Idaho State Police (copy to Cst Cantafio RCMP Calgary) indicating that the composite of a murdered victim from Idaho does resemble MP Ingrid Soet and he indicates that she did have a child in the USA.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3794, p.82 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3750, p.61
957.		29 Jun 00	• VPD (Field)	Sgt Field's notes indicate that Cst Dickhout advises 5 new files – BBY, Pemberton, 2 Vancouver – need work. Advise Spencer. Morning Meeting – advise DCC – Need more bodies to help get the file in order to turn over to the RCMP. "May have to wait until September."	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 14, Field Binder, p.4 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.12
958.		06 Jul 00	• VPD (Shenher) • Idaho State Police (Robinson)	Notes in MP Ingrid Soet's file indicating the Idaho State Police are reluctant to show the accused a photograph of Ingrid Soet because he is enjoying all the attention and may not be honest.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3794, p.87
959.	MEMO	07 Jul 00	• VPD (Shenher, Boyd)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Sgt Boyd requesting approval for SIUSS updates that will allow other information to be entered onto the system, such as DEYAS bad date sheets and traffic violations.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.4
960.	MEMO	21 Jul 00	• VPD (Cunningham, Beach)	Memo from A/Insp Cunningham to Insp Beach advising him that a report of a found naked STW needs to be investigated further and there is a good description of a vehicle that could potentially be a good suspect for the MWRT. A/Insp Cunningham is asking that a proper report be submitted and the appropriate follow up be completed.	25.16b, Project Amelia Files, 2371, p.7

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
961.	NOTES	21 Jul 00	• RCMP (Zalys, Sterling)	Re: MP Elaine Dumba. S/Sgt Zalys comments in the continuation report that after reviewing the file it appears much confusion could have had been alleviated had the file been fully explained and better organized from the onset. He also questions whether Coquitlam should have initiated the investigation at all but he is unsure which jurisdiction may have been more appropriate. S/Sgt Zalys writes that because the rest of the unit is busy he will look after this file himself. S/Sgt Zalys is very critical of the way Cst Sterling handled the file and comments about the lack of follow up, ViCLAS not submitted promptly after requested, decisions made based on incorrect information, no reply after updates requested, continuation reports not updated. He also comments that it appeared that the onus was placed on the complainant to obtain Elaine Dumba's dental records. There is also no response after Cst Sterling requests Sgt Pollock to review the file. S/Sgt Zalys also comments that Idaho State Police thought it was possible that Elaine Dumba could be the victim in a homicide from1989 but that Cst Sterling wrote that she did not have a child so it couldn't have been her. S/Sgt Zalys learned the Elaine Dumba did in fact have a child that had been adopted out.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 3135, p.135
962.	E	28 Jul 00	• VPD (Field, Drennan)	Email from Sgt Field to Cst Drennan indicating that America's Most Wanted did not do what they had promised and have "stirred 'the serial killer' theory again." They replayed the same show after Cst Shenher had spent a week speaking to them. Sgt Field would like to address the issue in a letter and requested Cst Drennan's thoughts.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.346
963.	RP	09 Aug 00 1646 hrs	• CPIC • DPD (Leech, Wilson)	CPIC query of Pickton. Cst Leech, along with Cst Wilson, recalls stopping a one ton flat bed truck in poor condition in the area of 47A Avenue and 51 Street in Ladner (South Delta). Pickton was with a white female, middle age, skinny, medium length curly brown hair.	24.1, Offline CPIC Search Pickton, p.5 24.5, Leech, Ramsden, p.1
964.	MEMO	10 Aug 00	• VPD (Spencer) • PUHU (Henderson)	Memo from A/DCC Spencer to A/Insp Henderson discussing the delay in turning over the Missing Women files for review is due to SIUSS not being completely current with information. File review needed but SIUSS won't be ready until "possibly October."	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.26
965.	RP	16 Aug 00 1309 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP - Prince George (Einarson)	CPIC queries done on Pickton in relation to an attempted murder investigation in the Prince George area. Cst Einarson recalls that Pickton's name emerged when a ViCALS query was conducted.	24.1, Offline CPIC Search Pickton, p.5 25.15, Vetting Not Required, 3463 p. 3
966.	RP	17 Aug 00 0437 hrs	• RCMP (Einarson, Moore) • CPIC	Cpl Einarson requests Sgt Moore from the CPIC Centre to conduct an offline CPIC query on Pickton.	24.1, Offline CPIC Search Pickton, p.9
967.	MEMO	23 Aug 00	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Memo from Cst Shenher to A/Insp Field advising problems with Strike Force cameras that have existed since her time in 1996. She is requesting fixing the cameras and providing training to operate same.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.57

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
968.	MEMO	25 Aug 00	• VPD (Field, LePard)	Memo from A/Insp Field to Insp LePard regarding a staffing request study. A/Insp. Field outlines the impact that Stinchcombe has had on policing and specifically the Major Crime section in preparing cases for court. Also speaks to witness management, warrants, DNA, One-Party Consents, Part VI's, appeals, homicide trials, Task Forces, and Missing Persons. A/Insp Field wrote: "if this Department is committed to solving crime, they must embrace this philosophy [MCM]. However, it is apparent that this will not occur without an increase in manpower somewhere within the Major Crime Section. Plans to alleviate the current configuration are currently being analyzed by Inspector Spencer."	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, MiscDoc2, p.124
969.		07 Sep 00	• VPD (Shenher)	Texas Department of Public Safety (via the Dumas Police Department) compared Helen Hallmark's dental information to an unidentified body found in Texas – negative results.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3763, p.83
970.	MEMO	14 Sep 00	• VPD (Field, Spencer)	Memo from A/Insp Field to A/DCC Spencer providing an update on Major Crime Section activities: "The Missing Persons Review Team is currently evaluating and re-assessing the data collected. There have been some problems with the SUISS [*sic*] computer program currently being utilized. The Provincial Historical Homicide Unit will be assisting with the investigation once this assessment is complete."	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 12 (1 of 3), p.22
971.	NOTES	15 Sep 00	• VPD (Field)	Sgt Field's timeline indicates that Dorothy Alford is off on extended leave. The team now consists of Sgt Field, Cst Shenher (applied for another position), Cst Dickhout (has other MP responsibilities) and some helping with SIUSS entry. Decision made to concentrate on the most recent missing from 1995 to 1999. Temp employee filling in for data entry clerk.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.12
972.	CPIC RECORDS	21 Sep 00	• RCMP – Burnaby (Pike) • CPIC	CPIC message sent to all RCMP agencies in BC and police departments. Information was provided that they had located two vehicles with pornography and other suspicious items such as a blue sheet with a small amount of blood and body fluid, large collapsible hunting knife, wooden box built into a vehicle with shovel, dirt, bolt cutters, hypodermic needles, green garbage bags and brand new locks. The message indicated the box was big enough to hide an adult inside it. The registered owner is flagged POI11409 as violent, mentally unstable and career criminal including violent sex.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 14, Field, p.550
973.	MEMO	29 Sep 00	• VPD (Field, Spencer)	Memo from Sgt Field to Insp Spencer outlining the setbacks for the RCMP review mainly the lack of manpower of trained SIUSS data entry persons. Handwritten notes to DCC Unger from Insp Spencer ask if he has any pull to get Cst Jarvis.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.182
974.	NOTES	U/K Day Oct 00	• VPD (Shenher)	Sgt Field's timeline indicates that Cst Shenher appeared live on the Vicki Gabereau show.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.12

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
975.	MEMO	02 Oct 00	• VPD (Spencer, Unger)	Memo from Insp Spencer to DCC Unger discussing staffing issues in the Major Crime Section. He indicates they have lost two investigators who have yet to be replaced and have assigned 57 Major Case investigations. Several cases are going to court and witness and case management is time consuming. He mentions that the Missing Women Review Team is losing Cst Shenher as she was successful in obtaining a spot in the Diversity Unit but before she goes her and Sgt. Field are preparing to hand over the case to the PUHU. Also, the civilian clerk in MWRT booked off sick on stress leave and they are scrambling to find adequate assistance for clerical support.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.120
976.	RP	04 Oct 00 0810 hrs	• CPIC • VPD (Shenher)	Cst Shenher conducted a CPIC query on Robert 'Picton'.	24.3, Offline CPIC Picton, p.11
977.		10 Oct 00	• VPD (Shenher, Dickhout)	Meeting with the Spokane Task Force, Cst Shenher and Cst Dickhout down in Washington in regards to killer Robert Lee Yates.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.46
978.	MEMO	10 Oct 00	• VPD (Wolthers, Fell, Stewart)	Memo from Cst Wolthers and Cst Fell to Sgt Stewart. Csts Wolthers and Fell indicate they completely stand by the report that they had addressed to Chief Constable Blythe. They believe that POI 390 is responsible for most of the Missing Women from the DTES. They further discuss more POI's that they believe may be responsible for murder.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 22) Wolthers Notes, p.10 (18 of 20),
979.	MEMO	12 Oct 00	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field providing an overview of the information from the Spokane Task Force presentation.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 20 (4 of 4), p.138
980.	MEMO	12 Oct 00	• VPD (Field, Rossmo)	Memo from Sgt Field to Det/Insp Rossmo requesting a follow-up on his original assessment and a review of new information.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.180
981.	E	12 Oct 00	• VPD (Rossmo, Spencer, Unger)	Email from Insp Spencer to DCC Unger indicating that Det/Insp Rossmo has received a hardcopy of the email (from Sgt Field) and that the follow-up and review of new information is a priority.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.311
982.	MEMO	13 Oct 00	• VPD (Field, Rossmo)	Memo from Sgt Field to Det/Insp Rossmo asking for an updated opinion on his review of Missing Women. [Same memo from dated 12 Oct 00.]	25.13b,VPD Phase1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.312
983.	MEMO	17 Oct 00	• VPD (Shenher, Field)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field providing an update that she and Cst Dickhout travelled to Tacoma, WA for a meeting with Spokane Task Force regarding murders by Robert Lee Yates. Yates had spent some time in BC but investigators were still working on timeline. She learns from investigators that Yates was described by STW's as a model date, generous and non-violent. [Same memo dated 12 Oct 00 with no redactions.]	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.3

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
984.	MEMO	17 Oct 00	• VPD (Field, Spencer)	Memo from Sgt Field to Insp Spencer. The Memo indicates that Cst Jarvis is not available and they once again have no SIUSS data entry person.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.183 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.12
985.	E	17 Oct 00	• VPD (Shenher, Field, Unger)	Email from Cst Shenher to Sgt Field that gets forwarded to DCC Unger. Cst Shenher attaches her Memo from the meeting with the Spokane Task Force.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.2
986.	RP	18 Oct 00	• VPD (Shenher)	Notes made that Pickton File- "Not concluded – add photos to file (Picton [sic] – Binder) + SIUSS"	25.13b VPD Phase 1, Binder 31 (3 of 3 Copy) p.178
987.		20 Oct 00	• VPD (Rossmo)	Det/Insp Rossmo's log indicates a meeting with Kate at the Downtown Eastside Safety Office.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, My Misc Notes, p.52
988.	MEMO	24 Oct 00	• VPB	PACE requests a meeting with the Vancouver Police Board to discuss the benefits of having a Sex Trade Liaison officer.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 26, VPB Minutes 03, p.120
989.	E	26 Oct 00	• VPD (Shenher)	Email from Cst Shenher to Wayne Leng advising that she is going to be transferring out and Sgt Field will be taking over. She replied that she is in the process of contacting the family members to tell them she is moving on. She also indicates that perhaps fresh eyes will bring new ideas to the investigation.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2856, p.22
990.	TIP TIP	31 Oct 00	• VPD • RCMP – London, England (Ramsey)	Tip information received about a male that may be responsible for killing the Missing Women POI 4996 – Tip 1315.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 20 (4 of 4), p.46, 48
991.		01 Nov 00		Victim: Dawn Crey last seen. [A post-arrest investigation report prepared by Project Evenhanded indicates a date last seen of 07 Nov 00.]	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.203 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3759, p.9 (original MP report)
992.	MEMO	02 Nov 00	• RCMP (Zalys) • VPD (Shenher)	S/Sgt Zalys speaks to Cst Shenher about MP Elaine Dumba. Cst Shenher checks with Vice and determines that Elaine Dumba was a prostitute in Vancouver in the 1970's.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 3135, p.95

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
993.		06 Nov 00	• VPD (Field, Rossmo • RCMP (Flie, Davidson))	Sgt Field's notes indicate a meeting in Kelowna – Profiling with Det/Insp Rossmo, Cpl Filer and S/Sgt Davidson 06-10 NOV 00. Conclusion from members – Agassiz and MP files are related – need task force. Sgt Field's Pickton Timeline indicates that she presented the Pickton case during this conference. Members of Coquitlam Detachment were present and advised they were still working on the file. Discussions were conducted re: potential DNA from VIC97 and the legality of its use.	25.22 VPD Phase 3, Box 14, Field Binder, p.3 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 18) Field's Pickton Timeline, p.11 25.64, SIUSS to E&R, r129, p.69
994.		07 Nov 00		Victim: Dawn Crey last seen as per Pickton post-arrest investigation report prepared by Project Evenhanded. [Original MP report indicates date last seen as 01 Nov 00.]	25.12b Report to Crown Counsel, p.38
995.		07 Nov 00	• VPD (Shenher, Field, Spencer)	Cst Shenher details an overview of the investigation of the Missing Women to date in a memo to Sgt Field and Insp Spencer. Included of interest is: • When she joined the unit in July of 1998 there were 19 missing women, by the end of that year there were 25, by the end of 1999 there were 32 – 4 have been located (2 alive and 2 deceased) • That there are three potential suspects that stand out – Pickton being one of them. They recently became aware that Pickton had been interviewed but do not know the contents. • Nine people from the victim files need to be located and interviewed – they were assigned to Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers but not completed • She describes the numerous other investigative avenues explored – and the results • S/Sgt Davidson – Profiler RCMP indicates that there is not enough info (such as bodies, times and places victims went missing) to do a suspect profile. Det/Insp Rossmo is of the same opinion. • Victim files still need to be entered onto SIUSS – SIUSS updated their system without telling VPD – set MWRT back weeks at the very least. • Cst Shenher feels a review is needed for new ideas. • There is a need to focus more attention on possible suspects and locating these women's bodies	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.51
996.		08 Nov 00	• VPD (Dickhout)	ViCLAS submitted for Jennifer Furminger.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3747, p.15
997.		09 Nov 00	• VPD (Chernoff)	Fax from Cst Chernoff to Frank Waters "Investigations" requesting information on POI 6029 from Alberta.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 20 (4 of 4), p.41
998.		Fall 00 After 10 Nov 00	• VPD (Field) • RCMP (McCarl)	Handwritten letter from Cst McCarl to Sgt Field (provided to her after the profiling meeting from 6-10 Nov 00). He indicates that he feels strongly that a serial killer is responsible for Vancouver's missing sex trade workers as well as other missing women and homicides in the lower mainland and Vancouver Island. He further states, without a viable plan and dedicated resources assigned to the problem, the issue will not be resolved to an acceptable level of satisfaction. A task force of VPD, RCMP, MCU and ViCLAS should be implemented immediately.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.2

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
999.		14 Nov 00	• VPD (Field, Spencer)	Sgt Field's timeline indicates that she told Insp Spencer about the need for a JFO.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.12
1000.		15 Nov 00	• VPD (Shenher) • Fauquier Sheriff's Department (Junger)	Cst Shenher sends another two samples of familial DNA swabs (MP Frances Young and MP Michelle Gurney) to Sgt Junger of the Fauquier Sheriff's Department. They are to be compared to the unidentified human legs that were found.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.129
1001.		16 Nov 00	• VPD (Shenher)	Fax from Cst Shenher to Norm Libel of the Chief's Coroner's Office. She advised him of the two human legs that were found in the area policed in the United States by the Fauquier Sheriff's Department. She would like the Coroner to provide a warrant to Det Dickhout to obtain DNA samples from the BC Cancer Society so she can forward them for comparison. The Memo indicates she is leaving the MWRT next week.	25.13b VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.149 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.122
1002.		17 Nov 00	• VPD (Shenher)	Memo to front line officers reminding them to forward any information from the street to Sgt Field as Cst Shenher will be leaving the MWRT shortly. Cst Shenher sent this Memo in an email to Jan English requesting that they forward the Memo on to the Deputy [Unger] and the patrol briefing boards.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.66 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Docs 02, p. 5
1003.		21 Nov 00	• VPD (Shenher, Spencer, Field)	Memo from Cst Shenher to Insp Spencer and Sgt Field. Provides an overview and indicates there are few leads or solid suspects but 3 stand out. Pickton is one of them. [Same memo dated 07 Nov 00.]	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.92
1004.		21 Nov 00	• RCMP (Kingsbury, Henderson, McCarl) • RCMP - Criminal Profilers (Davidson, Filer) • VPD (Field, Spencer)	Meeting. Purpose to discuss the missing STW's and who would be in charge of this JFO. Also discussed crime scene DNA and inputting it into the bank.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.1
1005.		21 Nov 00	• RCMP - Coquitlam (Strachan, Yurkiw) • RCMP - Southwest District - Major Crime (McCarl)	Cst Strachan received information from Cst Yurkiw that Agassiz and Mission found 3 Vancouver STW's and 2 had the same crime scene DNA. Proposed that DNA from their crime scenes be compared to Pickton. Cst Strachan located a previous exhibit (Pickton's blood soaked bandages) from the VIC97 incident. They deemed this exhibit to be cast off DNA and it was sent to the lab for comparison.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.141 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.133
1006.		21 Nov 00	• VPD (Field, Spencer)	Memo from Sgt Field to A/DCC Spencer providing an overview of the presentation that Sgt Field gave the previous week at an RCMP sponsored Profiling Seminar [possibly the meeting on 21 Nov 00]. Sgt Field's Memo indicated that Det/Insp Rossmo was also present. Group discussion after the presentations concluded the following: • There is nothing further that could be explored to locate the missing women that hasn't already been done. • The Missing Women are most likely linked to the Agassiz murders. • A JFO is needed.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.188 25.23, Missing PE Overview Documents, 2578, p.1 25.52, Project E-Valley, 7440, p.85

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1007.	E	22 Nov 00	• RCMP (Henderson, Bass)	Email from A/Insp Henderson to Assistant Commissioner Bass updating him that he met with Insp Spencer from VPD, ViCLAS, Profilers, and Chilliwack RCMP regarding the missing 25 women in Vancouver. He advises that for some time it was felt that someone would coordinate the matter which has not happened. As such he assigned it to the MCS Special Projects Coordinator who was Sgt Adam to gather information and determine the extent of the situation.	25.48b, Henderson, 7899, p.1 25.52, Project E-Valley, 7440, p.90
1008.	NOTES	22 Nov 00	• RCMP (Adam, Henderson)	Notes of Sgt Adam indicate that A/Insp Henderson provided him with a package in regards to the missing and murdered STW's. Sgt Adam is assigned to coordinate and set out the direction of this case.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 2639, p.8
1009.	MEMO	22 Nov 00	• VPD (Field, Spencer)	Memo from Sgt Field to Insp Spencer regarding staffing and reorganization. She asks for another Sergeant to be added to the complement of Major Crime due to the ongoing concerns in the Missing Person Unit since July 1998. The one Sergeant is responsible for an 8 person Homicide team as well as the Missing Person Unit and Coroner's Liaison officer. She mentions that since the last reorganization the section is now without a Staff Sergeant.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.116
1010.	RP	22 Nov 00	• RCMP (Strachan, Yurkiw) • RCMP - FLV (Wladichuk)	Fax from Cst Strachan and Cst Yurkiw to S/Sgt Wladichuk of the FLV requesting lab analysis and comparison of Pickton and the DNA samples from the Agassiz murders.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.134
1011.	E	24 Nov 00	• RCMP (Bass, Henderson)	Assistant Commissioner Bass responds to Insp Henderson's email about assigning Special Projects Coordinator- Don Adam to look at the 25 Missing Women Case. Bass's response "I couldn't agree more that we need to get on top of this. Let me know if there are any funding issues."	25.48b, Henderson, 7899, p.2 25.52, Project E-Valley, 7440, p.91
1012.	NOTES	24 Nov 00	• VPD (Shenher)	Sgt Field's timeline indicated that this was the date that Cst Shenher was transferred to Diversity Relations. She also indicates that there are no new Vancouver "missings" but there may be one from Chilliwack and one from Victoria.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.13
1013.	RP	27 Nov 00	• RCMP (Pollock)	Sgt Pollock speaks to Crown Counsel Peder Guibransen in regards to Pickton. (Conversation redacted.)	25.12d(ii), Williams Report Appendices, App P, p.9 25.25b Officer Notebooks, 3945, p.14
1014.	MEMO	28 Nov 00	• VPD (Spencer, Unger)	Memo from Insp Spencer to DCC Unger indicating the file preparation is complete for the RCMP review. He advised that he met with S/Sgt Henderson in regards to a joint JFO and both sides have agreed to provide personnel. He attached reports from both Cst Shenher and Sgt Field.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.195
1015.	RP	30 Nov 00	• RCMP (Yurkiw)	Notes of Cst Yurkiw indicate: Geramy Field called re: Pickton. Task Force (Doug Henderson, Paul McCari, Don Adam). Will work cases like Pickton.	25.58, Yurkiw Notes, 4231, p.13

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1016.		06 Dec 00	• VPB	VPB meeting discussed details regarding a submission from PACE that a Sex Trade Worker Liaison officer position be created. There was also a presentation by Inspector Morris on DNA Act.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 26, VPB Minutes 03, p.225, 228
1017.		11 Dec 00 1455 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Dawn Teresa Crey reported missing (00-280034 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.203 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3759, p.9 (original MP report)
1018.	NOTES	11 Dec 00	• RCMP (Adam)	Sgt Adam reviews the material on the "hooker killings" left for him by S/Sgt Henderson. He also contacts Sgt Field and Cst McCarl.	25.66, Adam, r76, p.61
1019.		12 Dec 00	• RCMP (Adam) • VPD (Field)	Meeting between Sgt Field and Sgt Adam. Discussion of the next steps. The initial steps are as follows: 1. Search for other victim files and brainstorm. 2. Look at the strongest cases and leads. 3. Prioritize a suspect list and establish investigative approaches. Notes indicate that Sgt Field provided the following information: Five (5) more bodies found. 2 in Chilliwack (McCarl), 1 in Courtney (Bernie Off), and 2 in Saanich (Gord Beddingfield, John Toogood).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.207 25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted 2639, p.8 25.52, Project E-Valley, 7440, p.107
1020.	MEMO	13 Dec 00	• VPD (Field, Spencer)	Memo from Sgt Field to Insp Spencer outlining her meeting with Sgt Adam on 12 Dec 00.	25.22, VPD Phase 3 Box 31, Misc Doc 02, p.1
1021.	RP	13 Dec 00	• VPD (Field) • RCMP (Pollock)	Sgt Field's notes indicate that "Daryl Pollock, Coq RCMP – have forwarded Picton's [*sic*] DNA to lab."	25.64, SIUSS to E&R, r129, p.68
1022.	NOTES	14 Dec 00	• RCMP (Adam) • VICLAS (Wozney)	Notes of Sgt Adam indicate he spoke to S/Sgt Wozney of ViCLAS who indicated that two years prior she had Sylvia Port search for suspects in the Province of BC and she is satisfied the search is complete. S/S/Sgt Wozney also provided Cst Feil's name as a person who worked on the file and has specific suspect ideas. Adam then types in capital letters "AT THIS TIME I AM MORE CONCERNED WITH COMING UP WITH A VIABLE PLAN TO SURFACE AND PRIORITIZE SUSPECTS THAN FOCUS ON ANY PARTICULAR ONE".	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 2639, p.9 25.66, Adam, r76, p.65
1023.	MEMO	19 Dec 00	• RCMP (Bass)	Memo distributed to all districts and detachments in "E" Division by Assistant Commissioner Bass regarding the uploading of information on the National Crime Data Bank. He outlines the criteria for uploading and states that when in doubt, submit the information.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 2631, p.39

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1024.		21 Dec 00 1200 hrs		Victim: Debra Jones last seen.	25.12b Report to Crown Counsel, p.33 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.211 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3724, p.42 (original MP report)
1025.		22 Dec 00 0017 hrs	• CPIC • VPD (Anfield)	CPIC hit revealed that Cst Anfield stopped Robert Pickton and Dinah Taylor in the DTES and queried a small red flatbed pickup truck. In addition, both names were queried. Cst Anfield recalled that this was a routine traffic stop near Pigeon Park on the 500 Block of Carrall Street.	25.12b Report to Crown Counsel, p.33 24.1, Pickton Offline CPIC Search, p.5 24.7, CPIC Sources VPD, Anfield, p.1
1026.		25 Dec 00 1915 hrs	• VPD (Kay?)	Victim: Debra Lynne Jones reported missing by her sister Donna Jones (00-289691 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.211 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3724, p.42 (original MP report)
1027.		03 Jan 01	• VICLAS (Catchpole, Port, St Mars, Wozney, Priest) • RCMP (Adam, Joyce, Kingsbury) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting. Discussed: • High risk victims and how the list should be compiled. • Found human remains and the missing parties and how to compile a list from Port's data bases. • Manpower resources needed. • POI list and best way to develop that and what databases could be utilized. • Determine the number of files that fit parameters of prostitutes who have been murdered or missing. How to identify foreign DNA in the files. S/Sgt Wozney felt that there would be resistance from municipal forces to have the RCMP review their files and that a presentation should be prepared for the Chiefs of each police department. Cpl Kingsbury remarked that she is aware through research done by Cst Fell of the VPD that Alberta may have 17 murdered STW's with 17 bodies found. Sgt Adam commented that it is the recommendation of VICLAS that they keep to the province of BC for now.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.1 25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted 2639, p.11 25.66, Adam, r76, p.78
1028.		08 Jan 01	• NWPS (Ward)	Victim: Cynthia Dawn Feliks reported missing (01-634 NWPS).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.205 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3744, p.19 (CAD Report)

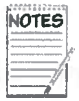
LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1029.	MEMO	12 Jan 01	• ViCLAS (Wozney) • RCMP (Kingsbury, Adam) • Project Evenhanded	Memo to Sgt Adam from S/Sgt Wozney and Cpl Kingsbury of VICLAS indicating the results of the queries done in ViCLAS. The results also indicate which files have DNA associated to them. They note that the DNA section fairly new in 1999. 1. 52 solved murders of STWs. 2. 52 unsolved murders of STWs. 3. 33 solved murders of female hitch hikers. 4. 31 unsolved murders of female hitch hikers (16 were STW).	25.12a (iii), Project Evenhanded Doc's, r_1103, p.15 25.23, Missing PE Overviews, 2579, p.1
1030.		17 Jan 01	• VICLAS (Priest, Port) • RCMP - Criminal Profiler (Davidson) • RCMP (Adam, Field, Kingsbury, Joyce, Kurvers) • Forensic Laboratory (Samlja) • Evenhanded	Meeting: Purpose was to outline initiatives of Project Evenhanded and assign tasks. Three initial goals were to: • Identify all cases where there is DNA/forensic evidence and ensure all exhibits are sent to lab to be entered on the Crime Scene data base. • Identify all the missing STWs. • Develop a Person of Interest list. Cpl Lucas (PUHU) has already compiled list of files that the lab has which have been submitted for analysis between 1994 and 1999 – some of these may have to be reanalyzed. There is a note that the bigger problem that not all crime scene DNA is being entered into the bank will be addressed by Sgt Adam with A/Insp Henderson. The suspect lists have opposing views from investigators. There is a group of investigator who would like to start obtaining cast-off DNA from suspects now and a group of investigators who would like to use enhanced computer linkage systems to produce a more comprehensive list. Sgt Adam made notes on this same meeting as follows: • Continue to discuss the direction this file will go. • Continue to try and get suspect and crime scene DNA to the lab. • S/Sgt Davidson is doing a profile of the Chilliwack killer. • Discussed the need for and potential ways to compile a comprehensive list. • There may be a need to bring in someone to write a program that will read everyone's data on different systems.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.2 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 15 (1 of 4), p.35 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.37 25.52 Project E-Valley, 7440, p.103 25.64, SIUSS to E&R, 129, p.108 25.66, Adam, r76, p.85
1031.	VICLAS	18 Jan 01	• VICLAS	VICLAS completed on MP Sherry Rail (86-96028 VPD).	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3736, p.1
1032.	MEMO	21 Jan 01	• RCMP – Merritt (Olsen) • RCMP – Mission (Joyce)	Fax from Cst Olsen to Cst Joyce explaining that posters of MP Georgina Papin were distributed to all five reserves and displayed in their Detachment.	25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted 3074, p.2

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1033.		22 Jan 01 1132 hrs	• NWPS (Hamner) • CPIC	CPIC check of Pickton. Complaint of Dinah Taylor loitering in front of Money Mart on Columbia. Her 'boyfriend' picks her up and it's Pickton.	25.7, NWPS File 01-1808, p.1 24.1, CPIC Offline Search Pickton, p.5
1034.		23 Jan 01	• PUHU (Lucas)	Memo from Cpl Lucas to Hiron Poon of the FLV regarding cases that don't fit the profile for entry into the national DNA databank. He is requesting they be entered on the local bank.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.404
1035.		23 Jan 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury) • PUHU (Lucas)	Meeting between Cpl Kingsbury and Cpl Lucas where they reviewed 83 unsolved cases of murdered women (either hitchhikers or prostitutes).	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.2
1036.		23 Jan 01 1110 hrs	• NWPS (Hamner)	CPIC check of Pickton.	24.1, Offline CPIC Seacrh Pickton, p.5
1037.		23 Jan 01 1113 hrs	• CPIC • VPD (Yeo)	A CPIC query was conducted on Pickton. Cst Yeo indicated he was in MCS at the time of the query and the CPIC terminal was shared, he has never had dealings with Pickton.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.5 24.7, CPIC Sources, Coady, p.1
1038.		23 Jan 01	• CPIC	CPIC checks are done for Dinah Taylor by Terminal MCS1.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 30 (2 of 3), p.141
1039.		23 Jan 01	• PUHU (Lucas)	Memo from Cpl Lucas to Hiron Poon from the FLV asking about the difference in searching the local DNA data bank compared to the national DNA data bank.	25.23, Missing PE Overviews 2580, p.1
1040.		23 Jan 01	• VPD (Field)	Sgt Field's notes indicate that she called Brian Beevers (FLV) and provided the Agassiz file number to compare Pickton's DNA. Pickton's DNA was sent to the Nova Scotia laboratory.	25.64, SIUSS to E&R, r129, p.68
1041.		24 Jan 01	• VPD (Field)	Sgt Field's notes indicate Brian Beevers advised that Pickton's DNA was still with the investigators. It will now be sent to Nova Scotia lab – Ruth Yurkiw, Coq.	25.64, SIUSS to E&R, r129, p.68
1042.		24 Jan 01	• VPD (Field)	Call to Jim Lucas regarding Pickton DNA – he will call Ruth Yurkiw – Coquitlam and determine source of DNA.	25.13b VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.78

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1043.	MEMO	25 Jan 01	• VPD (Field, Spencer)	Memo from Sgt Field to Insp Spencer outlining a meeting on the 17 Jan 00 with the RCMP and the merge of Project Amelia to Project Evenhanded. She indicates that the meeting resulted in a common agreement that the DTES Missing Women are directly related to the Agassiz homicides. The memo indicates that 2 suspects from Project Amelia have been cleared by way of DNA. POI 390 is listed as one of them and the second one is not named. Sgt Field comments that "the only theory we are left to work with is that there is one or more serial killers who have been successful in the removal of the women from the downtown eastside and is adept at disposing of their bodies." Handwritten note to DCC Unger from Insp Spencer? Indicating that he will work the other Inspectors to get the services of Det Kean. The RCMP are taking a lead role in providing investigators and support.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.32 (memo dated 25 Jan 01) 25.23, Missing PE Overviews 2597, p.1 (memo dated 26 Jan 01) 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.295 (same memo dated 26 Jan 01) 25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 10, Field 3 (3 of 3), p.32 (memo dated 25 Jan 01)
1044.	MEMO	26 Jan 01	• VPD (Field, Spencer)	Memo from Sgt Field to Insp Spencer providing an overview of a two day police oriented work policy seminar she attended on 15 Jan 00 at the Surrey MCS. Remarks were made by Chief Busson, Supt Killaly, Assistant Commissioner Bass, C/Supt Moulton and C/Supt Braun. Some areas highlighted were: 1. The RCMP are developing ways to ensure that officers who are transferred or promoted into MCS have the ability and investigative skills to do the job. 2. There are discussions to amalgamate the five main agencies and develop coordinated dog unit, FIS (Forensic Identification Services), ERT (Emergency Response Team), interview team for the lower mainland. 3. U/C operations and holdback evidence. 4. VICLAS is being discussed as the centre for mandatory central homicide reporting. 5. E&R will be the case management system used by the RCMP – training will be free.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.29
1045.	CPIC RECORDS	29 Jan 01	• VPD (Dickhout)	Request for Offline CPIC search for MP Dawn Crey.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3759, p.6
1046.	RP	30 Jan 01	• RCMP (Pollock)	Sgt Pollock left a voicemail message for Brian Beevers of the FLV in regards to the examination of Pickton's DNA.	25.25b Officer Notebooks, 3945, p.15
1047.	NOTES	30 Jan 01	• VPD (Field) • RCMP - Chilliwack • Project Evenhanded	Sgt Field requests a copy of the MP Wendy Crawford file from Chilliwack.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3756, p.56

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1048.		30 Jan 01	• ViCLAS (Wozney) • RCMP (Adam) • Project Evenhanded	Memo from S/Sgt Wozney to Sgt Adam discussing the results from the review of cases that she and Cpl Lucas are conducting and the DNA, if any, that is associated.	25.23, Missing Person Overviews, 2581, p.1
1049.		31 Jan 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury, Adam, Samija) • ViCLAS (Port) • Evenhanded	Meeting: Held at the FLV with Hiron Poon, Dave O'Keefe, and Tom Stimpson. Discussed the following: • Sgt Adam to meet with Chief Coroner Terry Smith to discuss found Human remains – jurisdiction and DNA profiles. • Crime scene database entries.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.3 25.23, Missing PE Overviews, 2586, p.2
1050.		31 Jan 01	• RCMP • VPD • Project Evenhanded	Notes to file: Meeting at Fairmont re: Project; To Do List. • Sgt Field and RCMP counterpart to explore the development of a policy in relation to a standard response to missing person investigation. This will include where, when, how and how long do we store DNA samples of MP or their families. • Send checklist to Sgt Adam and our MP Policy. • Sgt Field to contact Cancer Control Agency. • Contact US lab to determine if they can take samples. • Sgt Adam to meet regarding data mining project.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.106 25.64, SIUSS to E&R, 129, p.136
1051.		31 Jan 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury, Adam, Joyce) • ViCLAS (Port) • VPD (Clark, Field) • PUHU (Lucas) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting of Project Evenhanded: • Obtaining DNA profiles from missing prostitutes. • 9 familial samples collected. • Samples are at Cancer Control Agency – looking into legally obtaining these. • Sgt Field and Port identified 5 subsequent missing STW'– Dawn Crey, Debra Jones, Wendy Crawford, Brenda Wolfe, and Cindy Feliks.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.3 25.23 Missing PE Overviews, 2586, p.6

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1052.	NOTES	31 Jan 00 0930 hrs	• RCMP (Adam) • Project Evenhanded	Continuation report authored by Sgt Adam (dated 05 Feb 01) in regards to the meeting of Project Evenhanded stated: "Investigation into the Missing Girls" – Sgt Field and Cst Joyce are liaising with the BC Cancer Centre and there are 20 pap smears of the Missing Women available. At present, between Sgt Field and ViCLAS, they believe there are 24 STW's that are probable homicide victims. "Additionally, there had been a belief that the street trade workers had stopped disappearing in approximate [*sic*] 1999 which had led to an investigative theory that the perpetrator had moved away or been incarcerated." Sylvia Port and Sgt Field advise that five more missing women can be added: • Cindy Felix – NWPS • Brenda Wolfe – VPD • Dawn Crey – VPD • Deborah Jones – VPD • Wendy Crawford – VPD reported out of Chilliwack Additional tasks were assigned, of note: Sgt Adam will be liaising with the Provincial "Prostitution Squads" to find out if RCMP Detachments are making lists and keeping on top of their missing prostitutes. The purpose is to ensure if there is an on-going serial killer, they are not missing an accurate picture of how many STWs are going missing. Sgt Adam comments that one of the issues for discussion with S/Sgt Henderson is that as the file grows, a File Coordinator will have to be assigned.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.254
1053.		01 Feb 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury) • VPD (Clark) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting: Discuss VPD's list of cases being reviewed for DNA samples suitable to be re-submitted.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.4
1054.	NOTES	01 Feb 01	• RCMP (Adam) • Project Evenhanded	Sgt Adam's notes indicate a "to do" list that includes: • Ask for assistance to research old cases. • Body parts – Coroner. • Will need RCMP resources for search. • Need a File Coordinator. • Interview team.	25.66, Adam, r76, p.104
1055.	ViCLAS	02 Feb 01	• ViCLAS	Victim: Elaine Dumba ViCLAS submitted and added to the system as per Sylvia Port of ViCLAS.	25.39, Dumba, 4433, p.35
1056.	E	05 Feb 01	• RCMP (Adam, Davidson) • Evenhanded	Email from S/Sgt Davidson to S/Sgt Adam advising that in 1991 they ran Project Eclipse which brought together several profilers, ViCLAS, forensic experts and investigators to look at the murders of 25 women, most of them prostitutes. He explains that there was some success and some problems. A similar project was run in 1993 with less cases and more time and that worked much better. S/Sgt Davidson also says that it looks like a serial killer is active on Vancouver Island as there are now two cases in sixty days. He is not ready to say they are related yet but the question is to be considered.	25.2,7 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2647, p.11

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1057.		06 Feb 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury) • PUHU (Lucas) • Project Evenhanded	Cpl Lucas and Cpl Kingsbury reviewed 85 cases of female hitchhikers/prostitutes for foreign DNA.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.4
1058.		08 Feb 01	• VPD (Field) • RCMP (Adam, McCarl) • Project Evenhanded	Sgt Field's notes indicate she met with Cst McCarl and Sgt Adam to discuss the plan. She indicates they will meet again on 26 Feb 00 to pare down the list.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.77
1059.		09 Feb 01	• VICLAS (Wozney) • RCMP (Adam) • Project Evenhanded	Memo from S/Sgt Wozney to Sgt Adam updating him on the file review and the DNA exhibits that have been found for resubmission to the lab.	25.23, Missing PE Overviews, 2582, p.1
1060.		12 Feb 01	• RCMP (Yurkiw)	The Halifax Forensic Laboratory received Pickton's DNA for comparison to the Agassiz homicides and to be entered into National DNA Database for comparison of unsolved homicides.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 12, p.7
1061.		14 Feb 01	• VPD (Field, Leggett, Dickhout) • RCMP (Williams, Adam) • Project Evenhanded	Email from Sgt Field to Cst Williams (copies to Det Leggett, Cst Dickhout, and Sgt Adam) regarding a press release for MP Dawn Crey. The email indicates that after discussions with Sgt Adam, they will tell the press all missing persons are being actively investigated by the VPD Missing Person Review Team and Dawn Crey's file is being reviewed by Evenhanded.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3759, p.31
1062.		14 Feb 01	• RCMP (Adam, Henley) • Project Evenhanded	Notes of Sgt Adam indicate he travels to Victoria to meet with Det Henley in regards to the "hooker homicides".	25.66, Adam, r76, p.118
1063.		20 Feb 01	• VPD (Field, Spencer) • Project Evenhanded	Sgt Field's notes indicate that she had discussions with Insp Spencer about bringing Det McKnight and Det Little over to the (Missing Women) file. Notes indicate Insp Spencer will speak with the DCC.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.76
1064.		21 Feb 01	• VPB	The Board reviews the proposal for the creation for a Sex Trade Worker Liaison officer. They decide not to create this position.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 26 VPB Minutes 03, p.197
1065.		21 Feb 01	• VPD	Dinah Taylor as pedestrian struck by car (off duty VPD) at Union St and Quebec St and Bob Pickton is witness as he just dropped her off. (Broken hip and internal bleeding.)	25.12c (iii), RTCC Source Documents, r_912, p.2

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1066.		26 Feb 01	• VPD (Little, McKnight, Field) • RCMP (Adam, Joyce, Kingsbury) • Project Evenhanded	Det McKnight and Det Little assigned to Project Evenhanded. Met the team and discussed: • Which system, E&R or SIUSS, would be best to use. • Need for one dedicated exhibits person. • Need for office space. • Liaison to ViCLAS. • Re-visit the Agassiz sites. • Immediate need to develop and prioritize suspects lists. • Once they have the suspect lists and priorities in order, the JFO will move to a MCM way of dealing with things. Sgt Adam's 'to do' list includes contacting the lab to coordinate the inclusion of POI 390, McCauley, Swanson, and Pickton.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.4 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 20 (4 of 4), p.276 25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted 2639, p.2 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 17) Field's Notes, p.2
1067.		27 Feb 01	• VPD (Field, McKnight, Little) • RCMP (McCarl, Adam) • Project Evenhanded	They attended the Agassiz sites. There was discussion of a MOU and strategy for DNA. Agassiz homicide team to continue with investigation of same. Sgt Adam to write memo of proposal to Supt. Killaly.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1 Binder 18 (2 of 4), p.101 25.64, SIUSS to E&R, r129, p.134
1068.		28 Feb 01	• VPD (Field) • RCMP (Adam) • Project Evenhanded	Memo titled "Hooker Task Force Updating and Resourcing Requirements" and outlining the phases of investigation including DNA, ViCLAS, Suspect Review, obtaining DNA samples from suspects. Sgt Adam outlines that by mid-March there are five members assigned and they need to establish a case room and address file management issues as well as an investigative coordinator and an interim budget.	25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted 2631, p.29
1069.		Mar 01	• RCMP (Connor)	Sgt Connor is transferred to Major Crime Section in Coquitlam as the NCO in charge and Sgt Pollock is transferred to Langley Detachment.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.144
1070.		U/K Day Mar 01		Victim: Heather Kathleen Bottomley last seen by her mother. [This is the date listed on the MP report, however an interview of Heather Bottomley's boyfriend determined he last saw her on 17 Apr 01 at 0600 hrs as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded.]	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.34 25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted, 3138, p.25 (original MP report)
1071.		03 Mar 01 1800 hrs		Victim: Patricia Johnson last seen.	25.12b Report to Crown Counsel, p.34 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.212 25.27, SIUSS Files, 3070, p.32 (original VPD MP report) 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3757, p.3 (original RCMP MP report)

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1072.		06 Mar 01	• VPD (Field) • RCMP (Lucas) • Project Evenhanded	Sgt Field's notes indicate a notation to call Jim Lucas re: Pickton DNA.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.75
1073.		06 Mar 01	• VPD (Field, Boyd) • Project Evenhanded	Memo from Sgt Field to A/Insp. Boyd providing an update on the JFO and advising that Dets McKnight and Little joined the team as of 26 Feb 01. She advised him that they are looking at 52 unsolved homicides of STW's and 33 homicides along the highway.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.300
1074.		09 Mar 01 1543 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP – Surrey (Wilson)	Cst Wilson conducted a CPIC query on Pickton. He had no recollection.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p. 5 25.15, Vetting Not Required, 3463 p. 2
1075.		12 Mar 01		Victim: Andrea Joesbury date last seen by Mohamed Khogaini (VPD 01-158211).	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3755, p.28 (original MP report)
1076.		12 Mar 01	• VPD (McKnight) • Project Evenhanded	Reviews MP Dorothy Spence file and MP Dianna Melnick file.	25.62, McKnight, 334, p.80
1077.		12 Mar 01	• PUHU (Henderson) • RCMP (Rinn, VanDeWalle, Adam) • Project Evenhanded	Sgt Adam met with S/Sgt Henderson, S/Sgt Rinn and S/Sgt VanDeWalle. They discussed how to best prioritize the DNA. The decision was that the file review and submission of exhibits had to take place prior to DNA being submitted.	25.23, Missing PE Overviews, 2587, p.2
1078.		13 Mar 01	• RCMP (Adam) • VPD (Field, McKnight, Little) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting: Discuss the above DNA bank decision from 12 Mar 01 and they are in agreement. Also concerned about finding an office location away from VPD as they continue to be pulled into new cases. Both the RCMP and VPD will continue to search Homicide and SOS files for DNA.	25.23, Missing PE Overviews, 2587, p.2 25.62, McKnight, 334, p.80
1079.		13 Mar 01	• VPD (Field) • Project Evenhanded	Sgt Field's notes indicate that a message was received from Jim Lucas saying that he was still following up on Pickton DNA.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 1 (1 of 3), p.75

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1080.		14 Mar 01 1150 hrs	• RCMP Mission • VPD (Gibbons)	Victim: Georgina Faith Papin reported missing (01-02788 RCMP Mission, 01-52564 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.216 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3789, p.4 25.17a Original Missing Women Binder, 3745, p.7 (original report for VPD), 25.17a Original Missing Women Binder, 3745, p.34 (RCMP CAD report)
1081.	NOTES	14 Mar 01	• VPD (Field, McKnight, Little, Clarke, Fitzgerald) • Evenhanded	Sgt Field provided a document with updated duties and assignments for the VPD members of the JFO (Project Evenhanded). Field – oversee investigation from VPD standpoint, liaise with Sgt Adam, review suspect list from Emer, re-run SIUSS for suspects once new info added, review all tips Emer Fitzgerald – data entry, review all binders to ensure data on SIUSS, set up binders, identify suspects from binders, review files for exhibits for possible DNA analysis Clarke – light duties, review historical cases for possible exhibits for DNA analysis, review exhibits held in property office McKnight – prime investigator, set up master file log and coordinate VPD 'missing 'files Little – prime investigator, coordinate suspect identification and search Goals of the team are: • Jim and Phil to familiarize themselves with the file and set up an investigational format suitable to them. • Prepare a move to Surrey RCMP satellite offices. • Continue with Duties as outlined above concentrating on building up a substantial DNA databank of crime scene DNA. • Identifying, locating and obtaining samples of DNA from suspects. A handwritten note to Sgt Field from A/Insp Boyd indicates an MOU must be signed before any move to Surrey. Also, they can "ill afford" to have Field go to Surrey on this file, therefore, Jim and Phil should remain with the VPD until they are fully prepared to take on VPD's commitment to this file.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 20 (4 of 4), p.265 25.64, SIUSS to E&R, r129, p.144 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 3) Field Notes, p.79
1082.	TIP	14 Mar 01	• RCMP (Durand, Adam) • Evenhanded	Email from Det Duran to Sgt Adam about POI 4976.	25.16b Project Amelia Files, 2463, p.16
1083.	MEMO	15 Mar 01	• RCMP (Joyce) • VPD (Leggett) • ViCLAS	Fax sent from Cst Joyce to Cheryl Leggett in ViCLAS regarding MP Georgina Papin. Included is a continuation report dated 11 Mar 01 providing the circumstances surrounding her disappearance.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3745, p.12, 15

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1084.		16 Mar 01		Victim: Yvonne Boen date last seen as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded and a CPIC report.	25.12b Report to Crown Counsel, p.38 25.29, Original Agency Files, 6360, p.E-1384 (4 of 72),
1085.		17 Mar 01		Victim: Yvonne Boen last seen as indicated in a post-arrest executive summary prepared by Project Evenhanded.	25.26, RCMP Case Summaries, 5265, p.1
1086.		20 Mar 01	• VPD (Unger, Stewart)	Memo from Sgt Stewart, Robbery Squad. He had been asked to review the work of Cst Fell and Cst Wolthers and make a recommendation regarding Police Act violations in relation to their conduct and performance.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 9, p.240
1087.		20 Mar 01	• RCMP (Adam) • VPD (Field) • Project Evenhanded	Memo from Sgt Adam to Sgt Field outlining a rough overview of some of the issues and the operational goals: • That some or all of these women have met foul play, and the killer(s) have successfully hidden their remains. • That there may be one or several killers who have done this. • That the most viable investigative technique is to focus on similar victims (east side street trade workers) where there are viable investigative leads. • Primarily this will be street trade worker murders where bodies have been recovered (DNA available) and major sexual assaults. Building of Unknown Suspect DNA Banks: • VPD have two persons reviewing cases. • RCMP have assigned two ViCLAS personnel. Review of Suspects from Vancouver and Chilliwack: • VPD has two investigator presently assigned full-time. • RCMP have yet to assign an investigator full-time.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Faunaland Human and Forensic, p.2 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.5 25.23, Missing PE Overviews, 2596, p.1
1088.		21 Mar 01	• RCMP – Surrey (Halliday)	Victim: Yvonne Marie Boen reported missing. (RCMP 01-27949)	25.26, RCMP Case Summaries, 5265, p.1 25.29 Original Agency Files, 6360, p.E-1387 (7 of 72), (original CAD report)
1089.		21 Mar 01	• VPD (McKnight, Shenher) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting with Det McKnight and Cst Shenher discussing the files and the location of file notes.	25.62, McKnight, 334, p.81
1090.		22 Mar 01	• RCMP – Mission (Joyce) • VPD (Dickhout)	Cst Dickhout notes in the continuation log that Cst Joyce submitted a ViCLAS for Victim: Dawn Crey.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders,3759, p.2

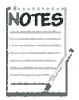
LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1091.		26 Mar 01	• VPD (Dickhout, Harrower)	Tip - Anonymous (identified self as Gus) advised that a prostitute friend was lured by a female into a van with a male and went to party at a warehouse or body shop in Richmond. There was a trailer beside the building and lots of abandoned vehicles. A handwritten note indicates, "MIKE HARROWER – check re (S) history. Jim."	25.16c, Project Amelia Files, 2462, p.4
1092.		28 Mar 01	• RCMP (Yurkiw)	Notes of Cst Yurkiw indicate: "Sandy – Halifax Lab (vetted) Re: Pickton DNA.	25.58, Yurkiw Notes, 4231, p.14
1093.		28 Mar 01	• VPD (Doern)	Insp Doern sends letter to Prostitution Alternatives Counseling Education (PACE) inviting them to monthly meetings at the Vancouver Police building at 312 Main Street.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 26 (1 of 2), p.242
1094.		30 Mar 01	• PUHU (Henley)	Cpl Henley goes to the farm at 953 Dominion Avenue and speaks to Pickton. He tells Pickton that Ellingsen and Caldwell have been saying he killed a girl. Pickton admitted to stabbing VIC97 but said she stabbed him first.	25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices, App O, Henley Statement, p.21 25.56, Henley, Notebooks, 4248, p.2
1095.		30 Mar 01	• VPD (Field) • RCMP (Adam) • Evenhanded	Email from Sgt Field to Sgt Adam about the "glitches" in the database system and that the SIUSS representative would be calling him.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2606, p.27
1096.		01 Apr 01		Victim: Heather Chinnock last seen. [A post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded indicates a date last seen of 17 Apr 01.]	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 3060, p.45 (CAD report)
1097.		05 Apr 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury, St. Mars, Adam) • VPD (Leggett, Dickhout, McKnight, Little, Field, Clark, Kean, Fitzgerald) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting of members of Project Evenhanded and discussed the following: • Computers - VPD would like Project Evenhanded to use SIUSS. • ViCLAS. • Recent missing, Dawn Crey, Debra Jones, Brenda Wolfe, Georgina Papin. • Forensic Lab. • Suspects - Det Little and Det McKnight preparing a list of suspects - to take several months. • Miscellaneous - office space. • Press.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.6
1098.		10 Apr 01	• RCMP - Media Relations (Efford) • VPD - Media Relations (Driemel) • Project Evenhanded	Joint Press Release issued stating that the RCMP Major Crime Section and the VPD are "joining forces" to review the homicides and missing sex trade workers from Vancouver.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.277

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1099.		11 Apr 01	• RCMP (Scrine, Greig, Stuart, Bridge, Horton, Yurkiw, Schwartz, Zalys, Connor)	Meeting of Coquitlam Serious Crime investigators. Discussion of all outstanding major files. Pickton was discussed and priority set as high. Cst Yurkiw is to continue with the investigation. Additional information received by Cst Horton indicated a Hell's Angel that worked at the booze can near 953 Dominion Avenue had been put through a grinder and fed to the pigs. Action of this File: Present package to Sgt Adam, undercover operation of Ellingsen, surveillance to be done on Pickton. Pauline Johnson homicide – priority medium. Sgt Connor feels Pickton could be a suspect – Action: Package forwarded to Sgt Adam.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices App L, Timeline, p.145 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App R, Coquitlam Serious Crime Meeting, p.7, 16 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, My Misc Notes, p.36
1100.		11 Apr 01	• RCMP – Coquitlam (Yurkiw, Strachan) • RCMP – Mission (Birnie) • RCMP – Agassiz (McCarl, Smyth)	Forensic laboratory report indicating Pickton is excluded as the DNA donor for Agassiz homicides.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 12, p.5
1101.		12 Apr 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury, St. Mars, Adam) • RCMP – Surrey, CIS Section (Roberts) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting: Cst Roberts has a ledger that contains active and non-active STW's from the Surrey area. Cst Roberts provides Cst Fraser and Cst Robertson of the NWPS as contact names and advises they are keeping track of STWs as well in New Westminster.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.8
1102.		14 Apr 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury, St. Mars) • Project Evenhanded	Reviewed cases from ViCLAS.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.8
1103.		17 Apr 01 0600 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Heather Kathleen Bottomley last seen by her boyfriend as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded. [The missing person report indicates a date last seen of March 2001 by her mother.]	25.12b Report to Crown Counsel, p.34 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 3138, p.8, 25 (original MP report)
1104.		17 Apr 01		Victim: Heather Chinnock date last seen as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.35
1105.		19 Apr 01	• VPB • VPD (McKnight)	Det McKnight prepares a Board Report to request renewal of the Missing Women Reward for $100,000.00. The report indicates that of the 31 original two have been found deceased and two have been found alive bringing the number to 27. It also says that there have been no further additions to the list of Missing Women since January of 1999 but there are three women who fit the profile and are being actively investigated.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 7a (3 of 4), p.128
1106.		19 Apr 01	• RCMP (St. Mars) • Project Evenhanded	Review completed of unsolved cases.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.8

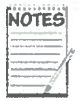
LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1107.		24 Apr 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury, St. Mars, Adam, Clary) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting: Sgt Adam is to draft a Memo for distribution to various Detachments outlining the file review and submission of exhibits. Log notes also indicate that Sgt Clary has been assigned to Project Evenhanded and will take on the role of File Coordinator.	25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.9
1108.	MEMO	24 Apr 01	• RCMP (Bass)	Memo from Assistant Commissioner Bass to the OIC of Criminal Operations in "E" Division asking that information contained in operational files be uploaded into the National Crime Data Bank (NCDB).	25.23 Missing PE Overviews, 2599, p.1
1109.		25 Apr 01	• PUHU (Lucas)	Cpl Lucas was provided a list of offenders from solved homicides and violent sexual assaults. He is determining which ones fall under Bill C-3 to obtain DNA samples.	25.23 Missing PE Overviews, 2577, p.2
1110.	RP	26 Apr 01 0900 hrs	• VPD (McKnight, Field)	Meeting between Sgt Field and Det McKnight. Det McKnight's notes indicate the following was discussed: • Systems – need access to VPD 'M' drive for files and emails. • SIUSS – need to have meeting with the SIUSS representative. The theory is that the Emer gets the info and the file coordinator can access info for the file. • POI List – pull, check and if valid suspect, file is pulled and waiting for us to review. Geramy is going to continue to check the tips and put potential aside for us. We can start vetting the ones she has pulled. • Audio/video tapes – in file cabinet. • Picton [*sic*] – F/U with Coquitlam. *F/U* BC Cancer Centre/Nelson. Obtain pap smears re profile, identification. Need to contact Nelson re letter being drafted. • Scott Driemel (Media Release) Field to send summary to Scott. • * - Toronto – Missing Prostitutes *re-canvass all major cities re missing women*. • Keith Davidson.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 12) McKnight Notes, p.71
1111.	E	26 Apr 01	• VPD (Field)	Email from Sgt Field to a reporter from a television station. Sgt Field responded to questions asked by the reporter about the Missing Women. Sgt Field indicated "We believe one or more serial killers are responsible for many of the women."	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.342
1112.	RP	27 Apr 01 1039 hrs	• CPIC • VICLAS (St Mars)	Cpl St. Mars of VICLAS conducted a CPIC query on Robert 'Picton'.	24.3, Offline CPIC Picton, p. 11
1113.		01 May 01	• VPD (Blythe, Field) • RCMP (Busson) • Project Evenhanded	Agreement finalized between Chief Constable Blythe of the VPD, A/Comm Busson and the BC Cancer Clinic to obtain pap smears for familial DNA comparison of the Missing Women.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2 (2 of 3), p.394

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1114.		01 May 01	• RCMP (Adam, Clark, Efford) • VPD (Little, McKnight, Field, Dickhout, Driemel) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting: • Media discussions – there will be a joint media release that will state this is a review process only and it will be lengthy. • Presentations given by the SIUSS representative and the E&R program representative.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.10
1115.		02 May 01	• RCMP (Van Overbeek) • Project Evenhanded	Cst Van Overbeek from the Serious Crime Section assigned to Project Evenhanded.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.10
1116.		02 May 01	• RCMP (Killaly) • Project Evenhanded	Memo from Supt Killaly to all Detachments explaining Project Evenhanded and that a case review that will be taking place. Detachment cases will be reviewed by members of Project Evenhanded to determine if they should be included in the project and to determine if there are DNA exhibits that can be re-submitted and where those exhibits are located.	25.23, Missing PE Overviews, 2583, p.1
1117.		02 May 01	• RCMP (Adam) • Project Evenhanded	Outlines investigative objectives: • Review VPD investigation into 31 missing STW. • Conduct physical review of 74 solved and unsolved STW murders as well as 285 Sex assault to look for DNA. • Conduct ViCLAS link analysis. • Develop and consolidate suspect lists. • Obtain DNA from prioritized suspect list. • Upon obtaining a DNA hit conduct full investigation. The investigation will have four phases: • Review STW murders and sexual assaults for DNA and ensure it is included in the DNA bank. • Review and prioritize suspect lists. • Obtain DNA samples from these suspects for comparison to DNA obtained from Phase 1. • Following a DNA hit, eliminate or confirm the suspect using primarily an undercover operation or Part VI. Handwritten notes by Supt Killaly (dated 06 Jun 01) indicate the plan has been reviewed and is fully supported.	25.12a (iii), Project Evenhanded, 1115, p.3 25.66, Adam, App B, 1115, p.9
1118.		02 May 01	• RCMP (Adam) • Project Evenhanded	Email from Sgt Adam to the SIUSS representative regarding software licenses and training and wants to know if the SIUSS information can be dumped into the National Crime Data Base (NCDB). The representative responds indicating that he has not heard from the NCDB and asks if Sgt Adam would like him to send the minimum hardware specs and quotes.	25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted 2606, p.30
1119.		03 May 01	• RCMP (Van Overbeek) • Project Evenhanded	A list of 116 cases of aggravated sexual assaults, sexual assaults with weapons and sexual assaults cause bodily harm were provided for Cst Van Overbeek to review.	25.23, SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2577, p.2

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1120.		09 May 01	• RCMP (Van Overbeek, Adam, McCarl, Kingsbury, St. Mars, Port, Roberts, Davidson) • VPD (Field, Little, McKnight, Verral, Kean, Fitzgerald, Boyd) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting held at VPD: To be confirmed with the lab that they will examine DNA from cases where a known sample from the victim is not available. Examine DNA from solved cases. Emphasize to reviewers to identify any suspects during the course of the review. VPD to follow up on leads as they pertain to missing persons. SIUSS program to be brought to Surrey and Emer Fitzgerald will continue to enter data. Paul McCarl and Keith Davidson will prepare an OPS plan relative to a computer program prototype that will allow for data to be collected from various databases.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.10 25.23 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2577, p.3
1121.	RP	10 May 01 1456 hrs	• CPIC • VPD (Tod)	A CPIC query was conducted on Robert 'Picton'. Cst Tod advised he may have been logged into the shared computer in the Major Crime Section but did not believe that he was the person who had queried Pickton.	24.3, Offline CPIC Picton, p.11 24.7, CPIC Sources, Coady Responses, p.3
1122.	MEMO	10 May 01	• RCMP (Clary) • VPD (Kean) • Project Evenhanded	Memo from Cst Kean outlining her task as identifying historical sexual assaults from 1990 to 1999 which totals 320 cases referring to STW. She will look for DNA exhibits and estimates it will take 7 months to complete this task.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2631, p.36
1123.	RP	10 May 01	• VPD (Little) • Project Evenhanded	Notes of Det Little who is reviewing Robert "Picton" as a person of interest. Notes indicate the following comments: • VPD investigating re MP Sarah de Vries. • Crime Stoppers tip in Aug 98. • Det Lepine/Cst Chernoff conducted investigation. • Cst McCarl (RCMP) involved in this file. • Charged with attempt murder, unlawful confinement – no convictions. • Violent towards STW's (E.S. New West). • Picks up in vehicle, drives to residence in Port Coquitlam. • Victim handcuffed, fight and both parties slashed/stabbed with knife. • In the building demolition business. • Pig farm. • Source information that he was in possession of 'bloody women's clothing' (discounted by investigators). • Numerous vehicles/plates. • Source information (Lynn Ellingsen) regarding sex assault at Pickton's residence and then seeing a 'torso' hanging out back (Pickton stripping strips of skin off). • Pickton also had freezers on his property. • Ellingsen involvement "not credible" never showed for polygraph. • DNA comparison to McCarl's crime scene was negative. Pickton – Dave Strachan (Coquitlam) has submitted to lab n/k results.	25.61, Little, 140, p.11 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 6) Phil Little Misc Notes, p.3
1124.	MEMO	14 May 01	• RCMP (Adam)	Letter from the SIUSS representative to Sgt Adam providing a quote for the SIUSS system.	25.64, SIUSS to E&R, 295, p.2
1125.	MEMO	15 May 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury) • RCMP - Kamloops • Project Evenhanded	Cpl Kingsbury contacted Kamloops looking for File 87-12759 and found it was purged, but "E" Division Records may have a master file.	25.23 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2577, p.4

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1126.		16 May 01 1305 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Elsie Marie Sebastian reported missing (01-103735 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.218 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3753, p.17 (original MP report)
1127.		16 May 01	• VPD (Field) • VPD - Executive • Project Evenhanded	Sgt Field does a presentation for the VPD Executive Management. Covers events leading up to Project "Amelia" and overview of strategies and commitments for Evenhanded.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.10 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.73
1128.		17 May 01	• VPD (St. Mars, Kingsbury) • RCMP (Overbeek, Wladichuk) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting with members of Project Evenhanded and FLV personnel Tom Stimpson, Peter Samija, David Morissette, David O'Keefe, Hiron Poon and S/Sgt Wladichuk. Discussions of DNA entry.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.11 25.23, Missing Person Overviews, 2577, p.4
1129.		17 May 01	• VPD (Morris, Boyd) • Project Evenhanded	Memo from Insp Morris Special Investigative Service to Insp Boyd Major Crime Section regarding issues with the databases and resources she will make available. They include Cst Pickerall for a period of one month and after that on a consultive basis only. Det Kean has been told the Project Evenhanded files are a priority over Project Chip files.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.167
1130.		24 May 01	• RCMP (Adam, Kingsbury) • VPD (Boyd, Cooper, Verrai, Fitzgerald, Huckle, Pickerall, Dickhout, Clark, Oger) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting: • Decision that information on missing women will be handled by VPD with a copy to Evenhanded. • Database discussions, DISC program, bad trick sheets. • Project Amelia records should still be updated. • Brian Oger will be the new SIUSS data entry person.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.11
1131.		24 May 01	• VPD • RCMP • Project Evenhanded	Draft of the MOU (Memorandum of Understanding) between VPD (Project Amelia) and RCMP (Project Evenhanded).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 20 (4 of 4), p.269 (not signed)
1132.		24 May 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury, St. Mars, Van Overbeek) • Project Evenhanded	Continuation Report indicates that Cpl Kingsbury attended NWPS to review files and found that crime scene DNA was lost on one file where POI 924 was a suspect. POI 924 is a suspect in another murder in NWPS and Cpl Kingsbury believes that POI 924 may have a DNA sample at the laboratory. She will be liaising with Det Jansen of NWPS in regards to this.	25.23 Missing Women Overviews, 2577, p.8
1133.		30 May 01	• VPD (Blythe) • RCMP (Busson) • Project Evenhanded	MOU signed by VPD Chief Constable Blythe (signed by RCMP Busson on 26 Jun 01).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.55 (signed version)

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1134.		30 May 01	• ViCLAS (Port) • VPD - ViCLAS Coordinator	Memo from Port to VPD ViCLAS Coordinator advising that in conjunction with the Missing Women task force, a ViCLAS was submitted for Marcella Creison – unknown why a second one was submitted.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 32 (1), p.61
1135.		31 May 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury) • VPD (McKnight) • Project Evenhanded	Discussions regarding Det Kean's review of VPD files from 1990 – 1999 and a belief that that search should be expanded. Decision made to have Cst Verral assist with a review of files from 1985 to 1990. The purpose of this review is to identify any suspects and any exhibits that may contain DNA.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.11
1136.		31 May 01 1340 hrs	• VPD (Smallwood)	Victim: Patricia Rose Johnson reported missing by her sister (01-116403 VPD). [She is reported to the RCMP on 25 Sep 01 by her cousin (01-0894 RCMP).]	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.211 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 3070, p.32 (original MP report) 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3757, p.54 (original MP report)
1137.		05 Jun 01	• VPD (McKnight) • Project Evenhanded	Comments by Det McKnight say "Reviewed. ONGOING person of interest. See PICTON Binder". This binder is Tip 30 (Pickton File) and contains the statement of Pickton and Houston from 19 Jan 00 and records checks. Det McKnight's Tip Review Notes indicate "Tip #30 R√ Info from COQ RCMP re Person of Interest. Picton [*sic*], Robert William 49-10-24. ONGOING/Person of Interest Binder".	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 31 (3 of 3Copy), p.6 25.64, SIUSS to E&R, r334, p.169
1138.		05 Jun 01	• VPD (Munro)	Victim: Andrea Joesbury last seen by nurse (VPD 01-123593, X-ref 01-158211).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.211 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3755, p.32 (original MP report)
1139.		06 Jun 01		Victim: Andrea Joesbury last seen as indicated in a post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded.	25.12b Report to Crown Counsel, p.35
1140.		06 Jun 01	• RCMP – Mission (Joyce)	Victim: Brenda Wolfe ViCLAS submitted.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3762, p.4

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1141.		06 Jun 01	• VPD (McKnight) • Project Evenhanded	Det McKnight's Tip Review Notes indicate Tip #41 is for William Hiscox with the following notes: • B/g checks on file. • Believed to have been associated to Pickton. • Interviewed by MPRT. • Listed on SIUSS and referenced to MP de Vries file. • No F/U req'd. • Concluded.	25.74, SIUSS to E&R, 334, p.172
1142.		06 Jun 01	• RCMP (Adam, Van Overbeek, Kingsbury, St. Mars) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting: General discussion, budget and MOU.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.12
1143.		06 Jun 01	• RCMP (Adam) • Project Evenhanded	Briefing note for Evenhanded: File status indicates that things are progressing well. Issues include: • The MOU (Memorandum of Understanding) has been signed by the VPD Chief Constable and is now in for review with the RCMP. • Retention of exhibits i.e. retention for Sex Assault is 75 years but exhibits are being destroyed after 6 months. • Crown counsel obtaining court orders for DNA once convicted for mandatory offenses. • Sgt Adam is on AL (approved leave) for 2 months and others are on AL for the summer months as well. He does not feel it will impact this phase of Project Evenhanded which is the file review. • Det Clary is working with the VPD members on suspect review and prioritization. • Next priority is to bring out the members trained in SIUSS and hire data entry personnel.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2606, p.25 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Faunal and Human Forensic, p.36
1144.		07 Jun 01	• VPD (McKnight) • Project Evenhanded	Det McKnight's Tip Review Notes indicate Tip #47 is POI 4925 and notes the following: • associated to Picton re Coq RCMP file. • (Redacted.) • history re: sex assault. • Tip originated as info form COQ re their file. Person of Interest – F/U.	25.64, SIUSS to E&R, 334, p.173
1145.		08 Jun 01 1645 hrs	• VPD (Munro)	Victim: Andrea Joesbury reported missing by nurse (VPD 01-123592). Also reported by common-law Mohamed Khogaini on 17 Jul 01 (X-ref VPD 01-158211).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.211 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3755, p.32 (original MP report)
1146.		12 Jun 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury) • Project Evenhanded	Cpl Kingsbury spoke to Mike Jaswal (Surrey LAN Coordinator) who will liaise with the SIUSS representative in regards to SIUSS requirements.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.12

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1147.		12 Jun 01	• VPD (Doern)	Meeting minutes from the DES/Strathcona Police Community Meeting. Concerns of the community were addressed.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.34
1148.		11 Jun 01	• Project Evenhanded (McKnight)	Tip Review Notes Tip #187 – Debrief re: S info Pickton. ONGOING – Person of interest. [Tip #187 refers to Caldwell and was assigned on 19 Jul 99 after the first contact with Cst Chernoff]	25.64, SUISS & E&R, r334, p.188 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 29 (1 of 3), p.46
1149.		15 Jun 01	• VPD	Email from Kathleen McKenzie, sister of MP Debra Jones, to the VPD asking why her sister's photo is not included on the Missing Women poster. [This email is forwarded on 16 Jun 01 to the MP Unit (Sandy Cameron, Cst Dickhout, Det Leggett).]	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3724, p.95
1150.		18 Jun 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury) • PUHU (Rinn) • Project Evenhanded	Cst Roenspies and Cst Jacobson were assigned to assist in the LMD (lower mainland) file review – as their schedules permit.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.12
1151.		19 Jun 01	• VPD (McKnight) • Project Evenhanded	Notes from Det McKnight listing Tips requiring further action. Pickton is one of many identified.	25.72b, Record Checks McKnight, 340, p.3
1152.		19 Jun 01 1534 hrs	• RCMP - Surrey	Victim: Heather Gabrielle Chinnock reported missing (01-061304 RCMP Surrey).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.202 25.27, SIUSS Files, 3060, p.45 (CAD report)
1153.		20 Jun 01	• VPD (Clarke, Verral, Boyd) • Project Evenhanded	Memo from Cst Clarke and Cst Verral to Insp Boyd indicating that they had reviewed 45 homicides yet only 11 had evidence that fit the criteria for submission to the National DNA Databank.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.169
1154.		21 Jun 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury, St. Mars, Hooper, Roenspies, Van Overbeek, Jacobson, Little, McKnight) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting: • Hooper will be replacing Cpl St. Mars. • LMD (lower mainland) file review is almost complete.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.12
1155.		25 Jun 01	• RCMP (Van Overbeek) • Project Evenhanded	Notes of Cst Van Overbeek: Reviewed file on VIC97 and Robert Pickton as suspect. He is aware that the blood soaked bandages were sent to the lab.	25.50, Van Overbeek, 7290, p.28

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1156.	MEMO	26 Jun 01	• VPD (Blythe) • RCMP (Busson) • Project Evenhanded	MOU (Memorandum of Understanding) for Project Evenhanded signed by Chief Constable Blythe on 30 May 01 and by Commissioner Busson on today's date.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 13, Beach Binder 6, p.39 (signed version) 25.13b VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.55 (signed version)
1157.	NOTES	26 Jun 01	• RCMP – Coquitlam (Zalys) • RCMP (Kingsbury, Van Overbeek) • Evenhanded	Continuation report indicates that Cpl Van Overbeek and Cpl Kingsbury attended the Coquitlam Detachment and reviewed MP Elaine Dumba file. They said that Elaine Dumba would be added to their "list" and would be among the files they would be looking at. This file is assigned for follow-up to Cst Jarvis by Sgt Clary on 10 Dec 01.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 3135, p.94, 84
1158.	RP	27 Jun 01 1529 hrs	• CPIC • ViCLAS (Lau)	Officer Lau queried Robert Pickton (dob: 24 Oct 29). He has no recollection as to why.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton Search, p.5
1159.	E	29 Jun 01	• VPD (Dickhout)	Email from Erin McGrath, the sister of MP Leigh Miner, to Cst Dickhout asking that when he finds her sister's file to let her know. [He responds on 03 Jul 01 that he has it now.]	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 24 (1 of 2), p.158 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3727, p.7
1160.	E	03 Jul 01	• VPD (Dickhout)	Email from Cst Dickhout responding to an email from Erin McGrath, the sister of MP Leigh Miner. Cst Dickhout advised that he has located her MP file.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1 Binder 24 (1 of 2), p.158 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3727, p.7
1161.	E	03 Jul 01	• VPD (Dickhout)	Email from Erin McGrath, sister of MP Leigh Miner, to Cst Dickhout. Erin McGrath complained about Sandy Cameron and the way her family has been treated by her. She also indicated she saw Cst Shenher on the Vicki Gabereau Show saying there is a serial killer. She wants to know when the department changed its view. Erin McGrath is also asking that her sister be added to the MW poster.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3727, p.8
1162.	RP	03 Jul 01 2259 hrs	• CPIC • VPD (Swanson)	Cst Swanson checked Pickton in the 500 block of Carrall Street (East Hastings/Carrall).	24.1, Offline CPIC Search Pickton, p.5 25.15, Surrey File 90-1339, Vetting not Required, 3463, p.3
1163.	RP	04 Jul 01 1010 hrs 1128 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP (McCrae)	CPIC check of Pickton. McCrae was a temporary contract employee of Project Evenhanded who had been instructed to conduct background checks on POIs.	24.1, Offline CPIC Search Pickton, p.5 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 31 (3 of 3 Copy), p.126 24.8, CPIC Sources, Sessan, p. 3

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1164.	E	05 Jul 01	• VPD (Dickhout, Leggett, Cameron)	Email forwarded from Sandy Cameron to Cst Dickhout and Cst Leggett from Kathleen McKenzie, sister of MP Debra Jones [from 16 Jun 01]. McKenzie was asking why her sister's photograph was not included on the Missing Women poster. Cst Dickhout responded to Sandy Cameron indicating they should discuss this.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3724, p.95 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 25 (2 of 2), p.44
1165.	RP	10 Jul 01	• VPD (Oger) • Project Evenhanded	Notes of Summer Student Brian Oger indicate the following: - "Picton [*sic*], Bob Tip 30 (Robert Pickton?) - 1165 NX *86) - Pickton, 51/04/14 ? 953 Dominion St. - P. Coq. FPS# (vetted) and DL (vetted) " - Tips Requiring Follow-up - Priority List. Tip #30 is listed in the "High Priority" category (included with 20 other numbers). More notes of Brian Oger indicate the following: 1166. "Tip #30 Pickton, Robert • Ongoing Person of interest – Interview/Polygraph? • Nothing surprising or recent on RMS/CPIC. High Priority – add to Binder."	25.63, Brian Oger Documents 336, p.23, 54, 86
1167.	E	10 Jul 01	• RCMP – Profiler (Davidson) • RCMP (Killaly) • Project Evenhanded	Email from S/Sgt Davidson to Supt Killaly requesting he cover the costs of two other profilers to come to Vancouver to assist him in doing a profile for Project Evenhanded. This email indicates that Project EAMD (Agassiz homicides) are the primary group of murders that Project Evenhanded intend to work with as related to the Missing Women.	25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2606, p.14
1168.	MEMO	11 Jul 01	• VPD (Field, Unger)	Memo from Sgt Field to DCC Unger attaching timeline of events for Missing Person Review Team. Sgt Field indicated she was in charge of this project but "working off the side of my desk" and stayed in charge of a Homicide Team that included the Coronor's Liaison and Missing Person Unit. There was a constant ongoing dilemma regarding the serial killer theory. They first had to get a handle on the true numbers then determine, without evidence or eye witness accounts, what other factors could be responsible for the disappearances. Over 1300 tips were eventually received. Discussions with the RCMP began as early as Spring of 1999 that the three Agassiz homicides could be related to the Missing Women. There was a need for the RCMP to do more background before they could commit and in the Spring of 2000 POI 1588 was cleared by way of DNA. At that time the Serious Crime Section agreed to do a review of the MW case and look at other investigative methods.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1 Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.306
1169.		17 Jul 01 2210 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Andrea Joesbury reported missing by Mohamed Khogaini (01-158211 VPD). Also reported by nurse on 06 Jun 01 (VPD 01-123592).	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3755, p.28 (original MP report)
1170.	RP	18 Jul 01 1211 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP - Coquitlam (Syer)	Cst Syer queried Robert Pickton on CPIC. She believes that it was a routine traffic stop and Pickton was on a motorcycle. She has no notes and no specific recollection.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton Search, p.5 24.8, CPIC Sources RCMP, Sessan, p.4

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1171.		19 Jul 01		Victim: Sereena Abotsway date last seen as indicated in a post arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.36
1172.	RP	20 Jul 01	• RCMP (Sherstone) • CPIC	Cst Sherstone requests CPIC/Records to modify the CPIC entry for Pickton from Cpl Conner's name to her name.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 4, p 5
1173.	MEMO	21 Jul 01	• VPD • RCMP (Adam) • VPB • Project Evenhanded	Letter of Complaint from a woman indicating the lack of response from the police and politicians in regards to the Missing Women and criticizing them for not publicly saying there is a killer in our midst – this letter is forwarded through the chain of command in the VPD and to Sgt Adam of Project Evenhanded (on 21 Jun 01).	25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2606, p.17
1174.	NOTES	21 Jul 01	• RCMP (Bernier, Schinkel)	Sgt Schinkel reviews MP file for Heather Chinnock with the investigator Cst Bernier. They have list of things to do as a result of the review. Cst Bernier asks that Serious Crimes section take over the investigation or at least the interviews as it appears Heather Chinnock has been kidnapped or murdered and the investigation spans over numerous jurisdictions.	25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted, 3060, p.24
1175.	CPIC RECORDS	26 Jul 01	• VPD • CPIC (Gagne)	MP Andrea Joesbury entered on NCIC (National Crime Information Centre).	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3755, p.26
1176.		01 Aug 01 1200 hrs		Victim: Sereena Abotsway last seen. [A post-arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded indicates a date last seen of 19 Jul 01.]	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.199 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3743, p.18 (original MP report)
1177.	MEMO	03 Aug 01	• VPD - SOS • RCMP - Burnaby	An Operational Plan 01-172522 for the arrest of POI 1322 and search of his residence and vehicle indicates that the victim was sexually assaulted on this date (01-172522) by who she later identifies in a photo lineup as POI 13222. He ejaculated on her hands and she ran to a residence for assistance. The RCMP subsequently attended and arrested the victim for being intoxicated in a public place and the DNA was lost.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.66
1178.	RP	04 Aug 01 0715 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP – Criminal Records Section Ottawa (Turner)	S/Sgt Turner conducted a CPIC query on Pickton. He was the NCO in charge of the Criminal Records Section. Sgt Sessan believed these queries would be routine work related functions.	24.1, Offlince CPIC Pickton, p.5 24.8, CPIC Sources, Sessan, p.5
1179.	RP	07 Aug 01	• RCMP (Yurkiw, Strachan, Van Overbeek) • Project Evenhanded	Forensic Report from Brian Beevers of the FLV to Cpl Van Overbeek advised that Pickton's DNA has been placed on the local DNA databank from the bandage sample from the VIC97 (97-10797) case.	25.10, Coquitlam File 97-10797, Forensic Lab Report, p.9 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 12, p.10

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1180.	RCMP	08 Aug 01	• RCMP (Yurkiw)	Cst Yurkiw retires from the RCMP.	25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.150
1181.	MEMO	09 Aug 01	• RCMP (Killaly, Kingsbury) • Project Evenhanded	Memo from Cpl Kingsbury to Supt Killaly explaining that through their case review they have some concerns: • Exhibit retention and submission. • Mixed crime scene DNA cannot be entered on the National Data Bank. If a sample from a sexual assault contains male and female DNA, a sample of the victim's DNA must be obtained to separate the sample. • Sexual assault exhibits were obtained but never submitted for analysis – often when the victim could not be found – they were destroyed after 6 months. • DNA samples that were obtained and entered on either the local or national DNA banks were being sent back to the detachments and destroyed – they need to be kept to match it to a culprit. • Cpl Kingsbury is asking these issues be addressed in the future. [This email is distributed to all detachments of the RCMP in BC.]	25.23, Missing PE Overviews 2584, p.1
1182.	RP	10 Aug 01 0851 hrs	• CPIC • VPD (McKellar)	Det McKellar conducted a CPIC query on Willie 'Picton' with an age of 55 years. Det McKellar was working in the VPD SOS at the time.	24.3, Offline of Picton, pg. 11
1183.	RP	10 Aug 01	• VPD (Dickson) • VPD - SOS	Email from Det Scott to Insp Morris [dated 08 Feb 02] indicated that on this date Cst Dickson attended the Sexual Offense Section and tells them of his concerns for Willie Pickton as a suspect in the murder of the Missing Women. Det Scott indicates he is investigating sexual assault 01-172522. [POI 1322 is eventually arrested for this offense.]	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.71
1184.	RP	11 Aug 01 0445 hrs	• CPIC • VPD (Hill)	Cst Hill conducted a CPIC query on William 'Picton' with an age of 50 years. She was working in uniform patrol in District 2 and was involved in sexual assault investigation 01-172522.	24.3, Offline of Picton, pg.11 24.7, CPIC Source Coady, p3
1185.	RP	13 Aug 01 1518 hrs	• CPIC • VPD - SOS (Scott)	CPIC queries of Pickton done by Officer Scott of the Sexual Assault Squad. He was investigating a sexual assault where an unrelated male was eventually charged. (01-172522)	24.1, Offline CPIC Search Pickton, p.5
1186.	CPIC RECORDS	14 Aug 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury) • CPIC	CPIC queries were conducted for all Missing Women in the province and additional women found. Also located were additional women missing from the DTES since the release of the 1999 Missing Women poster. Due to this, a meeting will be arranged with senior management of both the RCMP and VPD to discuss the need for further resources.	25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.13
1187.	RP	14 Aug 01	• VPD - SOS (Scott) • RCMP (McKnight)	Det Scott speaks to Det McKnight about Pickton being a suspect in 03 Aug 01 sex assault (01-172522) and provides a suspect list to him. [POI 1322 is eventually arrested for this.]	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.71

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1188.		15 Aug 01	• VPD – SOS (Scott) • RCMP (Connor)	Det Scott contacts Sgt Connor for information on the Pickton's. Sgt Connor assists in obtaining a photo lineup for them.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.71
1189.		15 Aug 01	• ViCLAS	ViCLAS submitted for MP Andrea Joesbury.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3755, p.4
1190.		21 Aug 01	• ViCLAS • RCMP - Mission (Joyce)	ViCLAS submitted for MP Georgina Papin.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3745, p.132
1191.		21 Aug 01	• VPD – SOS (Scott) • RCMP (Connor)	Det Scott contacts Sgt Connor to confirm Pickton's current appearance. Sgt Connor advised that he and his Inspector had conducted surveillance and Pickton currently has a beard.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.71
1192.		21 Aug 01	• RCMP (Paulson, McCarl, Perreault, Clary, Adam) • Project Evenhanded	Email from Paulson to Perreault enquiring as to whether offline CPIC searches were done on the victims and then whether a secondary search was done to see who was checked around the same time.	25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2606, p.12
1193.		21 Aug 01	• VPD (McKnight) • RCMP (Einarson) • Project Evenhanded	Det McKnight's notes indicate that he travelled to Prince George and "discussed PC file with EINARSON".	25.64, SIUSS to E&R, r334, p.120
1194.		21 Aug 01 1558 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP Coquitlam Communications	Coquitlam RCMP Comminication Centre conducted a CPIC query of Pickton. It is unknown why this query was conducted.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.5
1195.		22 Aug 01 1125 hrs	• VPD	Sereena Abotsway reported missing by her foster mother (01-189664 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.199 25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3743, p.18 (original MP report)
1196.		22 Aug 01	• RCMP (McCarl, Clary) • Project Evenhanded	Email from Cst McCarl to Det Clary requesting the names and dates of birth of all missing and dead victims that Project Evenhanded is investigating. Cst McCarl also enquires as to whether an offline CPIC search was done on all the victims and then whether a secondary search of CPIC was done to see who was checked around the same time. Cst McCarl admits it could be extremely time consuming but may assist.	25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2606, p.11
1197.		23 Aug 01	• VPD (Oger) • Project Evenhanded	VPD student hired for data entry into SIUSS for Project Evenhanded wrote a Serial Killer Theory essay and indicated that not enough was being done to solve these Missing Women cases.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 9, p.433

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1198.		27 Aug 01	• RCMP (Adam, Kingsbury) • VPD (McKnight) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting: Discussions of utilizing offline CPIC searches of suspects to determine if they can be placed in proximity of time or location to the missing STW's.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.13 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 01, p.115
1199.		27 Aug 01	• RCMP (Joyce)	Speaks to the Records Clerk at MMH (Mission Memorial Hospital) regarding MP Georgina Papin. Cst Joyce is advised she will require a warrant to get the medical records of Papin.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 3074, p.88
1200.		28 Aug 01	• VPD (McKnight, Leggett, Dickhout) • Project Evenhanded	Notes of Det McKnight indicate a meeting with Cst Leggett and Cst Dickhout. Discussed current files being held by them. Rough notes made re: the appropriate files.	25.64, SIUSS to E&R, r334, p.90
1201.		28 Aug 01	• VPD (McKnight) • Project Evenhanded	Progress report submitted by Det McKnight: • 300 tips with POI and backgrounds checks completed and were prioritized (Priority 1 – 31 files, Priority 2 – 60 files, Priority 3 – 101 files). • Exhibits have been submitted to the laboratory. • Cst Verral located a set of fingerprints that had not been submitted, a suspect was identified because of this. • Sexual assault files still need to be reviewed. • Additional files that may be related to the missing STWs were found – follow up needed, then addition of faces to the poster.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.14
1202.		29 Aug 01	• VPD (McKnight, Boyd) • RCMP (Adam) • Project Evenhanded	Notes of Det McKnight indicate the report regarding the VPD files and other missing person files was forwarded to Sgt Adam and Insp Boyd.	25.64, SIUSS to E&R, r334, p.90

1203.		29 Aug 01	• RCMP (Adam)
			• Project Evenhanded
				The four phases of investigation for Project Evenhanded and a file update are provided.
				The phases include:
				• Build up the Crime Scene Data Banks.
				• Review and Prioritize Suspects.
				• Obtain DNA from Suspects.
				• Upon obtaining DNA hit. Confirm/eliminate involvement with missing STW's.
				  • Total review figures are 107 murders and approximately 600 miscellaneous other offences.
				  • There are 24 DNA samples from STW's but no DNA Data Bank to hold them in.
				  • There are 22 additional missing STW's to add to the original list of 31.
					25.12a (iii), Project Evenhanded, 314, p.5

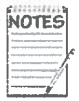
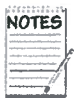
1204.		29 Aug 01	• RCMP (McKnight) • VPD - MPU • Project Evenhanded	Meeting with Det McKnight and the VPD Missing Persons Unit to check the status of the Vancouver files. All files associated to the Missing Women are discussed with a brief overview and it is noted who is investigating the file.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.16 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.173

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1205.		30 Aug 01	• ViCLAS (Wozney) • RCMP (Bass, Killaly, Henderson, Rinn, VanDeWalle, Adam) • VPD (Unger, Boyd, McKnight) • Project Evenhanded	Presentation to Management providing the phases of Project Evenhanded and an update. (This document is subsequently leaked to the Fifth Estate television show in December of 2001.) It also provided a list of investigational problems that included: 1. A lack of recovered bodies eliminated forensic potential. 2. Very loose time frames surrounding disappearances limited the ability to investigate. 3. Large suspect pool. 4. Inadequate resources to conduct exhaustive research required. The report indicated that other than location, profession and social situation, the Vancouver investigation has not identified ties between any given suspect and a significant number of missing women. An agreement was reached at the end of the meeting to increase Project Evenhanded by two additional members and two investigative aids.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.20
1206.		30 Aug 01	• RCMP (Adam) • RCMP - Criminal Profiling Unit (Davidson) • Project Evenhanded	Sgt Adam takes Brian Oger's report to S/Sgt Davidson to confirm his statistical analysis. S/Sgt Davidson confirms it is accurate.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, MiscDocs01, p.110
1207.		04 Sep 01	• RCMP (Adam, Hooper, Kingsbury) • VPD (Little, McKnight, Oger) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting of the members of Project Evenhanded: The file reviews from Prince George and the Northern interior have been completed. The Vancouver City files are next. It is hoped to have them completed with the assistance of all involved by the end of September. Det McKnight to contact and arrange this with Cst Verral. Due to the newly identified STWs it was discussed that additional resources will be required to conduct a thorough investigation as to their status. At least two additional investigators will be required. An offline CPIC search will be conducted on the missing 27 STW's from the poster.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.23 25.64, SIUSS to E&R, r334, p.91
1208.		05 Sep 01	• VPD (Kean, Dickhout, Little, Oger, Dickson, Verral, McKnight) • RCMP - ViCLAS (Port, Smid, V. Zalys) • RCMP - Profilers (Filer, Strader, Davidson, Urbanoski) • Forensic Laboratory (Wladichuk, Morissette) • PUHU (Lucas) • RCMP (McCarl, Kingsbury, Hooper, Adam, Clary) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting: Overview, update of the progress/status of this investigation. Cst Verral will be ready for 5 to 6 investigators/reviewers the week beginning Sept 15th. He estimates there are 3000 files to be reviewed.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.24 25.64, SIUSS to E&R, r334, p.91
1209.		05 Sep 01	• RCMP (MacIntyre) • Project Evenhanded	Email from Chief Supt MacIntyre to the Commanders of the LMD indicating that VPD and RCMP have agreed to provide two more investigators each. Chief Supt MacIntyre is not sure where the personnel will come from but suggests North Vancouver and Burnaby. He also indicated that 22 more women have been added to the list bringing the total to 53 and many were last seen in the DTES.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.140

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1210.	MEMO	06 Sep 01	• RCMP (Connor, MacIntyre) • Project Evenhanded	Sgt Connor forwards Chief Supt MacIntyre's memo (dated 05 Sep 01) and comments that he does not think it will affect them but given the homicide of STW 782 and a couple of suspects (several out of three hundred or so) that do live in the area, it may affect them one way or another sooner or later.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.139
1211.	RP	06 Sep 01	• VPD (Little) • Project Evenhanded	Persons of Interest List for Evenhanded - handwritten list identifying Priority #1, #2, #3 suspects. Pickton listed in Priority #1 referred to Tip 30.	25.72a, POIs List – Little, Doc 147, p.2
1212.	MEMO	06 Sep 01	• VPD (McKnight, Boyd) • Project Evenhanded	Memo from Det McKnight to Insp Boyd providing an update on Project Evenhanded. He advised that Cst Verral is going through the old Sexual Offense Squad files and he requests permission for Cst Verral to work overtime.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 19 (3 of 4), p.38
1213.	MEMO	06 Sep 01	• VPD (McKnight) • RCMP - Crowsnest Pass (Guinchard) • Project Evenhanded	Fax from Det McKnight to Cst Guinchard responding to a request for him to check MP Shella Egan's file for a name. Det McKnight indicates in the Memo that "in a nutshell, we are in review mode and setting up shop" and they cannot access all the documents yet.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3776, p.13
1214.	E	07 Sep 01	• RCMP - VICLAS (Zalys) • RCMP (Clary) • Project Evenhanded	Email from S/Sgt Zalys to Det Clary discussing Det Clary's proposal to change the policy on exhibit retention and indicates: "It's about time!" Zalys also asks about whether fingerprints from crime scenes will be included in the new policy.	25.27, SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2606, p.9
1215.		07 Sep 01	• VPD (McKnight, Little) • RCMP (McCarl) • RCMP - Geographical Profilers (Filer, Sesley) • RCMP - Criminal Profilers (Woods, Davidson, Stradder, Ubanoski) • Project Evenhanded	Visited the crime sites of the Agassiz homicides.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.24
1216.	RP	07 Sep 01	• VPD - SOS (Scott, McCartney)	They show the victim of the sexual assault from 03 Aug 01 (01-172522) a photo lineup of Robert Pickton – she does not pick him out and Pickton is cleared of this offense. [The victim eventually identifies POI 1322.]	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.71
1217.	MEMO	07 Sep 01	• VPD (Boyd, Unger) • Project Evenhanded	Memo from Insp Boyd to DCC Unger providing an update and requesting additional resources for Project Evenhanded. Of note, he states that from all indications STW's will continue to go missing and this is of utmost urgency and importance.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.35
1218.		09 Sep 01	• RCMP (Clary, Joyce) • Project Evenhanded	Memo from Cst Joyce to Det Clary indicating she took a smear sample from the BCCA of MP Georgina Papin and delivered it to the FLV last week.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3789, p.84

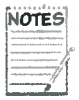
LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1219.	MEMO	10 Sep 01	• VPD (Unger, Blythe) • Evenhanded	Memo from DCC Unger to Chief Constable Blythe requesting they approach City Council for funding for the JFO. He states in the Memo that it is predominantly a VPD file and issue and the RCMP have come aboard.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.29
1220.	NOTES	11 Sep 01	• VPD (Oger) • Project Evenhanded	The SIUSS representative advised Brian Oger that he would no longer provide his services (SIUSS) to this project.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.25
1221.		11 Sep 01	• VPD (McKnight) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting with Det McKnight and Liz Antunes from Victim Services. She will be provided with a contact list for the 68 victim's families.	25.64, SIUSS to E&R, r334, p.93
1222.	MEMO	12 Sep 01	• VPD (McKnight) • VPD - Victim Services (Coburn) • Project Evenhanded	Memo to Sgt Coburn from Det McKnight advising that he is doing extensive reviews of cases and has not had time to stay in contact with the family members of the missing women. Det McKnight is seeking assistance from Victim Services.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 19 (3 of 4), p.134
1223.		13 Sep 01	• RCMP (Adam) • Project Evenhanded	Sgt Adam met with the SIUSS representative and addressed miscommunications and had concerns that the SIUSS representative would not be compensated for his time.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.25
1224.	VICLAS	13 Sep 01	• VPD (Dickhout)	ViCLAS submitted for MP Pauline Johnson.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3757, p.37
1225.	NOTES	17 Sep 01	• VPD (Verral) • Project Evenhanded	Under the direction of Cst Verral, project members will begin examining several boxes of VPD sexual assault files from 1990 – 1999 to determine if exhibits exist that can be sent to the laboratory. There are believed to be in excess of 3000 files.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 01, p.173
1226.	E	18 Sep 01	• RCMP- Mission (Kurvers) • RCMP (Adam) • Project Evenhanded	Email from Cst Kurvers to Sgt Adam providing the details on the found skull from Mission back in 1995.	25.27, SIUSS Files, Vetting Not Required, 3056, p.4
1227.	TIP TIP	18 Sep 01	• RCMP (Clary) • Project Evenhanded	Tip created for the skull found in Mission in 1995.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.26 25.27, SIUSS Files, Vetting Not Required, 3056, p.2
1228.	VICLAS	19 Sep 01	• VPD (Dickhout)	ViCLAS submitted for MP Elsie Sebastian.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3753, p.29
1229.	VICLAS	19 Sep 01	• VPD (Dickhout)	ViCLAS re-submitted for MP Sereena Abotsway.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3743, p.14

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1230.		19 Sep 01	• VPB • VPD (Blythe, Unger) • Project Evenhanded	In-Camera minutes stated that Chief Constable Blythe advised that the MWRT has been transferred to the PUHU and a task force was now assigned. A press release was forthcoming and VPD had increased personnel assigned. DCC Unger provided a verbal status report on the investigation and recent developments and advised special funding may be required.	25.34, VPB In-Camera Minutes, p.31
1231.		19 Sep 01	• QPP (Roy) • Project Evenhanded	Cst Roy assigned to Project Evenhanded from the Quebec Provincial Police.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.26
1232.		24 Sep 01	• RCMP (Adam, Clary, Kingsbury, Van Overbeek, Hooper) • QPP (Roy) • VPD (McKnight, Little) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting: 1. Media articles discussed. 2. SIUSS and other databases – PRIME and E&R to be revisited. 3. Victim assistance unit from Vancouver to take over handling the victim's family members.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.26
1233.		24 Sep 01	• RCMP (Adam) • Project Evenhanded	Sgt Adam spoke with the SIUSS representative and advised that Project Evenhanded would not be going ahead with the SIUSS database installation due to the many delays. Sgt Adam then spoke to E & R system representative. He advised the E&R database systems were all committed to the investigations related to the World Trade Centre terrorist attack and it would be problematic to obtain E&R.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.26
1234.		24 Sep 01	• RCMP (Killaly, VanDeWalle) • Project Evenhanded	Supt Killaly and Insp VanDeWalle were updated on the status of Project Evenhanded.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.26
1235.		25 Sep 01 1143 hrs	• RCMP - Pender Detachment	Patricia Rose Johnson reported missing by her cousin (01-0894 RCMP). [She was reported missing to VPD on 31 May 01 (01-116403 VPD).]	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3757, p.3 (original MP report)
1236.		26 Sep 01	• RCMP (Henderson, Adam, McKnight, Clary) • Project Evenhanded	Meeting with victim services Elizabeth Antunes. Discussion around the process of dealing with the families of the missing women.	25.23, Missing PE Overviews, 2587, p.4 25.64, SIUSS to E&R, r334, p.93
1237.		26 Sep 01	• VPD (Boyd, Oger) • Evenhanded	Memo from Mr.Oger to Insp Boyd providing a list of skills required to be a database operator/investigative aid position for Project Evenhanded.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 13, Beach Binder 6, p.130
1238.		26 Sep 01	• VPD (Blythe, Unger, Greer, numerous others) • Evenhanded	Senior Management Meeting In-Camera minutes discuss the Missing Women and an article that compared the investigation to the Bernardo investigation in Ontario in terms of the lack of sharing of information. There is discussion that Prime is the obvious choice for information sharing across Canada. The John School and its success was also discussed.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.46

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1239.		30 Sep 01	• NWPS (Ward)	Cst Ward from NWPS distributed a poster of MP Cynthia Feliks.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 3065, p.28
1240.		01 Oct 01	• RCMP (Adam, Van Overbeek, Hooper, Kingsbury, Clary) • QPP (Roy) • VPD (Oger, Jarvis, McKnight, Little) • Evenhanded	Meeting: Overview of Project Evenhanded. • They are once again reconsidering SIUSS. • Cst Jarvis from the VPD joins the team.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.28
1241.		03 Oct 01	• VPD (Boyd, Nelmes, Verral, Hetherington, Jarvis) • Evenhanded	Email from Insp Boyd to Nelmes announcing that Project Evenhanded is growing and the following personnel are now moving to that Project. Cst Verral, Cst D. Hetherington and Cst Jarvis as an Acting Sergeant. He indicated the two civilian positions will be filled following a competition.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.92
1242.		03 Oct 01	• Evenhanded	SIUSS representative presented the capabilities of SIUSS to the members of Project Evenhanded. At the end of the presentation a decision was made to go ahead with SIUSS.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.28
1243.		09 Oct 01 0900 hrs	• RCMP (Adam, Clary) • VPD (McKnight) • Evenhanded	Meeting involving members of Evenhanded and victim services personnel Liz Antunes, Andrea Ross, and Freda Ens. The purpose of this meeting was to finalize arrangements for the upcoming meeting with the families.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.29 25.64, SIUSS to E&R, r334, p.94
1244.		09 Oct 01 1110 hrs	• RCMP (Adam, Clary, Kingsbury, Hooper, Van Overbeek, Williams) • QPP (Roy) • VPD (McKnight, Little, Jarvis, Oger) • Evenhanded	Meeting of Project Evenhanded members: • Cst Williams from North Vancouver joins the team. • There are potentially 19 further missing women files that need to be reviewed. • Vancouver review and exhibits – there are several files of interest. • Suspect review – continues, they will now look at suspects from the RCMP review. • Forensic Laboratory – obtain the status on the DNA from the pap smears. • SIUSS – system will be installed in the next few weeks. Oger will do the data input and Carrie Macpherson will do the analysis.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.29
1245.		10 Oct 01	• RCMP (Van Overbeek, Jarvis, Attew) • Evenhanded	Continuation Report indicates that MP Heather Chinnock is only loosely connected to the DTES and she does not belong on the list of Missing Women. She is a well known STW from Whalley. Cpl Attew is continuing the investigation and if evidence is found linking her to the DTES the tip will be reopened.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 3060, p.12
1246.		10 Oct 01	• RCMP (Adam) • VPD (Morris, Emerslund, Scott, Kean) • Evenhanded	Meeting: Det Scott is investigating a forcible confinement and has a possible suspect for Evenhanded (VPD01-172522). Robert Pickton is one suspect. [This suspect is later identified by photo lineup with the victim as POI 1322]. Sgt Adam advised that he is familiar with the Pickton file and that he was not sure if information on the Pickton's was fact or urban myth.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.30 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.71

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1247.		10 Oct 01	• VPD (Cameron)	Email to Sandy Cameron from the Welfare Office advising that they have been compiling a list of files on the Missing Women at the request of Sandy Cameron. Cameron responds on 11 Oct 01 advising she is doing this on behalf of the Missing Persons Review Team freeing them up to do other parts of the investigation.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 19 (3 of 4), p.43
1248.		10 Oct 01	• VPD (McKnight) • Evenhanded	Continuation Report indicates that the files of many of the Missing Women matching the profile are being held and investigated by the original agency. It indicates that the files should be assigned to Evenhanded members to contact the investigators and determine where the investigation is at.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3756, p.39
1249.		10 Oct 01	• VPD (Scott, Kean)	Update to file on sexual assault/forcible confinement file (VPD01-172522). Det Scott and Det Kean has been speaking to STW's and learning of "survivor" stories that have never been reported to police. There are numerous suspects from these stories. They believe these if these cases are going to be investigated they should be done under its own mandate which would include the resources that would be needed to follow up on these cases.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.136
1250.		10 Oct 01	• VPD (Pickerall, Oger) • RCMP (Adam, Brown) • Evenhanded	Email from B.S. (SIUSS) indicating that Mr. Oger requested he duplicate the VPD SIUSS database for the task force. S. does not believe it will be a problem but needs to ensure everyone is agreeable. S. is asking Brown about hardware issues with VPD SIUSS, and if those issues are worked out, are there any objections of a copy of the SIUSS database going to the taskforce.	25.64, SIUSS to E&R, 296, p.2
1251.		11 Oct 01	• RCMP (Adam, Henderson, Clary) • VPD (McKnight) • Evenhanded	Meeting: Discussion concerning the agenda for the upcoming meeting with the families.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.32
1252.		11 Oct 01	• RCMP (Adam) • VPD (Kean) • Evenhanded	Dr. A. from the Native Health Clinic contacted police and expressed his concerns because he had never been contacted by police and he was the Doctor for three of the missing women: • Sereena Abotsway • Dawn Crey • Michelle Gurney A message was left for Sgt Adam that Dr. Adilman called in.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 3084, p.2
1253.		13 Oct 01	• RCMP (Clary) • Evenhanded	Evenhanded Status Update: 1. Phase 1 is complete except for few cases. 2. SIUSS Computer issues – still not resolved. 3. New missing – have located 4 of the original 22. 4. Suspect Profiling.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.32

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1254.		14 Oct 01	• RCMP (Adam, Clary, Henderson, Killaly, Kingsbury, Hooper, Williams) • VPD (Little, McKnight, Oger, Boyd) • QPP (Roy) • Evenhanded	Meeting with members of the Missing Women's families and victim services. They advised the family that they had 1000 suspects and that 25 new missing women had been identified. Complaints were made about Sandy Cameron and Sgt Hetherington is assigned to investigate the complaints. Sgt Adam tells the families that one of the major problems with this investigation is that there are no bodies and the body of a murder victim is starting point in any investigation. Without this there is virtually no forensic evidence. He says that the team has instead decided to look historically at the murders of all STW's and hitchhikers.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.33 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2616, p.46 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 13, Beach Binder 6, p.123 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 28) MWRT Family Meeting, p.5
1255.		15 Oct 01	• VPD (Jarvis) • Evenhanded	Cst Jarvis reviewed MP Sarah de Vries file. Potential suspects are: • POI 2180 • Picton, William • POI 1089 • Glen, LNU • POI 10579 • Wayne Leng	25.27 SIUSS File, Redacted 2856, p.118, 9
1256.		15 Oct 01	• VPD (Little, McKnight) • RCMP (Kingsbury, Adam, Hooper) • Evenhanded	Tasks were assigned to various members of Project Evenhanded from information/questions that came out of the Family Meeting.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.36
1257.		15 Oct 01	• RCMP (Hooper, Adam) • Evenhanded	Email from Cpl Hooper to Sgt Adam regarding MP Marnie Frey. Cst Hooper indicates that VPD started to follow up on information that Frey's mother provided in regards to POI's but it does not appear that VPD ever completed it the follow-ups.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3786, p.8
1258.		15 Oct 01	• RCMP (Moulton, Bass, Henderson) • Evenhanded	Email thread from S/Sgt Henderson telling Assistant Commissioner Bass and Insp Moulton that the families were very angry with the police, especially the VPD. The email also explained that they would require further resources and would be going over budget. Bass replies that they will find the resources as needed.	25.27b SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2606, p.2
1259.		16 Oct 01	• VPD (Morris, Unger)	Memo from Insp Morris to DCC Unger explaining that they have found during interviews that numerous STW's have not reported criminal offenses and these STW's have good information on offenders that police are unaware of. She indicates the following: • This information needs to be captured on a database. • Offenders who prey on STW's tend to be good dates that are popular and well known. • Any info that these STW's can provide could be key to Project Evenhanded and current sex assault investigations. • She is recommending two clerical staff be funded.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.138

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1260.		17 Oct 01	• RCMP (Hooper, Kingsbury, Van Overbeek, Adam, Clary, Williams, Zaporozan, McPherson) • QPP (Roy) • VPD (Verral, McKnight, Little, Oger, Jarvis) • Evenhanded	Meeting: Various tasks discussed and assigned.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.37
1261.		17 Oct 01	• RCMP – Pemberton (Bayer) • Tribal Police	Notes indicate Pemberton RCMP only have MP Sherry Irving entered on CPIC and that the Tribal Police are the lead investigators under their occurrence #98-179.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3749, p.6
1262.		18 Oct 01	• VPD (Unger, Boyd)	Memo from Insp Boyd to DCC Unger advising that he had omitted two requests on a previous memo. He is requesting one additional investigator who is skilled in SIUSS as well as 5 laptop computers.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 15, Unger Binder 10, p.33
1263.		18 Oct 01	• RCMP (Adam, Clary?) • VPD (McKnight) • Evenhanded	SIUSS has been installed on one computer. Meeting with victims services personnel Liz Antunes, Andrea Roll and Freda Ens to discuss issues identified from the family meeting. Sgt Adam will be meeting with key players from the City to jointly develop strategies to deal with the current situation as it relates to STW's in the DTES.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.40
1264.		18 Oct 01	• RCMP (Williams) • CPIC • Evenhanded	Cst Williams requests an offline search for 18 of the Missing Women including aliases and a search of CPIC one minute before and one minute after their names may have been queried. The request is being asked to be conducted from January 1998 to present. This idea appears to have come from Bob Paulson and Cst McCarl who sent emails to Sgt Adam at the end of August 2001.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2641, p.20, 27
1265.		19 Oct 01 1200 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Dianne Rock last seen.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.217 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 3238, p.36 (original MP report)
1266.		21 Oct 01	• RCMP – Mission (Joyce) • RCMP (Williams) • Evenhanded	Emails between Evenhanded's Williams and Joyce obtaining further information on the Papin file. Williams indicates that it may appear they are not working on Papin's file but that Evenhanded will speed up once the ball starts rolling. Joyce also indicated that there are x-rays available at MMH but her warrant was denied because there was no criminal offense.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3789, p.79
1267.		22 Oct 01	• RCMP (Zaporozan) • Evenhanded	Cst Zaporozan from RCMP Burnaby joins the Evenhanded team.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.41

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1268.	MEMO	22 Oct 01	• VPD (McKnight, Boyd) • Evenhanded	Memo from Det McKnight to Insp. Boyd about the community being unhappy with what the VPD is doing with regards to the Missing Women. There is concern that the VPD are not addressing safety issues and reporting concerns to the community and that reports are not being taken unless multiple calls are made. People want to know the complaint process to lodge complaints.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.66 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 28) MWRT Family Meeting, p.2
1269.	RP	22 Oct 01 2125 hrs	• RCMP (Vong)	An unknown 911 call to the trailer at 953 Dominion Avenue. Nancy Plasman is present with Pickton and identified herself as Nancy Pickton to police. Police attended and noted that the 911 call came from a fax machine.	25.12b Pickton Report to Crown, p.155 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 30a, p.15 24.1 Offline Search Pickton, p.5
1270.	RP	22 Oct 01 2200 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP (Vong)	CPIC queries of Pickton in relation an unknown 911 call to the trailer at 953 Dominion. Cst Vong attended and noted the call came from a fax machine.	24.1 Offline CPIC Search Pickton, p.5
1271.	MEMO	23 Oct 01	• VPD – SOS (Scott, Morris)	Det Scott writes a memo to Insp Morris advising that he has heard that the United Native Nations is mounting an attack on VPD for the way they have investigated missing native women.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 13, Beach Binder 6, p.103
1272.		23 Oct 01	• RCMP (Clary, McPherson, Adam) • VPD (Pickerall, Oger) • Evenhanded	Meeting to discuss file management and quality assurance in relation to SIUSS system. The SIUSS representative is also present. Sgt. Clary will assign tips (leads) and members will complete reports to facilitate data entry. A note is made that this will be a familiarization period for Sgt Adam, Analyst McPherson and Sgt Clary.	25.12a (iii), Evenhanded, 302, p.1
1273.	MEMO	12 Oct 01	• RCMP (Adam, Killaly)	Memo from S/Sgt Adam to Supt Killaly advising the costing of SIUSS and that this is a "politically sensitive file" and continuing with SIUSS is the only option.	25.64, SIUSS to E&R, 298, p.2

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1274.		24 Oct 01	• VPD (Verra, Dickhout, McKnight, Oger, Little, Shenher, Field, Dickson, Jarvis, Hetherington) • RCMP (McPherson, Williams, Clary, Cater. Zaporozan, Kingsbury, Van Overbeek, Hooper, McCarl, Adam) • QPP (Roy) • Evenhanded	Meeting between members of Project Evenhanded and Project Amelia. Discussions include: • Private Investigation Firm investigation. Cst Shenher and Sgt Field said they saw what they had and it was nothing of interest. • Phase 1 is winding down except for Cst Verral's job. • Phase 2 will be suspect prioritization and the search for new missing women. • Files titled only "sex-assault" or "assault" may contain relevant info – have to search again. • Discussion of the interest groups in the DTES and how info is flowing. • Suspect prioritization (Det Little). From Project Amelia there are 250-300 remaining. New RCMP files need to be prioritized as well – then a list of the top 100 will be made. • Have only one SIUSS computer still. • Family DNA profiles. • Discussion of working with Cst Dickhout and a "here and now" team to deal with new missing STW's. • Discussion of Wayne Leng and his website. • Presentation (by Cst McCarl) on the Agassiz homicides. • Subsequent meeting with the VPD and Sgt Adam regarding the cities current procedures and what must be done for the safety of STW's now.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.41
1275.		24 Oct 01	• VPD (Field, Shenher, Dickson, Little, McKnight, Jarvis) • Evenhanded	Meeting in Surrey to discuss issues with Project Evenhanded moving into the DTES to get a handle on the situation. The consensus after discussions is that a dedicated group is needed to be in the DTES and collect information.	25.23, Missing PE Overviews, 2590, p.2
1276.		24 Oct 01	• VPD (Boyd, C. Hetherington)	Inspector Boyd writes a memo to Sgt. Hetherington asking her to proceed immediately with an overall review of our policies, procedures and practices as they relate to Missing Persons, and to investigate the comments against Sandy Cameron after the Community meeting on October 14th.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.64
1277.		24 Oct 01	• VPD (Verral, McKnight) • Evenhanded	Notes of Det McKnight indicate that Cst Verral brought in a box of exhibits that he had found in the Missing Persons Unit. They included dental for MP Dianne Melnick.	25.62 McKnight, 323, p.26
1278.		25 Oct 01	• RCMP (Adam) • Evenhanded	Sgt Adam is advised by Roger Brown that putting SIUSS in is not an option. They will need different computers that are capable of running SIUSS and this will take up to six months.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.43

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1279.	MEMO	29 Oct 01	• RCMP (Adam) • Evenhanded	Overview of ongoing work and issues outlined by Don Adam: • VPD File Review is slow going. Cst Verral needs help. Sgt Adam will speak to the new Insp from VPD about assigning a VPD light duty person to assist. • The Lab – can only take 6-10 new cases per month, work is lowest priority (4). • There is a new list of 18 missing – will be able to state officially within a week or so. • Suspect Prioritization – ongoing. Could send people out to start collecting cast-off but there is a lack of resources, other suspect DNA from phase 1 is still coming in, and the lab already has more than it can handle. • Budgeting and Operational Plan.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.43
1280.	MEMO	29 Oct 01	• RCMP (Adam) • VPD (McKnight) • Evenhanded	Memo from Det McKnight to Sgt Adam –provides update that Cst Verral is currently going through all SOS files and seeking DNA exhibits. Advised it would take nine months to a year to complete the task as assigned.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 19 (3 of 4), p.142
1281.		30 Oct 01	• RCMP (Adam) • VPD (D. Hetherington, Dickhout, Ramos, Lang) • Evenhanded	Meeting with DISC (Deter and Identify Sex Trade Consumers) members and other VPD members to continue to explore the DTES and solutions. Cst Dickhout discusses the Missing Persons Unit and advised they get around 2 or 3 missing STWs per month. These usually come in through E-Comm and they have a numbers of steps they routinely follow. Welfare is the main identifier to check if the STW is still in the area. He indicated they usually find 60% of the STW's within a week or so from working at the office. It is after this point that he could use our help, to do the leg work.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.91 25.23, Missing PE Overviews, 2590, p.3 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Faunal and Human, p.7
1282.	MEMO	31 Oct 01	• RCMP (Adam, Killaly) • Evenhanded	Memo from S/Sgt Adam to Supt Killaly outlining operational recommendations and resource requirements. S/Sgt Adam advised: "All evidence indicates that one or more serial killer(s) are going into the DTES to select women. Based on the fact that the area of disappearance is fairly small, the investigative strategy is fairly obvious." There is a need to: • Keep track of the STW's. • Collect john information. Non-police agencies are assisting in collecting the above information. S/Sgt Adam is requesting eight officers to work the DTES and collect information and four officers (one being an NCO) to join Project Evenhanded. S/Sgt Adam indicates the VPD SOS have a tip line established for a major sexual assault and have approximately 100 tips that are linked directly to Evenhanded suspects. VPD are trying to deal with all the tips but as everywhere else, are stretched thin. S/Sgt Adam is recommending with the four new officers to Evenhanded they would assume responsibility for the above investigations.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.86
1283.		03 Nov 01	• VPD (Johnny) • RCMP – Chilliwack (Brown)	Meeting with family members and victim services at the Vancouver Aboriginal Friendship Centre.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2616, p.77
1284.	NOTES	05 Nov 01	• RCMP (Cater) • Evenhanded	Cst Cater joins the Evenhanded team.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.41

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1285.		05 Nov 01	• Green River Task Force • Spokane - Serial Killer Task Force • RCMP (Adam, Kingsbury, Cater, McPherson, Van Overbeek, Zaporozan, Williams) • VPD (Little, McKnight, Verral, D. Hetherington, Oger) • QPP (Roy) • Evenhanded	Investigational discussions. • One suggestion that a liaison with people downtown would be valuable. • Suggested the buddy system does not work. • Discussions of DNA comparison and the issues of cross border. • Learned a proper tip sheet was necessary to assist in prioritizing the suspect list, also tip reviewing is very important – who does it is important. • An analyst is essential. • Information needs to be shared with street cops. • Computer system needs to be top of the line to manage the data. • Intelligence on the streets is the most important. • Assign a victim liaison. • Assigned detectives need to remain long term. • Task force should be separate from day to day police activities.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.45
1286.		6 Nov 01	• Spokane - Washington • Spokane - County Sheriff • Spokane - City Police • WA - State Patrol • WA - Attorney General Office • FBI • Pierce County Sheriff • Tacoma City Police • Evenhanded	Further discussions of issues, mistakes, decisions, suggestions, sharing of information - Yates case, Green River Task Force: • Fibre evidence is important. • Manpower and funding are key administrative problems, role definition of investigators. • Manpower burnout. • Control of all incoming information and flow. • Media liaison needed. • Share info with team and street cops. • Assess holdback evidence. • Geographic profiling used. • Parental DNA for victims once reported missing. • Tissue samples may exist in hospitals and medical labs. *Notes of Little: Pro-active Street Contacts – at one point 9 investigators assigned – 2 Detectives into victim group to develop relationships with STWs-waited for about 6 months for any results.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.47 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 6) Phil Little's MISC Notes, p.26
1287.	CPIC RECORDS	06 Nov 01	• CPIC • RCMP – Coquitlam (Sherstone) • RCMP – Surrey (Horvath)	Cst Sherstone receives a CPIC hit on Ellingsen from 05 Nov 01and makes enquiries with Cst Horvath. Cst Sherstone received information from Cst Horvath that Ellingsen was the victim of a domestic assault and provided Cst Sherstone with the incident information. Handwritten notes of Cst Sherstone say "should be re-interviewed".	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 30b, p.24
1288.	RP	06 Nov 01	• RCMP – Coquitlam (Sherstone)	Cst Sherstone told Sgt Connor she had located Ellingsen and he encouraged her to re-interview her. Sgt Connor contacted Sgt Clary first who ensured him it would not impact on Project Evenhanded. Information was that Ellingsen was the victim of domestic assault. Cst Sherstone noted in a memo to Evenhanded members (dated 05Feb02) that she left a message at the shelter for Ellingsen to call back, however there was no response. Cst Sherstone further indicated that she did not attend the shelter, as she planned, due to another homicide investigation.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices App L, Timeline, p.154 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, My Misc Notes, p.41 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 30b, p.15

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE

1289.		07 Nov 01	• RCMP (Adam, Kingsbury, Cater, McPherson, Van Overbeek, Zaporozan, Williams)
			• VPD (Little, McKnight, Verral, D. Hetherington, Oger)
			• QPP (Roy)
			• Evanhanded
				Meeting: Brainstorming investigational ideas after hearing from the Green River Task Force and the Spokane Task Force. Focus of discussions were:
				• Investigational priorities.
				• Weaknesses with the present investigational plan.
				• Areas that require further discussion.
				  • All agree these women are murder victims not just missing women.
				  • There may be one murderer or multiple murderers – team needs to remain open-minded and not put 'eggs all in one basket'.
				  • DNA collection from suspects – if suspect has previous serious sex assault or attempt murder of STW in DTES then he is number one suspect (149).
				  • Plan 1: Agassiz murderer is the killer of all 45.
				  • Plan 2: If that doesn't work out, peripheral things that can be covered.
				  • Plan 3: Here and now search of DTES.
					25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.53

1290.		08 Nov 01	• VPD (Jarvis) • Evenhanded	The team concluded that 18 women will be added to the official Missing Person list. The following names should be added: 1. ABOTSWAY, Sereena 2. ARSENAULT, Angela 3. CHINNOCK, Heather (possible homicide, Surrey) 4. CRAWFORD, Wendy 5. CREY, Dawn 6. FELIKS, Cindy 7. FURMINGER, Jennifer 8. GREEK, Nancy 9. IRVING, Sherry 10. JOESBURY, Andrea 11. JOHNSON, Patricia 12. JONES, Debra 13. MAH, Laura 14. MINER, Leigh 15. PAPIN, Georgina 16. SEBASTIAN, Elsie 17. WOLFE, Brenda 18. YOUNG, Frances Discussion on next steps: • Commence in-depth investigation of the above MP files from most recent. • To be investigated like a homicide. • Utilize polygraph. • Seek voluntary DNA samples from suspects. • DNA samples required from MP. • The team will remain flexible to concentrate on any facet of the project deemed necessary or any suspect if circumstances dictate. • Weekly meetings will occur. • Bi-weekly reports submitted. • Details from investigations must be provided to SIUSS co-coordinator. • Additional missing women files allocated to investigators.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.58
1291.		09 Nov 01	• VPD (McKnight, Beach) • Evenhanded	Memo from Det McKnight to Insp Beach outlining his attendance and meeting with investigators from Spokane and the Green River Task Force.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 19 (3 of 4), p.137
1292.		13 Nov 01	• VPD (Little) • VPD - SOS (Scott) • Evenhanded	A male (name withheld) was identified as a suspect in VPD sexual assault 01-172522. The sexual assault occurred in August 2001 in Vancouver. This male advised the victim that he was responsible for the disappearance of the missing women. Project Evenhanded has committed resources to work with VPD in conducting surveillance and research.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.60

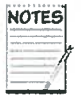
LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1293.	MEMO	13 Nov 01	• RCMP (McPherson, Adam) • Evenhanded	Memo from Analyst McPherson to S/Sgt Adam regarding the critical need for a Database Administrator to ensure overall responsibility for maintaining the database integrity as well as verification of the information with the merging of Project Amelia information with Project Evenhanded.	25.12a (iii), Evenhanded, 1103, p.58 25.23, Missing PE Overviews, 2591, p.2
1294.		13 Nov 01	• VPD (De Haas)	Community meeting of the DTES/Strathcona Police Liaison committee.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27 (2 of 2), p.39
1295.	MEMO	14 Nov 01	• VPD (Beach, Unger) • RCMP (Killaly, Adam, Henderson) • Evenhanded	Memo from Insp Beach to DCC Unger advising that he attended a meeting with Supt Killaly, S/Sgt Adam and S/Sgt Henderson where the following issues were identified: • Request for further officers to be part of Evenhanded working proactively in the DTES. • Assistant for Cst Dickhout. • Administrative issues – such as examining microfiche data. • Support staff for SIUSS needed.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.117
1296.	MEMO	16 Nov 01	• VPD (Dickson)	Memo from Cst Dickson to the Media Liaison providing history on Missing Women investigation. He mentions on November 5, 1998 he submitted a memo to Insp Greer about his concerns that a number of women from the Downtown Eastside were murdered or missing. As a result, Insp Greer met with D/Insp Rossmo and Insp Biddlecombe and the Missing Women Review Team was formed under Sgt Field. Dickson says that he continues to assist the team in Surrey to share info with the Historical Homicide team.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.40
1297.		19 Nov 01	• RCMP (Van Overbeek, Kingsbury, Zaporozan, Adam, Williams, Clary) • VPD (Jarvis) • QPP (Roy) • Evenhanded	Meeting discussing the surveillance of suspect – nothing of interest. DNA obtained and will be forwarded to the lab.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.60
1298.		20 Nov 01	• VPD (Driemel, McKnight, Jarvis) • RCMP (Efford, Adam, Williams, Clary) • Evenhanded	Meeting discussing a media release publicizing the additional 18 women. The release will include a request for assistance from the public and that a tip line has been established.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.60
1299.		20 Nov 01	• RCMP (Adam, Clary) • VPD (McKnight) • Evenhanded	Meeting with victim services Freda Ens and Liz Antunes about the upcoming meeting with the families was discussed.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.60

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1300.	MEMO	20 Nov 01	• VPD (Boyd, McKnight) • Evenhanded	Memo from Det McKnight to Insp Boyd advising of the result of the meeting with family members on 14 Nov 01. Several points raised: • Families are upset that VPD have not taken steps to identify any new missing women. • Family concerned that MP occurrences are not generated without having to make several phone calls to MP section. • Two family members complained about Sandy Cameron. Another meeting is scheduled for 25 Nov 01 and he request Insp Boyd attend. Also that VICE be spoken to and attend the meeting for info purposes and Sgt. Hetherington do a review of the reporting process and that Insp Boyd advise family members of complaint process.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.107
1301.	MEMO	21 Nov 01	• VPD (Beach) • Evenhanded	Freda Ens sends Insp Beach a copy of the minutes from the last two family meetings at the Vancouver Aboriginal Centre. The purpose of the meetings was to create a support group and to pull together questions and concerns for next meeting with the police on 25 Nov 01. Questions from the family are written out – complaints about Sandy Cameron and the (non) taking of missing persons reports.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.95
1302.	MEMO	21 Nov 01	• VPD (Little) • RCMP (Adam) • Evenhanded	Memo from Det Little to S/Sgt Adam outlining concerns with the microfiche machine used to review cases. There is only one machine and they are looking into rentals. Cst Verral needs assistance in doing this review. At least 1000 files need to be reviewed. Also noted, the crime lab only accepts about 100 exhibits per year.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.122 25.23, Missing PE Overviews, 2592, p.2 25.72b, Records Checks McKnight, 329, p.2
1303.		22 Nov 01	• RCMP (Adam, Van Overbeek, Cater, Kingsbury, McPherson, Zaporozan, Clary) • QPP (Roy) • VPD (Verral, Hetherington, Little, McKnight) • VPD for 2nd Meeting (Kean, Rabinovitch, Scott) • Evenhanded	Meeting – Discussion of: • Tip line. • Surveillance of suspect in sexual assault – nothing of interest. • Family meeting questions reviewed. Second Meeting with VPD - Discussion of: • Arrest of the suspect next Thursday. • Search warrants for house and vehicles. • Evenhanded members conduct interviews. • Surveillance be discontinued.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.61
1304.		23 Nov 01 2200 hrs		Victim: Mona Lee Wilson last seen as indicated on the original missing person report to VPD (01-275141 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.221 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 3134, p.176 (original MP report)
1305.		25 Nov 01		Victim: Mona Wilson date last seen as indicated in a post arrest report prepared by Project Evenhanded.	25.12b, Report to Crown Counsel, p.37

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1306.		25 Nov 01	• VPD (Beach, Dickhout, Dickson) • RCMP (Adam, Clary, Little, Kingsbury) • Evenhanded	Meeting: With Victim's Families. Priorities include: • Proactive approach to DTES. • Release names and photos of 18 additional missing. • Set up tip line. • Investigators review and follow up of newest to oldest files. • Complete historic review.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2616, p.71
1307.		26 Nov 01	• RCMP (Zaporozan, Cater, Kingsbury, Hooper, Van Overbeek, McPherson, Clary, Mercier, Macinnis, Holdershaw) • QPP (Roy) • VPD (McKnight, Jarvis, Hetherington, Little, Oger, Piper, Sandberg) • Evenhanded	Meeting with the members of Evenhanded. New members include Piper and Sandberg from the VPD and Mercier, McInnis and Holdershaw from the RCMP. Evenhanded members will approach various DTES agencies, establish contact and let them know the police will be seeking assistance/information from them. Also, SIUSS training is to begin.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.61
1308.	RP	26 Nov 01	• CPIC • ICBC (Smith)	CPIC queries done on Pickton as a result of an investigation by Special Constable Smith of the Insurance Corporation of BC. Unrelated to the Missing Women investigation.	24.1 Offline CPIC Search Pickton p.9
1309.		28 Nov 01	• RCMP (Clary, Kingsbury, Hooper, Van Overbeek, Adam, Williams, Zaporozan, Cater) • QPP (Roy) • VPD (McKnight, Little, Scott, Jarvis, Hetherington) • Evenhanded	Meeting: To discuss the arrest of the suspect, interrogation and follow up interviews.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.62

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1310.		28 Nov 01	• RCMP (Adam, Killaly) • Evenhanded	A Revised Operational Plan was drafted requesting a fax, photocopier and one more leased vehicle. The objectives are listed as the following: • Complete the review of cases for crime scene DNA and suspects. • Investigated Vancouver's 27 missing STW's. • Investigated Vancouver's new 18 missing STW's. • Review and prioritize suspects. • Obtain DNA samples and compare against DNA found from the review. • Create a pro-active component to the investigation – 8 members to work the DTES and 4 to handle new tips and new missing STW's. • Identify STW's currently working in the DTES. • Identify johns that use the services of the STW's in the DTES. • Link missing STW's with suspect johns. • Identify key suspects for full investigation. • Enter and properly link entire 15 years of police investigation from all agencies on SIUSS. • Enter, link and manage all current investigative leads on SIUSS. The plan indicates the new missing women are going missing about every two months. It also discusses how the lab is completely unable to service the analysis needs of Project Evenhanded as it is presently resourced and financed. Supt Killaly reviews this operational plan with S/Sgt Adam and fully supports the plan. Supt Killaly signs the plan on 02 Dec 01.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.16 25.12a (iii), Evenhanded, 1116, p.4 25.66 Adam, App C 1116, p.1
1311.		29 Nov 01 1015 hrs	• VPD	Victim: Heather Kathleen Bottomley reported missing (01-274282 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.201 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 3138 pg. 25
1312.		29 Nov 01	• VPD • RCMP - Delta • Evenhanded	Arrest of the sexual assault suspect and search of his residence and vehicles.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 8, p.66
1313.		29 Nov 01	• RCMP (Adam, Learned) • Evenhanded	Email thread between S/Sgt Adam and Sgt Learned from RCMP Media discussing Det Clary speaking to the media and Sgt Learned would like to reaffirm with S/Sgt Adam that Media Relations should be dealing with all calls as originally discussed.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2626, p.39
1314.		29 Nov 01	• RCMP • VPD	'Talking Point' Media document was prepared for potential Q & A's that included the following: Q: Is this the job of a serial killer? A: Well, there are three options. One person, several people, or many people could be responsible for the disappearances of these women. It's too early to suggest any one of these options.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.239
1315.		30 Nov 01 1120 hrs	• VPD (Nixon)	Victim: Mona Lee Wilson reported missing (01-275141 VPD).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.221 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 3134, p.176 (original MP report)

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1316.		30 Nov 01	• RCMP (Clary?) • Evenhanded	The following update: 1. Sexual assault suspect was arrested without incident. No admissions from him. 2. SIUSS training is complete – Piper, Sandberg, Macinnis, Holdershaw, Mercier, Adam and the writer (Clary?). 3. Media has said there has been an arrest by the Green River Task Force – Gary Ridgeway.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.62
1317.		01 Dec 01	• VPD (Little) • RCMP (McPherson) • Evenhanded	Records checks were done on Gary Ridgeway (suspect arrested by the Green River Task Force).	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.62
1318.		01 Dec 01	• RCMP – Surrey (Hall) • RCMP – Coquitlam (Sherstone)	CPIC message from Cst Hall to Cst Sherstone provides updated information on Ellingsen's address and contact numbers. A handwritten note at the bottom says "Interview".	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 30b, p.16
1319.		03 Dec 01	• RCMP (Adam, Cater, Hooper, Williams, McPherson, Van Overbeek, Kingsbury, writer (Clary?), Macinnis, Holdershaw, Mercier) • QPP (Roy) • VPD (Piper, McKnight, Jarvis, D. Hetherington, Pickerall) • Evenhanded	Meeting with the members of Project Evenhanded. The following was discussed: • Need to obtain DNA from suspect Gary Ridgeway. • Sexual assault suspect's vehicles need to be identified and examined for forensic evidence. New suspects will need to have vehicles identified.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.62
1320.		03 Dec 01	• RCMP (Adam, Laephy, Bass) • Evenhanded	Presentation on Evenhanded done by Sgt Adam to Assistant Commissioner Bass, Gary Laephy, "etc."	25.66 Adam, r78, p.10
1321.		04 Dec 01	• VPD (Driemel) • RCMP (Efford) • Evenhanded	Press Release: Investigation Expands to Locate Missing Women. Police are seeking public assistance to locate 18 newly identified missing women. Additional resources to coordinate the current investigative leads and the work being done by the historical review team.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 7a (3 of 4), p.272
1322.		04 Dec 01	• VPD • RCMP • Evenhanded	Update of Project Evenhanded: • A joint Press Release seeking public assistance to locate the additional 18 women. • SIUSS entry begins today. • Project Evenhanded has replaced Project Amelia on SIUSS (essentially renamed). • Tip line is in place.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.63
1323.		04 Dec 01	• RCMP (Van Overbeek) • Evenhanded	Notes indicate Cst Van Overbeek is doing follow ups and at 1032 hrs has a notation referring to Deanna Taylor – "native hooker Mohammed pimping her".	25.50, Van Overbeek Disclosure, 7290, p.114

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1324.		04 Dec 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury) • Evenhanded	Memo from Cpl Kingsbury to Tom Stimpson (OIC of Forensic Laboratory Services) outlining Project Evenhanded's laboratory requirements for 2002. They are: • Victim DNA – 27 cases. • Crime Scene Exhibits – 150 per year. • Suspect Cast-Off – 50 per year. • Found Human Remains – 35 cases.	25.23, Missing PE Overviews, 2585, p.1
1325.		05 Dec 01	• RCMP (Williams) • Evenhanded	Continuation Report regarding MP Leigh Miner indicates Cst Williams conducted a review of the file and learned that Erin McGrath (victim's sister) reported her missing on 24 Apr 94 and heard nothing further from the VPD. McGrath called in 1999 and no one returned her phone call. She called again in Spring 2001 and was told by Cst Dickhout he couldn't find the file – it was later located on microfiche. The notes indicate McGrath was very dissatisfied with VPD. This continuation report also states that in 1994 Miner was removed as missing from CPIC when an inmate used her name in Edmonton. Miner was placed back on CPIC when McGrath called in 1999.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 3073, p.19
1326.		05 Dec 01	• RCMP (Clary) • Evenhanded	Det Clary received a phone call from a male who told him he spoke to a trucker in 1984/85 who told him he threw a hooker over a bridge. This male believes now that was Gary Ridgeway. He advised he spoke to a VPD police officer and provided him with this information. Cst Hetherington does checks with the VPD with negative results.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 3125, p.2
1327.		05 Dec 01	• RCMP (Killaly, Ayliffe) • Evenhanded	Email thread from Supt Ayliffe to Supt Killaly indicating he disagrees with Project Evenhanded using SIUSS and that this is in fact against RCMP policy. Supt Killaly responds explaining how the VPD had 10 years worth of information in SIUSS and how he sought advice from people who explained it would be too time consuming and costly to switch to E&R.	25.23 Missing PE Overviews, 2593, p.2
1328.		05 Dec 01	• RCMP (Efford) • VPD (Driemel) • Evenhanded	Press Release: The review team has reviewed 5000-6000 files with many thousands more to filter through. Team consists of 14 investigators (6 VPD and 8 RCMP) and 5 support staff.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 7a (3 of 4), p.273
1329.		05 Dec 01	• RCMP (Clary) • Evenhanded	Notes of Sgt Clary indicate Fifth Estate aired a segment in which they were not complimentary to the VPD's investigation of the Missing Women. The program also referred to the document that S/Sgt Adam had provided Management with in August 2001. Sgt Clary spoke to the producer who would not say how she came to have the document. Sgt Clary emailed Supt Killaly with the above information.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 01, p.199
1330.		05 Dec 01	• RCMP (Van Overbeek) • Evenhanded	A continuation report authored by Cst Van Overbeek indicated that two employees at the Roosevelt Hotel said that there was a rumor going around that MP Andrea Joesbury had not been seen since "Deanna Taylor" took a trick out to Coquitlam. The notes indicate that the two employees spoke with in broken English.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 3069, p.14

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1331.		06 Dec 01	• RCMP (Van Overbeek, Hooper, Kingsbury, Clary, Cater, Zaporozan, Macinnis, Holdershaw, Mercier) • VPD (Piper, Pickerall, D. Hetherington, Verral, McKnight, Little, Jarvis) • QPP (Roy) • PUHU (Duplantie) • Evenhanded	Meeting – Discussed: • Al Duplantie from PUHU joining team. • Investigators roles defined. • Original missing (27) files are concluded – they are missing. • Follow Spokane's mandate and investigate asap. • Potentially 3 more women as a result of the CPIC review. • Sexual assault suspect was released. • Evenhanded to take control of all exhibits over any detachments. • 32 VPD DNA exhibits ready for lab. • Document was leaked to Fifth Estate. • Identified POI in STW missing in Sooke – Frederick Lane.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.63
1332.		06 Dec 01	• VPD (McKnight, Cooper, Blythe, Unger, Boyd) • RCMP (Adam, Killaly, Bass, VanDeWalle, Rinn) • PUHU (Henderson) • Evenhanded	Discussions between Det McKnight and S/Sgt Adam in regards to the leaked document to the Fifth Estate. They discuss Mr. Oger's access to the "M drive" and determine that his serial killer report is not on the "M drive". A copy of S/Sgt Adam's briefing notes are sent to all parties. Fax from Det McKnight to Chief Blythe attaching Mr. Oger's serial killer report. McKnight notes that he checks his desk and his copy of the operational plan is secure.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 9, p.413 25.62 McKnight, 323, p.113
1333.		07 Dec 01	• VPD (McKnight, Pranzel, Oger) • Evenhanded	Det McKnight and Det Pranzel interview Mr. Oger in regards to the leak of the operational plan to the Fifth Estate. Oger agrees to take a polygraph.	25.62 McKnight, 323, p.116
1334.		08 Dec 01	• RCMP (Van Overbeek) • Evenhanded	Reviews MP Marcella Creison file. He notes that there were very few written reports in the file and most information had to be pieced together.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 32 (1), p.136
1335.		09 Dec 01	• VPD	Victim: Angela Williams last seen.	25.24, Angela Williams, 2745, p.12 (original MP report)
1336.		10 Dec 01	• VPD (Unger, Cooper) • Evenhanded	Memo from Sgt Cooper to DCC Unger regarding the leak of information to the Fifth Estate. Det McKnight says the task force suspects Brian Oger.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 15, Unger Binder 10, p.25 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 10, p.33
1337.		10 Dec 01	• RCMP (Zaporozan) • VPD (Jarvis) • Evenhanded	Five additional women given out for investigation: • Elaine Dumba • Lillian O'Dare • Rebecca Guno Two more brought to Evenhanded by VPD: • Mona Wilson • Heather Bottomley Cst Galliford joined the team as RCMP media liaison.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.66

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1338.		10 Dec 01	• VPD (Jarvis) • RCMP (Clary) • Evenhanded	Sgt Clary assigns Cst Jarvis MP Elaine Dumba and MP Heather Bottomley files for an in-depth file review.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 3135, p.84 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 3138, p.16
1339.		11 Dec 01	• RCMP – Media (Learned) • RCMP (Adam) • Evenhanded	Email from Sgt Learned to S/Sgt Adam expressing concerns the VPD and he have with comments made to the media that are attributed to Sgt Clary. Sgt Learned is also expressing concern/inquiries into the use of Cst Galliford as the full time media liaison for Evenhanded.	25.27 SIUSS Files, 2626, p.60
1340.		12 Dec 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury, McPherson, D. O'Keefe) • VPD (McKnight) • King County Sheriff's Office (Graddon, Gates, Doyon, K. O'Keefe, Mullinax) • Evenhanded	Met with investigators of King County to discuss Gary Ridgeway. They provided a timeline and vehicle information to the members of Project Evenhanded. Project Evenhanded members also attended the Washington State Crime Lab and discussed DNA. Cpl Kingsbury is tasked with databases searches of Ridgeway and all his vehicles.	25.27 SIUSS Files, 3119, p.146
1341.		13 Dec 01 1015 hrs	• VPD (Love)	Victim: Dianne Rosemary Rock reported missing (VPD 01-285108).	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.217 25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 3238, p.36 (original MP report)
1342.		13 Dec 01	• RCMP (Adam, Van Overbeek, Hooper, Kingsbury, Clary, Cater, Zaporozan, Macinnis, Holdershaw, Mercier) • QPP (Roy) • PUHU (Duplantie) • VPD (Piper, McKnight, Little, Verral, Pickerall, Jarvis, Hetherington) • Evenhanded	Meeting: With the members of Project Evenhanded. Discussed the following: • The SIUSS representative suggested looking at purchasing a new server. • Tips are coming in – nothing too interesting. • Ridgeway background completed. • 5 new missing – Total 50 and 1 more possible from a 1978 VPD File. • Another media release to be done.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.66
1343.		13 Dec 01	• RCMP (Cater) • Evenhanded	MP Catherine Gonzalez's brother spoke to Cst Cater and was upset because police have not contacted the family in years and yet there is a lot of press about the Missing Women. Cst Cater confirms with VPD Victim Services and Evenhanded there has been no contact with the Gonzalez family.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3782, p.3
1344.		15 Dec 01	• RCMP (Sherstone)	Willsay of Cst Sherstone dated 15 Dec 01 with a question mark indicated she learned Ellingsen may have been staying in a shelter. The shelter would not confirm and Cst Sherstone left a message with the shelter to have Ellingsen call her – this does not happen. Cst Sherstone indicates she could not go to the shelter due to another homicide investigation.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 30b, p.15
1345.		17 Dec 01	• RCMP (Kingsbury) • Evenhanded	The Forensic Laboratory contacts Cpl Kingsbury and confirms the two alley murders (1988) are linked via DNA and do not match the DNA from the valley murders. Therefore, there were two serial offenders.	25.66, Don Adam, 5-Appendix D, p.19

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1346.	NOTES	17 Dec 01	• RCMP (Van Overbeek) • Evenhanded	MP Dianne Rock file assigned for review to Cst Van Overbeek.	25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.67
1347.	E	17 Dec 01	• VPD (Beach, Jarvis)	Email from A/Sgt. Jarvis to Insp Beach discussing fact that he was attempting to lease a vehicle and was told by fleet manager that there were no funds to draw upon. He had been given an Account Code but no funds were within the account.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.26
1348.	NOTES	17 Dec 01	• RCMP (Van Overbeek) • Evenhanded	Notes indicate that Cst Van Overbeek received information from the desk clerk at the Roosevelt Hotel regarding "Dina Taylor – Indian-30's, hooker – family in PoCo – Back to Toronto".	25.50, Van Overbeek Disclosure, 7290, p.127
1349.		17 Dec 01	• VPD (McKnight) • Evenhanded	Det McKnight met with L. Davies to discuss financial assistance for computers, etc. from the government. Notes indicate that L. Davies can speak to Municipal and Provincial levels of governments.	25.62 McKnight, 323, p.141
1350.		18 Dec 01	• RCMP (Adam, Clary, Galliford, Learned, Sopal, Efford) • VPD (Driemel, Bloor) • Evenhanded	Meeting: Media strategies discussed. Cst Galliford will be Project Evenhanded's spokesperson and will work with Cst Driemel and keep him fully informed.	25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.68
1351.	RP	18 Dec 01	• RCMP (Williams, Cater) • VPD (Jarvis) • Evenhanded	Continuation Report of Cst Williams indicated this report was made as a result of a review of Cst Cater and Cst Jarvis after they reviewed MP Sarah de Vries file. Potential suspects are: 7. POI 2180 8. "PICTOW", William (likely a typo) 9. POI 1089 10. Glen, LNU 11. POI 10579 12. Wayne Leng	25.27 SIUSS File, Redacted 2856, p.9, 118
1352.		19 Dec 01	• RCMP (Adam, Clary, Hooper, Kingsbury, Galliford) • VPD - Forensic Identification Services (Podworny, Mellis, McCourt) • Evenhanded	Meeting with Forensic Laboratory personnel and VPD FIS. Discussion of ongoing needs as it relates to the lab and developing a plan for examination of suspect vehicles.	25.12d (II), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.68
1353.		26 Dec 01	• VPD (Harper)	Victim: Angela Hazel Williams reported missing (VPD 01-294393).	25.24, Angela Williams, 2745, p.12 (original MP report)
1354.	MEMO	31 Dec 01	• Evenhanded	Project Evenhanded Organizational Chart dated 31 Dec 01.	25.22, VPD Phase 3 Box 31 Misc Doc 01, p.20

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1355.	MEMO	31 Dec 01	• RCMP • VPD • Evenhanded	Agreement between the RCMP, VPD and BC Cancer Agency for turning over the cancer slides for DNA swabbing solely for the purpose of identifying M/W. Slides included for: • Janet Henry • Tanya Holyk • Angela Jardine • Ingrid Soet • Jacqueline McDonell • Patricia Johnson • Patricia Furminger • Mona Wilson • Heather Chinnock • Sereena Abotsway • Andrea Joesbury • Frances Young	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.70
1356.	MEMO	U/K Day Jan 02	• VPD	A Patrol Bulletin that explains the Missing Women Task Force "Street Crew" Unit. It discusses who they are, why they are out there, how to provide them with information, what type of information they need and what happens to that information.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 27(2of2) p.13
1357.	NOTES	01 Jan 02	• RCMP (Zaporozan, Clary) • Evenhanded	Sgt Clary assigns Cst Zaporozan to attend the monthly meetings that happen between Corrections Canada and the police community. They discuss high risk offenders.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted, 2772, p.3
1358.	NOTES	02 Jan 02	• VPD (Jarvis) • RCMP – Surrey (Attew) • Evenhanded	Cst Jarvis received VPD MP Angela Williams file (2001-129393) reported missing 2001-12-27, last seen on 2001-12-09. Surrey RCMP have located a female body, which they are comparing to Angela William.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 01, p.205
1359.	NOTES	07 Jan 02	• RCMP (Adam) • Evenhanded	Briefing notes from S/Sgt Adam to the Commissioner: • Review of 27 Missing Women files – completed. • Review file of 1998 Agassiz homicides – completed. • Review of 400 ViCLAS Missing –they identified three more that match their profile and have added them to list – completed. • Phase 1 VPD historical file review - ongoing. • Additional 18 missing women – full investigations to prepare and release information to the media – completed. • 35 human remains that need investigation and profiles but constraints due to resources at Coroner's service. • SIUSS. • Gary Ridgeway. • Pro-active teams. • Press release.	25.12a (iii), Evenhanded, 1107, p.2
1360.		07 Jan 02	• RCMP (Adam, Van Overbeek, Hooper, Kingsbury, Clary, Cater, Zaporozan, MacInnis, Holdershaw, Mercier, Gallford) • QPP (Roy) • PUHU (Duplantie) • VPD (Piper, McKnight, Little, Rainey, St Michaels, Verral, Pickerall, Hetherington, Jarvis) • Evenhanded	Meeting: With the members of Project Evenhanded. Discussed the following: • New members from VPD – Cst Rainey and Sgt St Michael – will be part of the DTES proactive team. • Need to view pornographic tapes seized from sexual assault suspect's residence. • 1988 Sowan/Gavin homicides will be reviewed to identify suspects. • Still looking at an additional 5 missing women.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.69

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1361.	NOTES	08 Jan 02	• VPD (Leggett) • RCMP (Clary) • Evenhanded	Information passed on to Sgt Clary from Cst Leggett: Letter from Donna Jones (sister of MP Debra Jones) to Cst Leggett dated the 4 Jan 02 regarding information from a psychic. of note, it talks about POI 1075 who is an ex-VPD member who was fired and dated Jones in 1983.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3768, p.7
1362.	CPIC RECORDS	08 Jan 02	• RCMP (Williams) • CPIC (Lear) • Evenhanded	Cst Williams conducted an offline CPIC query in the Yukon for all red Ford vans in relation to the investigation into MP Mona Wilson.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 3134, p.38
1363.	VICLAS	09 Jan 02	• ViCLAS	Victim: Heather Chinnock ViCLAS completed and submitted.	25.29, Original Agency Files, 6397, p.6
1364.	NOTES	09 Jan 02	• RCMP (Clary?) • Evenhanded	Sexual assault suspect took a polygraph and tested truthful in regards to the murders of the STW's.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.70
1365.	MEMO	10 Jan 02	• VPD (Wolthers)	Cst Wolthers prepared a list of follow-ups that are still required for the investigations into POI 390.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 26 (1 of 2), p.100
1366.	VICLAS	12 Jan 02	• RCMP – Pemberton (Meyer)	ViCLAS submitted for victim Sherry Irving.	25.27 SIUSS Files, Redacted 3068, p.13
1367.		14 Jan 02	• RCMP (Peters, Csikos, Doyle, Koop) • PUHU (Duplantie) • VPD (St Michael, Houchen, Regash, Rogers, Lawrence, Rainey) • Evenhanded	First day of the proactive team. They will be expected to do the following: • Identifying STW's, clients, POI's. • Investigate various tips.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.70
1368.	MEMO	14 Jan 02	• VPD • RCMP • Evenhanded	Five more women added to list: • Rebecca Guno • Mona Wilson • Elaina Dumba • Heather Bottomley • Dianne Rock	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 6, p.81
1369.	RP	15 Jan 02	• RCMP - Coquitlam	Meeting of the Major Crime Section in Coquitlam. Sgt Connor's timeline notes indicate that it was confirmed that Cst Sherstone had conduct of the Pickton file. She was encouraged to follow up on information.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App L, Timeline, p.157 25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 32, My Misc Notes, p.43

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1370.		15 Jan 02	• VPD (Beach, Greer) • Evenhanded	Memo from Insp Beach to DCC Greer explaining that six VPD officers and six RCMP will be in plain clothes working the DTES in a semi-covert manner.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 5 (1 of 4), p.133
1371.		15 Jan 02	• VPD – Media (Driemel) • RCMP – Media (Galliford) • Evenhanded	Media release discussing that five missing women have been added to list. They include Guno, Bottomley, Wilson, Rock and Dumba. 'Talking Point' Media document was prepared for potential Q & A's that included the following: Q. Does this mean our serial killer has struck again or do we have a new serial killer? A: ...at this stage we can't say if we're dealing with one or several suspects.	25.12a (iii), Evenhanded, 783, p.1 25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 2, p.233
1372.		15 Jan 02	• RCMP (Adam, Van Overbeek, Hooper, Kingsbury, Clary, Cater, Zaporozan, Macinnis, Holdershaw, Mercier, Galliford) • QPP (Roy) • PUHU (Duplantie) • VPD (Piper, Kean, Verrai, McKnight, Little, Jarvis, Hetherington, Pickerall) • Evenhanded	Meeting: With the members of Project Evenhanded. The following was discussed: • Exhibits being tracked with flow chart. • DNA samples still being obtained from file reviews. Sgt Clary has concerns as to what was not done during the investigation and the circumstances of the women going missing. • Proactive team is up and running. • Det McKnight is looking into renewing the reward poster. • Media release regarding the 5 additional missing and the creation of the proactive team. 16Jan02-Notes of Sgt. C. Hetherington indicate that he was advised at this meeting that there were approximately 100 files that were inactive in the Missing Person Unit dating back to the 1980's. (In February 2002 Cst Wells is assigned to review these 100 files.)	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.71 25.73, VPD Phase 5, 27) Hetherington Notes, p.3
1373.		15 Jan 02	• RCMP (Bass)	Notes of Chief Supt Bass indicated the following entry: "Evenhanded - checking to see if links with [vetted] missing women."	25.53, Gary Bass, 731, p.7
1374.		16 Jan 02	• VPD (C. Hetherington, Leggett, Dickhout, Love)	Meeting of the Missing Persons Unit. Discussions included the position of Coroner's Liaison and other roles within the unit. They will be posting for a civilian clerk position.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.271
1375.		20 Jan 02	• RCMP (Kerr)	VICLAS submitted for MP Laura Mah.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3774, p.8
1376.		23 Jan 02	• RCMP (Cater) • VPD (Little, McKnight) • Evenhanded	Regarding MP Cynthia Feliks. Discussion held between officers regarding CI Source information that there was a Richmond property where there are several bodies buried. A note indicates there is another tip that this is similar to this one in the Project Amelia files (25.16c, Project Amelia,1346, p.1 – does not contain the actual information from the source).	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3788, p.18.

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1377.		28 Jan 02	• RCMP (Adam, Williams, Hooper, Clary, Cater, Macinnis) • PUHU (Duplantie) • VPD (St Michael, McKnight, Little, Jarvis, Sandberg) • Evenhanded	Weekly meeting of the members of Project Evenhanded. Of note, 23 suspects have been compiled after a review of Gavin/Sowan, Peters, Christiansen, Taylor, Chartrand, and the Agassiz files. The intention is to obtain cast off DNA from these suspects.	25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.71
1378.		29 Jan 02	• VPD (Beach, C. Hetherington, Dickhout, Love, Leggett)	Meeting: With Coroner Robinson and the Missing Persons Unit. Discussions focused on the relationship between the coroner's office and the VPD.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 24 (1 of 2), p.77 25.13b, VPD Phase1, Binder 3 (3 of 3), p.281
1379.	V	U/K Day Feb 02	• VPD (Wells, C. Hetherington)	Sgt C. Hetherington's notes indicate that Cst Wells was assigned to the Missing Person Unit to review the approximately 100 inactive cases from the 1980's.	25.73, VPD Phase 5, 27) Hetherington Notes, p.3
1380.	RP	01 Feb 02 1415 hrs	• CPIC • RCMP (Wells)	Cst Wells conducted a CPIC query of Pickton in preparation of his warrant which was executed on 05 Feb 02.	24.1, Offline CPIC Pickton, p.5
1381.	RP	04 Feb 02	• VPD (Jarvis, Dickhout, Little, D. Hetherington, Pickerall, McKnight, Piper, Sandberg) • QPP (Roy) • RCMP (Clary, Hooper, Williams, Dan, McPherson, Cater Kingsbury, Macinnis, Holdershaw, Van Overbeek) • Evenhanded	Meeting: With members of Project Evenhanded. Discussions included the following: • Sgt Pickerall advised SIUSS is too slow. • Cst Van Overbeek is to check for Pickton's DNA. • Exhibits that went to Vancouver General Hospital have gone missing – someone needs to go there and investigate. • VPD homicide files are a mess. • McKnight has suspects, 39 priority one, 32 priority two, 93 priority 3 suspects. There will be an additional 200 RCMP suspects and the total of suspects will be 400 – 500. • Cst Joyce from Mission RCMP joins the pro-active team. • Message from RCMP doing a weapons search of Pickton's farm – follow up on message.	25.12a (iii), Evenhanded, 306, p.2 25.12d (ii), Williams Report Appendices, App E, Evenhanded Daily Log, p.72
1382.	RP	05 Feb 02 2205 hrs	• RCMP (Clary, Cater) • VPD (Little) • Evenhanded	Phone call from Cst Cater to Sgt Clary who is currently with Det Little at Pickton's residence. He is advised that Coquitlam have executed a warrant for weapons and during the search they saw an inhaler with Sereena Abotsway's name on it and a wallet with identification for Heather Bottomley. These items were located in Pickton's closet in plastic bags. They were evidently other plastic bags containing women's clothing. The search was suspended at this time. It was requested to secure the scene and begin the affidavit relative to the Missing Women investigation.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 31, Misc Doc 01, p.210

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1383.	RP	05 Feb 02	• RCMP – Coquitlam (Sherstone) • RCMP (Van Overbeek) • Evenhanded	Cst Sherstone was contacted by Cst Van Overbeek to assist in locating Ellingsen. The CPIC entry was modified so police would immediately call when she encountered.	25.18, VPD Phase 2, Box 01, Coquitlam Pickton Notes, p.143 25.12d (ii), Wiilliams Report Appendices, App H, Tip 30b, p.15
1384.	MEMO	10 Feb 02	• VPD (Piper) • RCMP (Remillard) • CPIC	Letter sent to Cpl Remillard of the Records section in Ottawa requesting him to check for fingerprints on file for the FPS numbers associated to the Missing Women.	25.17a, Original Missing Women Binders, 3808, p.12
1385.	E	28 Mar 02	• RCMP (Adam, Killaly) • VPD (Beach) • Evenhanded	Email from S/Sgt Adam to Insp Beach and Supt Killaly regarding the outstanding work of Cst Verrai. He explained that Cst Verrai had gone through thousands of exhibits and located DNA and fingerprints that would lead to the resolution of 5 homicides and two attempts as well as identified an additional serial killer (the 1988 one).	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 13, Beach Binder6, p.45
1386.	MEMO	28 Mar 02	• VPD (Wells, Cope)	Memo from Cst Wells of the Missing Person Unit to Sgt Cope of the Historical Homicide Unit advising he has found 8 missing person files that are felt to be homicides and he is requesting Sgt Cope's section review these files. Homicides date back to 1974 and involve 7 male victims and 1 female.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 24 (1 of 2), p.62
1387.	RP	02 Apr 02	• RCMP (Hyacinthe, Cope)	Bev Hyacinthe, RCMP telecoms operator is interviewed by Sgt Cope after Pickton's arrest and shown a photo line-up. She disclosed that she saw Willy Pickton at Piggy's Palace at a New Years Eve party on December 31, 1999 with Dawn Crey. She tells the officer that a couple of week later she saw in the paper that MP Dawn Crey has been reported missing.	25.12c (iii), Evenhanded, 889, p.3
1388.	E	09 May 02	• RCMP (MacIntyre, Adam)	Email from C/Supt MacIntyre to numerous RCMP personnel including S/Sgt Adam regarding Outstanding Missing Person Cases. He indicated information from Sylvia Port of ViCLAS is that we have about 220 missing in the province. In the Lower Mainland we have 94 still missing, 32 ran away 2 years ago and are still missing and 25 who ran away more than 5 years ago and are still missing. He is asking when they cease to be a runaway.	25.22, VPD Phase 3, Box 15, Binder 9, p.243
1389.	MEMO	13 May 02	• RCMP (Adam, Connor) • Evenhanded	Memo from Sgt Connor to S/Sgt Adam indicating he came across notes from Cpl McCartney discussing meetings held in Feb 2000 involving a further operational plan for the Pickton investigation. He does not believe these meetings were documented in the file and suggested S/Sgt Adam should document them.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 33, p.71
1390.	E	27 May 02	• RCMP (Darbyshire, McCarl) • Evenhanded	Email from Cst Darbyshire to Cst McCarl regarding a family member of one of the Agassiz homicides: "[Name redacted] approached me at the family meeting for the Missing Women. She is involved with the Vancouver Police and Native Liaison Society as a board member. One of the volunteers at the agency has spoken to her and indicated that Tracy was seen with Gina Houston, on a number of occasions before her death. If you are following the Pickton case, Houston is associated to that case. [Name redacted] was not sure who to talk to. I told her it would be best if she talked to you first. She said she has left you a message to call her."	25.52 Project E Valley, 7441, p.23

LINE	ICON	DATE (DD-MM-YY)	POLICE AGENCY & CONTACT	ACTION / INFORMATION	SOURCE
1391.		03 Jul 02	• VPD (Blythe)	Letter from Rossmo to Chief Blythe responding to a letter the Chief sent in regards to the Missing Women investigation. Rossmo replied saying he would cooperate fully and would send all relevant material to D/Cst Lambert.	25.13b, VPD Phase 1, Binder 9, p.207
1392.		09 Oct 02	• VPD	Victim: Cara Marie Louise Ellis reported missing as per a post arrest summary prepared by Project Evenhanded.	25.68a, Evenhanded Pickton Cases, 6376, p.1

D

MISSING WOMEN LIST

REPORTED	POLICE	MISSING	DATE	SUMMARY
25 Jun 83	VPD	Rebecca Guno	22 Jun 83	YES
30 Jan 84	RCMP	Sherry Rail	21 Nov 83	NO
20 Mar 86	VPD	Elaine Allenbach	13 Mar 86	YES
13 Aug 88	RCMP	Taressa Williams	01 Jul 88	NO
21 Dec 90	VPD	Ingrid Soet	28 Aug 89	YES
29 Jun 92	VPD	Kathleen Wattley	18 Jun 92	YES
24 Feb94	VPD	Leigh Miner	12 Dec 93	YES
29 Aug 94	RCMP	Angela Arsenault	19 Aug 94	NO
30 Oct 95	VPD	Dorothy Spence	06 Aug 95	YES
11 Nov 95	VPD	Catherine Knight	xx Apr 95	YES
29 Dec 95	VPD	Dianne Melnick	27 Dec 95	NO
07 Feb 96	VPD	Catherine Gonzalez	xx Mar 95	YES
09 Apr 96	VPD	Frances Young	06 Apr 96	YES
03 Nov 96	VPD	Tanya Holyk	29 Oct 96	YES
11 Mar 97	VPD	Stephanie Lane	10 Jan 97	YES
27 Mar 97	RCMP	Olivia William	06 Dec 96	YES
28 Jun 97	VPD	Janet Henry	25 Jun 97	NO
14 Aug 97	RCMP	Jacqueline Murdock	xx Nov 96	NO
29 Dec 97	RCMP	Marnie Frey	xx Aug 97	NO
29 Jan 98	VPD	Kerry Koski	07 Jan 98	YES
03 Mar 98	VPD	Inga Hall	26 Feb 98	YES
21 Mar 98	Stl 'Atl' imx Tribal	Sherry Irving	25 Dec 96	NO

REPORTED	POLICE	MISSING	DATE	SUMMARY
09 Apr 98	RCMP	Elaine Dumba	xx xxx 89	YES
21 Apr 98	VPD	Sarah de Vries	13 Apr 98	YES
30 Apr 98	VPD	Cindy Beck	xx Sep 97	YES
05 Aug 98	VPD	Sheila Egan	14 Jul 98	YES
23 Sep 98	VPD	Helen Hallmark	15 Jun 97*	YES
06 Dec 98	VPD	Angela Jardine	10 Nov 98*	YES
13 Dec 98	RCMP	Andrea Borhaven	xx xx 97*	NO
21 Dec98	VPD	Michelle Gurney	11 Dec 98	YES
11 Jan 99	VPD	Marcella Creison	27 Dec 98	YES
22 Feb 99	VPD	Jacqueline McDonell	16 Jan 99	NO
06 Jul 99*	VPD	Julie Young	09 Oct 98	YES
03 Aug 99	VPD	Laura Mah	xx Aug 85*	YES
14 Dec 99	RCMP	Wendy Crawford	27 Nov 99*	NO
25 Apr 00	VPD	Brenda Wolfe	xx Feb 99	YES
30 Apr 00	VPD	Jennifer Furminger	27 Dec 99	NO
11 Dec 00	VPD	Dawn Crey	01 Nov 00	YES
25 Dec 00	VPD	Debra Jones	21 Dec 00	YES
08 Jan 01	NWPS	Cynthia Feliks	26 Nov 97	YES
14 Mar 01	RCMP – Mission	Georgina Papin	02 Mar 99	NO
21 Mar 01	RCMP – Surrey	Yvonne Boen	16 Mar 01	YES
16 May 01	VPD	Elsie Sebastian	01 Jan 92	YES
31 May 01	VPD	Patricia Johnson	03 Mar 01	NO
08 Jun 01	VPD	Andrea Joesbury	12 Mar 01	YES
19 Jun 01	RCMP – Surrey	Heather Chinnock	01 Apr 01	NO
22 Aug 01	VPD	Serena Abotsway	19 Jul 01	YES
29 Nov 01	VPD	Heather Bottomley	xx Mar 01	YES
30 Nov 01	VPD	Mona Wilson	23 Nov 01	NO
13 Dec 01	VPD	Diane Rock	19 Oct 01	YES

* Indicates there were multiple "Date Last Seen" references within the Missing Person Files.

Cindy BECK
33 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD #98–095800	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	XX Sep 97
REPORTED MISSING BY	Florence BECK (Mother)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	30 Apr 98
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Sindi Louise Beck Sindy Louise Beck Sweet Sabbath	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	7 Months
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Vancouver, BC

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	Not specifically mentioned in file.
DNA	Cindy's DNA was NOT located on Pickton's Property.	**PICKTON CHARGED**	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	"Multiple tattoo's: See CPIC // Last known addresses 2160 Dundas #30 and 125 Templeton // Some med history for reproductive organs. Details u/k Drug & Alcohol addict & prostitution. Brother: Beck, Bruce (edited). Mother last heard from daughter sometime in Sept. 97 – daughter said she would call again in a few days."[i]

INVESTIGATION		
30 Apr 98	VPD – follow-up – Cindy is violent and has discussed suicide, warrants in Ontario.[ii]	
01 May 98	Welfare closed in Sep 97 – NFA, but two previous addresses provided.[iii]	
04 May 98	Missing Persons File received.[iv]	
05 May 98	VPD – Records checked – in file.[iv]	
	27 May 97	VPD # 97–114131 – sexual assault – POI2644.[v]
	15 Jul 97	VPD # 97–171637 – Cindy Victim of assault.[vi]
	20 Jul 97	VPD # 97–178328 – Cindy victim of assault/robbery – suspect – POI2644.[vii]
11 May 98	Speak with POI2644 will call to arrange interview, Photograph of Cindy obtained, PIRS completed, Welfare checks-closed Sep 97.[iv]	
12 May 98	POI2644 made appt for 13 May 98 – did not attend.[iv]	
14 May 98	Missing Person Poster distributed.[iv]	
28 May 98	Records check request to ascertain if Cindy has given birth in BC.[iv]	
29 May 98	Cindy added to NCIC.[viii]	
06 Jun 98	Speak with Florence Beck. Cindy adopted at 6 weeks of age, birth name – Pritchard, C.W. address provided.[ix]	
15 Jun 98	Message from B.W – DEYAS. Info received that Cindy was seen in Kamloops – 3 weeks ago, heading to Edmonton with truck driver.[iv]	
17 Jun 98	Speak with B.W. – info was written on a message pad in office-unknown author.[iv]	
17 Jun 98	POI2644 to attend for interview 24 Jun 98.[iv]	
17 Jun 98	Attempt to locate C.W.[ix] and A.R.[x]	
18 Jun 98	No records of Cindy giving birth in BC.[ix]	
07 Jul 98	Dentist not listed in Health Records.[ix]	
10 Sep 98	Speak with S.B. re: POI2644 will have this person contact police.[ix]	

Cindy BECK
33 Years Old

14 Sep 98	Attend Regent Hotel to interview C.W.[x]
15 Sep 98	Interview C.W. – witness to assault by POI2644 on Cindy– Cindy very nervous.[xi]
16 Sep 98	Interview D.C. provided information on Cindy – indicated Cindy was well known for ripping people off.[xii]
17 Sep 98	ViCLAS submitted.[ix]
22 Sep 98	POI2644 Welfare check – party resides in Surrey.[xiii]
22 Sep 98	Florence Beck updated – childhood dentist not in business, left Ontario in 1992 for Vancouver.[xiii]
23 Sep 98	Welfare check on A.R. – Manitoba. – negative A.R. had a spouse – T.L.[xiii]
29 Sep 98	Attended Edited address – no answer.[xiii]
06 Oct 98	POI2644 address, mail drop for welfare only, sister resides here. Welfare updated.[xiii]
13 Oct 98	Missing Poster – increased distribution.[xiv]
17 Dec 98	Welfare address for POI2644 not updated.[xiii]
02 Mar 99	Tip – voice mail left indicating that caller had seen MW poster, and believes saw Cindy in a pawnshop.[xv]
19 Mar 99	Susp. Circum. Incident – POI2644 investigated by VPD.[xvi]
22 Mar 99	POI2644 now residing at listed address.[xv]
06 Apr 99	Bruce Beck – brother contacts VPD with information and requests.[xvii]
22 Apr 99	Attempt to locate POI2644.[xv]
23 Apr 99	VPD internal request to identify street names of M.W.[xviii]
27 Apr 99	Attend Address to locate (edited) Attend a different location for A.R. – not seen.[xv]
28 Apr 99	Vital Statistics query requested.[xix]
03 May 99	Information from VICE – Cindy's street name is "Sweet Sabbath".[xx]
18 May 99	Tip – Cindy was dumped off of a boat after she ripped them off.[xxi]
25 Jun 99	Bruce Beck provided information that was given at family meeting. DNA discussed – Cindy was adopted.[xxii]
26 Jul 99	Stafford and Florence BECK – parents – request VPD to update them personally.[xxiii]
26 Oct 99	CPIC – Off line requested.[xxiv]
06 Dec 99	Kitchener, Ontario security firm provided background details – after AMW show.[xxv]
17 Jan 00	Supplementary Report – Dental – No, Photo – Yes.[xxvi]
21 Jan 00	Ministry of Health queries – negative.[xxvii]
09 Jan 01	RMS queries.[xxviii]
15 May 01	Welfare file review – closed 10 Sep 97 – previous addresses provided.[xxix]
02 Dec 01	File Review – re-interview POI2644.CPIC Offline.[xxx]
10 Dec 01	File Review – three recommendations, including a name from another MW case, who is known to Cindy and POI2644.[xxxi]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
06 Jun 98	Florence Beck. Cindy adopted at 6 weeks of age, birth name – Pritchard, C.W. address provided.[ix]

Cindy BECK
33 Years Old

22 Sep 98	Florence Beck updated – childhood dentist not in business, left Ontario in 1992 for Vancouver.[xiii]
11 Jan 99	Mrs. Beck updated.[xv]
06 Apr 99	Bruce Beck – brother contacts VPD with information and requests.[xvii]
05 May 99	Florence Beck updated.[xxxii]
18 Jun 99	Bruce Beck updated – invited to family meeting.[xxxiii]
25 Jun 99	Bruce Beck provided information that was given at meeting / DNA discussed.[xxii]
26 Jul 99	Stafford and Florence BECK – parents – request VPD to update them personally.[xxxiv xxiii]
15 Dec 99	Florence Beck – updated.[xxxv]

TIPS	
15 Jun 98	Message from B.W – DEYAS, info received that Cindy was seen in Kamloops – 3 weeks ago, heading to Edmonton with truck driver.
02 Mar 99	Tip – voice mail left indicating that caller had seen MW poster, and believes saw Cindy in a pawnshop.
18 May 99	Tip – Cindy was dumped off of a boat after she ripped them off.

POTENTIAL LINKS	
10 Dec 01	File Review – Cst. Cater – RCMP noted that a name that was also associated with Tanya Holyk investigation.

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
	POI2644 does not appear to have been interviewed.

EVANS ASSESSMENT
1. POI2644 was a good suspect and should have been entered on CPIC Observation Category, located and interviewed in relation to Cindy as well as Tanya Holyk.
2. Cindy's DNA from 1997 Sexual Assault Kit – no indication it was used for comparison.
3. No family contact since 1999 is inappropriate unless family have asked for no further contact.

Cindy BECK
33 Years Old

i	25.27 – 2848 – p.47
ii	25.27 – 2848 – p.48
iii	25.17 – 3740 – p.157
iv	25.27 – 2848 – p.42
v	25.27 – 2848 – p.55
vi	25.27 – 2848 – p.52
vii	25.27 – 2848 – p.26
viii	25.17 – 3740 – p.177
ix	25.27 – 2848 – p.41
x	25.27 – 2848 – p.41, 42
xi	25.27 – 2848 – p.32
xii	25.27 – 2848 – p.31
xiii	25.27 – 2848 – p.40
xiv	25.17 – 3740 – p.204
xv	25.27 – 2848 – p.39
xvi	25.27 – 2848 – p.30
xvii	25.27 – 2848 – p.49 – 50
xviii	25.18 – B10 F3 – p.142
xix	25.27 – 2848 – p.48
xx	25.27 – 2848 – p.38
xxi	25.13b – B8 – p.44
xxii	25.27 – 2848 – p.34 – 36
xxiii	25.27 – 2848 – p.37
xxiv	25.17 – 3749 – p.196
xxv	25.27 – 2848 – p.24
xxvi	25.17 – 3740 – p.87
xxvii	25.27 – 2848 – p.14 – 15
xxviii	25.27 – 2848 – p.16
xxix	25.17 – 3784 – p.7
xxx	25.17 – 3784 – p.6
xxxi	25.17 – 3784 – p.5
xxxii	25.17 – 3740 – p.162
xxxiii	25.27 – 2848 – p.33
xxxiv	25.17 – 3740 – p.94
xxxv	25.17 – 3740 – p.88

Sereena ABOTSWAY

30 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 01–189664[i]	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	01 Aug 01
REPORTED MISSING BY	Anna Draayes (Foster Mother)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	22 Aug 01
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Sereena Lynn, Spike, Abotsway; Riviana, Riviera, Stevens Sereena Lynn Rivierra-Stevens; Riviera Stephens Serena Lynn, Serrena Riviera, Abotsway; Sereena Lynne Riviera ; Sereena Lynne Abostsway; Serena Lynne Abotsway.[ii]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	21 Days
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Vancouver, BC

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Sereena's DNA was located on Pickton's Property.[iii]	**PICKTON CHARGED**	YES Conviction

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	Scar on left cheek, front teeth are missing, scars all over her arms from drugs. Female is a street person. Usually calls foster mom every day. Totally unlike her not to call at all. HIV positive. Alcoholic / drug addict. Have her call foster mom.[i]

INVESTIGATION	
22 Aug 01	Added to CPIC.[iv]
23 Aug 01	File reviewed – photographs, CPIC offline – Outstanding warrant 26 Jul 01.[v]
28 Aug 01	Background details provided by Anna Draayes.[vi]
26 Sep 01	Sereena queried by VPD on 19 Jul 01 – DTES.[vii]
30 Aug 01	Welfare –did not pickup cheque 25 Jul 01.[vi]
30 Aug 01	BC Medical query.[viii] [ix]
12 Sep 01	MP poster created/ tip review/CPIC Off-Line.[x]
18 Sep 01	MP poster distribution– copy to Anna Draayes.[xi]
18 Sep 01	Interview B.C. – St James Community Service.[xi]
19 Sep 01	ViCLAS completed.[xi]
19 Sep 01	MP Poster – Safety Office / Needle exchange.[xi]
20 Sep 01	MP Poster – sent to L.K.[xi]
26 Sep 01	VPD had contact with Sereena 17 Jul 01.[xii]
03 Oct 01	Vital Statistics Query. [xiii]
03 Oct 01	Information Sereena may be in Edmonton.[xi]
05 Oct 01	Information from T.N – group meeting Sereena attended 19 Jul 01.[xiv]
10 Oct 01	VPD – Victim Services updated.[xv]
11 Oct 01	VNHS – Dr. A – contacted VPD.[xvi]
17 Oct 01	File Reviewed – notes added, called every day, HIV positive, not suicidal.[xvii]
18 Oct 01	Vital Statistics Results – negative.[xviii]
25 Oct 01	BC Medical History File completed.[ix]

Sereena ABOTSWAY

30 Years Old

25 Oct 01	RCMP records re-checked.[xix]
29 Oct 01	Anna Draayes – poss. Lead on Dentist.[xx]
30 Oct 01	Welfare checks – Canada/Wash – BC file closed Oct 01 – failure to pick-up cheque.[xxi]
31 Oct 01	VNHS – Dr. A – interviewed –personal contact with Sereena – 16 Jul 01.[xxii]
31 Oct 01	VNHS – interview D.W. Sereena's last contact at clinic – 10 Sep 01.[xxii]
07 Nov 01	Dental information from Anna Draayes.[xxiii]
08 Nov 01	Sereena added to List of MW.[xxiv]
15 Nov 01	Anna Draayes – Edmonton connections.[xxv]
15 Nov 01	Informed Anna Draayes and Linda Curtis about updated MW poster and news release. Sereena added to poster.[xxvi]
30 Nov 01	File Review – recommendations.[xxvii]
12 Dec 01	Contact Pierre Cayer – Sereena's step-father – additional background information.[xxviii]
12 Dec 01	Pierre Cayer inquired as to whether "R" was a suspect.[xxviii]
31 Dec 01	BCCA agreement to release pap smear slides.[xxix]
15 Jan 02	BCCA – pap smear slides submitted to lab.[xxx]
15 Jan 02	VPD may have Sereena's DNA from previous investigation.[xxx] [xxxi]
21 Jan 02	VPD confirmed they have Sereena's DNA from a previous investigation – diary date of 10 Jan 02 predates request. Date used is from report submission.[xxviii]
05 Feb02	Property (inhaler) belonging to Sereena found on Pickton's property during firearms search – forming basis for new search warrant.[xxxii]
06 Feb02	VNHS – Walk-in clinic – last visit 16 Jul 01 – inhaler.[xxxiii]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
23 Aug 01	Message left for Anna Draayes.[vi]
28 Aug 01	Background received from Anna Draayes.[vi]
04 Sep 01	Anna Draayes called about welfare cheque.[vi]
18 Sep 01	Conversation with Anna Draayes – posters.[xi]
03 Oct 01	Sereena's Aunt L.C. called with information.[xi]
29 Oct 01	Anna Draayes called with information.[xx]
30 Oct 01	Anna Draayes updated.[xxiv]
07 Nov 01	Anna Draayes provided poss. Dentist.[xxiv]
15 Nov 01	Call Anna Draayes re: MW meeting, news release, Edmonton contacts.[xxvi]
15 Nov 01	Linda Curtis called – re news release.[xxvi]
12 Dec 01	Contact Pierre Cayer – Sereena's step-father – additional background information.[xxviii]

TIPS	
12 Dec 01	Pierre Cayer – Sereena's step-father – inquired if "R" was a suspect.[xxviii]

Sereena ABOTSWAY

30 Years Old

Unknown	Reported that Sereena works for two Spanish guys, directing people to buy drugs.[xxxvii]
Unknown	T.O. believes male in yellow van responsible for MW – Sereena not specifically mentioned.[xxxvii]

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT
1. **No evidence of interviews of family, friends, associates, neighbours.**
2. **No evidence that VPD identified last known address, attended, searched, and canvassed.**
3. **Evenhanded officers attended at last known address in October.**
4. **Followed up on tips needed.**

Sereena ABOTSWAY

30 Years Old

i	25.27 – 3058 – p.52
ii	25.17 – 3743 – p.34
iii	25.12b – Project Evenhanded Report to Crown Counsel – p.36
iv	2527 – 3058 – p.5
v	25.17 – 3743 – p.13, 27 – 33
vi	25.17 – 3743 – p.13
vii	25.17 – 3743 – p.4, 6
viii	25.17 – 3743 – p.23
ix	25.27 – 3058 – p.40
x	25.17 – 3743 – p.13
xi	25.17 – 3743 – p.14
xii	25.17 – 3743 – p.6
xiii	25.17 – 3743 – p.7, 11
xiv	25.27 – 3058 – p.19
xv	25.27 – 3058 – p.53
xvi	25.17 – 3743 – p.9
xvii	25.27 – 3058 – p.47
xviii	25.27 – 3058 – p.16
xix	25.27 – 3058 – p.45
xx	25.27 – 3058 – p.48
xxi	25.27 – 3058 – p.49
xxii	25.17 – 3787 – p.10
xxiii	25.17 – 3743 – p.8
xxiv	25.12d (ii) – App E – p.58
xxv	25.27 – 3058 – p.43
xxvi	25.27 – 3058 – p.44, 43
xxvii	25.27 – 3058 – p.31
xxviii	25.27 – 3058 – p.33
xxix	25.13b – VPD Phase 1 – Binder 6 – p.70
xxx	25.27 – 3058 – p.29
xxxi	25.27 – 3058 – p.9
xxxii	25.22 – VPD Phase 3 – Box 31 – Misc Doc 01 – p.210
xxxiii	25.17 – 3743 – p.2
xxxiv	25.27 – 3058 – p.51
xxxv	25.17 – 3743 – p.8
xxxvi	25.27 – 3058 – p.8
xxxvii	25.27 – 3058 – p.8

Heather BOTTOMLEY

25 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 01–274282	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	01 Mar 01
REPORTED MISSING BY	Barry Bottomley (Father)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	29 Nov 01
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Heather McCullough; Heather McCulla.[i]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	8 Months • 29 Days
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Unknown

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL Heather reported missing once Project Evenhanded was underway.
DNA	Heather's DNA was located on Pickton's Property.[ii]	**PICKTON CHARGED**	YES Stayed

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	"M/P may go by snme of McCulla. M/P is a prostitute and works in downtown area e/side, 3–4 yrs working as prostitute. Hasn't been heard from in 8 months, has two children she left with (Mother) Mrs. McCulla *Advised by Sandy Cameron to call in report even though M/P address is (illegible)."[iii]

INVESTIGATION	
29 Nov 01	Missing Person reported to VPD.[iii]
30 Nov 01	Report Added to VPD – RMS.[i]
03 Dec 01	VPD – Interview of Barry Bottomley.[iv]
04 Dec 01	Evenhanded – Interview of M.C.[v] (Heather was last seen on 17 Apr 01.)
04 Dec 01	Evenhanded – Telephone conversation with D.M.[iv]
10 Dec 01	Evenhanded – Interview Doctor R.[vi] (Heather was a patient on 09 Apr 01.)
10 Dec 01	Telephone conversation with Francine McCullough.[vi]
11 Dec 01	Police Computer Checks completed.[vi]
11 Dec 01	Welfare discontinued May 2001.[vi]
11 Dec 01	Attempt to contact K.Y.[vi]
20 Dec 01	Contact with Barry Bottomley.[vi]
14 Jan 02	Telephone conversation with Barry Bottomley – family details provided.[vii]
14 Jan 02	Press Release – Heather added to list of Missing Women.[viii]
15 Jan 02	Press Release added to Joint Women's Task Force Website.[ix]
18 Jan 02	Cst. Jarvis submits report – includes investigative next steps.[x]
29 Jan 02	Received Medical Claims History.[xi]
05 Feb 02	Property belonging to Heather found on Pickton's property during firearms search – forming basis for new search warrant.[xii]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
03 Dec 01	Cst. Jarvis – VPD Evenhanded interviews Barry Bottomley.[iv]

Heather BOTTOMLEY

25 Years Old

10 Dec 01	Cst, Jarvis contacts Francine McCullough.[vi]
20 Dec 01	Det. Roy – VPD Evenhanded contacts Barry Bottomley.[vi]
14 Jan 02	Cst. Williams – RCMP Evenhanded contacts Barry Bottomley.[vii]

TIPS	
NIL	

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT
1. Heather's father and two of her associates were interviewed.
2. Last known address should have been attended, searched and canvassed neighbours.
3. Evidence of numerous database searches.
4. Investigators from Evenhanded took carriage of investigation.

Heather BOTTOMLEY

25 Years Old

---

i 25.27 – 3138 – p. 21
ii 25.12b – Project Evenhanded Report to Crown Counsel – p.35
iii 25.27 – 3138 – p.25
iv 25.27 – 3138 – p.14
v 25.27 – 3138 – p.13
vi 25.27 – 3138 – P.15
vii 25.27 – 3138 – p.11
viii 25.13b – VPD Phase 1 – Binder 6 – p.81
ix 25.12a (iii) – 783.pdf
x 25.27 – 3138 – p.8
xi 25.27 – 3138 – p.17
xii 25.22 – VPD Phase 3 – Box 31 – Misc Doc 01 – p.210

Dawn Teresa CREY

42 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 00–280034	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	01 Nov 00
REPORTED MISSING BY	Dr. S.B. (Doctor)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	11 Dec 00
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Dawn Theresa Crey Dawn Teresa Seymore David McDonald[i]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	1 Month • 10 Days
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Vancouver, BC

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Dawn's DNA was located on Pickton's Property.[ii]	**PICKTON CHARGED**	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	Burn marks on face; some prostitution + intellectual impairment. Dr. states neg hospital, neg pharmacy computer records, MPERS felt unsafe at Balmoral Hotel.[iii]

INVESTIGATION	
03 Jan 01	TIP – Dawn was seen outside Vancouver Pretrial – not confirmed.[iv]
12 Jan 01	Warrant issued for Dawn – C.C. offence.[v]
25 Jan 01	Welfare Files closed Dec 00 – no out of province requests – last contact 08 Nov 00.[vi]
25 Jan 01	CABS and Vice Files checked – negative.[vi]
29 Jan 01	Police Records Checked – CPIC offline.[vi]
31 Jan 01	Poster added to Internet and WISH.[vi]
31 Jan 01	Dawn introduced to EVENHANDED.[vii]
02 Feb 01	Lorraine Crey information on Balmoral Hotel.[viii]
05 Feb 01	Lorraine Crey provided background info.[viii]
06 Feb 01	Chief Bob – Seabird Island possible sighting.[ix]
12 Feb 01	Phone call from BD – Dawn seen in last month and a half.[ix]
13 Feb 01	File reviewed with Cst. Dickson.[ix]
13 Feb 01	Dawn's property picked up from Balmoral.[ix]
14 Feb 01	Media speaking points confirmed due to article on 09 Feb 01 about new MW.[x]
15 Feb 01	Property from Balmoral – not Dawn's.[xi]
20 Feb 01	Property returned to Balmoral – continued to look for Dawn's property.[xi]
20 Feb 01	Information that Dawn may be at Riverview.[xi]
21 Feb 01	Riverview – negative – photograph provided.[xi] [xii]
22 Feb 01	Riverview requested colour photograph.[xiii]
27 Feb 01	Photographs sent to Riverview – attn – A.G.[xiv]
14 Mar 01	RMS query located an unfounded assault occurrence from 1999.[xiv]
22 Mar 01	File Review – Viclas submitted.[xiv]
05 Apr 01	Dawn discussed at Evenhanded meeting.[xv]
02 May 01	Possible Dawn sighting in Mission BC.[xvi]

Dawn Teresa CREY

42 Years Old

04 Jul 01	File reviewed.[xiv] (Unknown)
10 Jul 01	Call from Lauren Crey indicating Dawn may have been found.[xiv]
28 Aug 01	File reviewed with Det. McKnight, photographs provided to Van Magazine.[xiv]
25 Sep 01	MP address on 28 Sep 00 identified.[xiv]
03 Oct 01	Vital Stats Requested.[xiv]
04 Oct 01	Dawn added to NCIC.[xvii]
10 Oct 01	Victim Services updated.[xviii]
11 Oct 01	Information received from Dr. A. – Native Health Clinic.[xix]
15 Oct 01	File Review.[xx]
17 Oct 01	BC –Vital Statistics Records checked – negative.[xxi]
25 Oct 01	RCMP records checked.[xxii]
28 Oct 01	Attempt to contact Dr. A. at the Native Health Clinic – last attended 27 Apr 00.[xxiii]
29 Oct 01	Attempt to obtain Dental Records.[xxiv]
30 Oct 01	Canada and Wash. State welfare records checked.[xxv]
01 Nov 01	Recommendation to add Dawn to list of Missing Women from DTES.[xxvi]
08 Nov 01	Dawn – added to list of Missing Women.[xxvii]
14 Nov 01	DTES clinic – last contact 03 Nov 00.[xxviii]
15 Nov 01	Lorraine Crey interview – new photograph.[xxviii]
25 Nov 01	Information from Ernie Crey.[xxix]
25 Nov 01	Dawn's photo returned to L. Crey.[xxx]
28 Nov 01	BC Medical – last contact 20 Sep 00.[xxxi]
11 Dec 01	Possible Dawn sighting in Surrey BC the week of Nov 11–18.[iv]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
01 Feb 01	Voice Mail from Ernie Crey.[viii]
01 Feb 01	Voice Mail from Lorraine Crey.[viii]
02 Feb 01	Lorraine Crey called police.[viii]
05 Feb 01	Call Lorraine Crey and Ernie Crey.[viii]
13 Feb 01	Lorraine Crey to look at recovered property.[xi]
15 Feb 01	Lorraine Crey missed appointment – rescheduled.[xi]
20 Feb 01	Lorraine Crey – re Riverview.[xi]
10 Jul 01	VM from Lauren Crey.[xiv]
29 Oct 01	Lorraine Crey, and Mr. and Mrs. Wiebe (foster parents) –re dental records.[xxxii]
15 Nov 01	Lorraine Crey interviewed.[xxx]
25 Nov 01	Discussion with Ernie Crey.[xxxiii]
25 Nov 01	Dawn's photo returned to Lorraine Crey.[xxx]

Dawn Teresa CREY

42 Years Old

TIPS	
03 Jan 01	Crime Stoppers Tip – Dawn seen at Vancouver Pre-trial.[liv]
02 May 01	Possible Dawn sighting in Mission BC.[xvi]
25 Nov 01	TIP 2532 from Ernie Crey.[xxix]
11 Dec 01	Possible Dawn sighting in Surrey BC in Nov.[lv]

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT
1. **No indication that investigators went to Balmoral Hotel to conduct interviews and investigation.**
2. **Identify and interview family, associates and friends for background information.**
3. **Another sister of Dawn's, who is from the DTES, was not found out about until almost a year later.**
4. **Minimal family contact.**
5. **Dawn was discussed with Evenhanded members on April 5, 2001 and yet no indication to change Review to Task Force.**

Dawn Teresa CREY

42 Years Old

i	25.17a – 3759 – p.13
ii	25.12b – Project Evenhanded Report to Crown Counsel – p.38
iii	25.17a – 3759 – p.9
iv	25.27 – 3062 – p.9
v	25.17a – 3759 – p.12
vi	25.17a – 3759 – p.6
vii	25.23 – r2586 – p.7
viii	25.17a – 3759 – p.5
ix	25.17a – 3759 – p.4
x	25.17 – 3759 – p.31
xi	25.17a – 3759 – p.3
xii	25.17a – 3759 – p.32
xiii	25.17 – 3759 – p.2
xiv	25.17a – 3759 – p.2
xv	25.12d (ii) – rApp E – p.7
xvi	25.27 – 3062 – p.30
xvii	25.17a – 3759 – p.15
xviii	25.27 – 3062 – p.23
xix	25.27 – 3062 – p.16
xx	25.27 – 3062 – p.17
xxi	25.27 – 3062 – p.50 – 51
xxii	25.27 – 3062 – p.48
xxiii	25.27 – 3062 – p.17
xxiv	25.27 – 3062 – p.16
xxv	25.27 – 3062 – p.15
xxvi	25.27 – 3062 – p.14
xxvii	25.12d (ii) – App E – p.58
xxviii	25.27 – 3062 – p.13
xxix	25.27a – 3133 – p.2
xxx	25.27 – 3062 – p.13
xxxi	25.27 – 3062 – p.11
xxxii	25.27a – 3062 – p.16
xxxiii	25.27a – 3062 – p.5

Sheila EGAN
20 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 98–182514	DATE – LAST SEEN	14 Jul 98
REPORTED MISSING BY	Julia Egan (Sister)	DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE	05 Aug 98
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	NIL	DIFFERENCE IN TIME	22 Days
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Residence of Male Friend – (Surname / Address – Unknown.)

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE	NIL
DNA	Sheila's DNA was NOT located on Pickton's Property.	PICKTON CHARGED	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	MPERS is a working girl, drug user with NFA, last seen hitchhiking in Vanc. Usually contacts the cpte daily. Rpte hasn't heard from MPERS for approx 3 wks now".[i]

INVESTIGATION	
06 Aug 98	Welfare closed – 12 Dec 97 – cheque not picked up.[ii]
07 Aug 98	Police Records Checks completed, Photograph Received.[iii] [ii]
11 Aug 98	B.W. – DEYAS – Sheila may be in BCCW under an alias, (neg) request for pictures of MW, Bad date sheets provided.[iv]
13 Aug 98	B.W. called for an update.[iv]
14 Aug 98	A.S. knew Sheila, no information.[iv]
18 Aug 98	B.W. – DEYAS – Sheila seen on Cordova 14 Jul 98 by C.W.[iv]
08 Sep 98	Welfare file indicates Sheila was going into Rehab in 1997.[ii]
14 Sep 98	Shirley Egan – will provide another photograph, media exposure discussed.[v]
14 Sep 98	Vancouver Sun wants to publish story.[v]
16 Oct 98	Shirley Egan – received two susp out of province calls.[v]
23 Oct 98	Missing Person Poster Distribution.[vi]
30 Oct 98	Message from L.R. – Harbour Light regarding I.W. – details obtained 06 Nov 98.[vii]
05 Nov 98	Supp Report, Photograph is available, Dental has been requested, CPIC updated.[viii]
18 Nov 98	C.G.–DEYAS informed of a sighting in Richmond – Sept 98. Informant knows Sheila.[vii]
20 Nov 98	Shirley Egan received information that Sheila was hitchhiking on Marine Dr.[vii]
24 Nov 98	Crime stoppers – Sheila in Surrey.[ix]
26 Nov 98	Interview Julia Egan and Chris Egan. Julia states that Sheila was last seen on 17 Jul 98 leaving "C's" residence on Marine Dr.[x]
07 Dec 98	Photograph and Synopsis released to Newspapers.[ix]
20 Feb 99	Shirley Egan – requests Crime Stoppers televise pictures of Sheila.[xi]
24 Feb 99	Shirley Egan – inquiring about USA border checks.[ix]

Sheila EGAN
20 Years Old

17 Mar 99	Shirley and Julia Egan provided details regarding one of Sheila's regular customers POI11409.[ix]
20 Mar 99	POI11409. vehicle information.[ix]
28 Apr 99	Vital Statistics query.[xi]
06 May 99	Information about POI11409.[ix]
03 Jun 99	Shirley Egan called regarding suspicious phone call, Doctor information.[xiii]
03 Aug 99	Possible Sighting at a hotel.[xiv]
01 Sep 99	POI11409 stopped in vehicle – arrange for interview 02 Sep 99.[xv] [xvi]
01 Sep 99	R.F. interviewed due to suspicious items in his vehicle. R.F. was a customer of Sheila's.[xvii] [xviii]
25 Sep 99	E.C. reported a sighting in Crowsnest Pass Alberta.[xix]
XX Sep 99	Locate and interview contacts of Sheila.[xx]
26 Oct 99	CPIC – Off Line Search requested.[xxi]
29 Oct 99	E.C. – Crowsnest Pass – interviewed by telephone – saw Sheila summer of 1998.[xxii]
29 Oct 99	T.B. and R.S. provided information that POI11409 had assaulted R.S.[xxiii] [xxiv]
18 Jan 00	Sheila added to US – NCIC.[xxv]
19 Jan 00	Julie Egan interviewed, private investigation firm no longer working on MW investigation, Sheila not approached by a man and women, P.W. helped search for Sheila.[xxvi]
21 Jan 00	Health Records checked – across Canada.[xxvii]
26 Jun 00	Interview M.K. – Toronto sighting.[xxviii]
09 Jan 01	Social Assistance Records checked.[xxix]
15 May 01	Welfare File reviewed.[xxx]
06 Sep 01	Message to RCMP – Crowsnest Pass – re: sighting of Sheila.[xxxi]
18 Oct 01	TIP – Sheila may be in Ontario.[xxxii]
05 Dec 01	File Summarized, POI11409 last person who saw Sheila willing to take a polygraph. Shirley Egan does not have any dentist information.[xxxiii] [xxxiv]
10 Jan 02	Sheila VPD 98 –182514 added to file.[xxxv]
30 Jan 02	File updated – Family contact information.[xxxvi]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
21 Aug 98	Shirley Egan updated.[iv]
08 Sep 98	Chris and Shirley Egan both left voice messages, call returned – voice mail.[v]
11 Sep 98	Shirley Egan called for an update.[v]
14 Sep 98	Shirley Egan – updated.[v]
16 Oct 98	Shirley Egan – received two susp out of province calls.[v]
24 Nov 98	Shirley Egan – meeting arranged.[ix]
20 Feb 99	Shirley Egan – requests Crime Stoppers televise pictures.[xi]
24 Feb 99	Shirley Egan – inquiring about USA.[ix]
17 Mar 99	Shirley Egan informed why Crime Stoppers request not acted upon.[xxxvii]

Sheila EGAN

20 Years Old

03 Jun 99	Shirley Egan called with information.[xiii]
06 Oct 99	Shirley Egan called for an update.[xxxvii]
05 Dec 01	Shirley Egan – Dentist Information – neg.[xxxiv]

TIPS	
03 Aug 99	Possible Sighting at a hotel.[xiv]
25 Sep 99	E.C. reported a sighting in Crowsnest Pass, Alberta.[xix]
29 Oct 99	T.B. and R.S, provided information that POI11409 had assaulted R.S.[xvii]
26 Jun 00	Interview M.K. – Toronto sighting.[xxviii]
18 Oct 01	TIP– Sheila may be in Ontario.[xxxii]

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT

1. **Lots of computer checks conducted in the early stages to locate Sheila but not a lot of investigative work.**
2. **POI11409 was last to see Sheila – no interview arranged until he was stopped in vehicle stop. D/Cst. Shenher attends vehicle stop and makes arrangement to interview following day but no indication this was completed.**
3. **Family not interviewed until 26 Nov 98.**
4. **Family contacted ended at the end of 1999 except for one entry in 2001. Further contact was necessary (unless the family asked not to be contacted)**
5. **Associates not investigated until Sep 99 – should have been interviewed sooner.**
6. **Should have attended last known address, searched and canvassed.**

Sheila EGAN
20 Years Old

i	25.27 – 2858 – P.51
ii	25.27 – 2858 – p.27
iii	25.17 – 3732 – p.4
iv	25.27 – 2858 – p.28
v	25.27 – 2858 – p.29
vi	25.17 – 3732 – p.5
vii	25.27 – 2858 – p.40
viii	25.27 – 2858 – p.64
ix	25.27 – 2858 – p.39
x	25.27 – 2858 – p.39, 41, 45
xi	25.27 – 2858 – p.36
xii	25.27 – 2858 – p.26
xiii	25.27 – 2858 – p.25
xiv	25.27 – 2858 – p.35
xv	25.27 – 2858 – p.24
xvi	25.17 – 3732 – p.38
xvii	25.27 – 2858 – p.10
xviii	25.17 – 3732 – p.42
xix	25.27 – 2858 – P.42
xx	25.27 – 2858 – p.58
xxi	25.17 – 3732 – p.70
xxii	25.27 – 2858 – p.55
xxiii	25.27 – 2858 – p.10
xxiv	25.17 – 3732 – p.34
xxv	25.17 – 3732 – p.75
xxvi	25.27 – 2858 – p.15
xxvii	25.27 – 2858 – p.19
xxviii	25.27 – 2858 – p.33
xxix	25.27 – 2858 – p.62
xxx	25.17 – 3776 – p.5
xxxi	25.27 – 2858 – p.53
xxxii	25.27 – 2858 – p.30
xxxiii	25.27 – 2858 – p.17
xxxiv	25.17 – 3776 – p.4
xxxv	25.27 – 2858 – p.16
xxxvi	25.17 – 3776 – p.3
xxxvii	25.27 – 2858 – p.8
xxxviii	25.27 – 2858 – p.56

Cynthia FELIKS
46 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	NWPS # 01–634	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	Unknown – 1997
REPORTED MISSING BY	Audrey Feliks (Sister) [i]	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	08 Jan 01
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Cindy Dawn Felix, Cynthia Dawn Felicks, Cindy Dawn Feliks, Cynthia Dawn Felix, Cindi Dawn Felix, Cynthia Mongovious, Cindy Dawn Mongovious, Cyntiha Dawn Felicks, Cindi Dawn Feliks, Cindy Dawn Feliks, Cindy Dawn Mongovius, Cathy Kendall, Cynthia Mongovios, Cynthis Dawn Feliks, Cynthia Dawn Craft, Cindi Dawn Mongovius, Cynthia Dawn Mongovius [ii]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	4 Years
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Unknown

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	08 Jan 01	Reported to NWPS – known to frequent DTES.	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	16 JAN 01 NWPS contacted VPD for assistance & potential re-assignment of investigation. [i]
	05 Feb 99	Reported missing to VPD 99-27122 – no further details. [iii]		
	01 Jun 99	VPD investigating Cindy Mongovious (alias) – as a possible MP – pre-dates to NWPS. [iv]		
DNA	Cynthia's DNA was located on Pickton's Property. [v]		**PICKTON CHARGED**	YES Stayed

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	On 2001-01-08 the complainant (edited) attended the New Westminster Police station to report (edited) missing. (edited)'s phone number is (edited) name is Cynthia Dawn Feliks. The complainant was not sure exactly when she last saw (edited) but believed it to be in 1997. The complainant reported that (edited) was a prostitute who usually worked in the downtown eastside of Vancouver. The complainant also reported that (edited) frequently used her name as an alias and that she had been arrested a few times on (edited) outstanding warrants. The complainant was not sure of times or dates and was unable to remember many details. The complainant stated that (edited) was born in the United States ... [i]

INVESTIGATION		
05 Feb 99	VPD missing inc: 99–27122 – no further details. [iii]	
01 Jun 99	VPD investigating Cindy Mongovious – (alias) information received she could be missing. [iv]	
29 Jul 99	Tip – Cynthia could be missing. [vi]	
26 Aug 99	Tip – Cynthia – redacted. [vii] [viii] [ix] Confidential informant provided information regarding a male who had held a female associate in a trailer for 3 weeks. Male said he was going to kill her. Male told female captive that there were seven bodies buried on his property. [x]	
16 Oct 00	Follow Up requested to ascertain if Cynthia should be added to list of Missing Women. [xi]	
08 Jan 01	Audrey Feliks provided family background. Doctor / Dentist details unknown. [i]	
08 Jan 01	Police Records Checks. [i]	
	30 Jul 97	Cynthia deported to USA. [i]
	26 Nov 97	RCMP # 97-65516 – arrested in Burnaby BC – warrant outstanding. [i]
08 Jan 01	Welfare Records – last contact 1996. [i]	

Cynthia FELIKS

46 Years Old

16 Jan 01	NWPS informs VPD that Cynthia reported missing – request addition to list of missing.[i]
17 Jan 01	NWPS speaks with Audrey Feliks, attends previous known address for Cynthia.[i]
17 Jan 01	VPD will not take over investigation.[xii]
26 Mar 01	Missing Women Tip – Cynthia not specifically named.[xiii]
12 Jun 01	Note on file to review status of assignment from 01 Jun 99.[viii]
17 Aug 01	Cynthia's photograph received from VPD – poster created and distributed 20 Aug 01.[xii]
30 Sep 01	Audrey Feliks provides additional background information to NWPS. DNA items discussed.[xii]
30 Sep 01	Evenhanded contacts NWPS.[xii]
10 Oct 01	Victim Services provided Cynthia's details – to invite family to MW meeting 14 Oct 01.[xiv]
30 Oct 01	File Review.[xv]
30 Oct 01	Welfare checks completed.[xvi]
26 Nov 01	Sighting of Cynthia investigated.[xvii]
26 Nov 01	Cynthia's previous address investigated – potential sightings revealed.[xviii] [xix]
08 Jan 02	Audrey Feliks confirmed background details.[xx]
17 Jan 02	Terry Feliks updated – DNA request.[xxi]
18 Jan 02	Attempt to locate Cynthia's daughter for DNA.[xx]
31 Jan 02	Welfare to be confirmed due to alias.[xxii]
05 Feb 02	Appointment made to obtain DNA from Cynthia's daughter.[xxiii]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
08 Jan 01	Contacted Audrey Feliks for further information.[i]
17 Jan 01	NWPS contacts Audrey Feliks.[xii]
XX Mar 01	NWPS contacts Audrey Feliks.[xii]
30 Sep 01	Audrey Feliks contacts NWPS.[xii]
14 Oct 01	MW meeting – unable to confirm attendance.[xxiv]
08 Jan 02	Williams contacts Audrey Feliks.[i]
14 Jan 02	Williams contacts Audrey Feliks.[xxv]
17 Jan 02	Terry Feliks updated – DNA request.[xxvi]

TIPS	
29 Jul 99	Tip – Cynthia could be missing.[vi]
26 Aug 99	Tip – Cynthia – redacted.[vii] [viii] [ix] Confidential informant provided information regarding a male who had held a female associate in a trailer for 3 weeks. Male said he was going to kill her. Male told female captive that there were seven bodies buried on his property.[x] [viii]
26 Mar 01	MW tip – Cynthia not specifically named.[xiii]

POTENTIAL LINKS

Cynthia FELIKS

46 Years Old

26 Aug 99	Tip – Cynthia – redacted. [vii] [viii] [ix] Confidential informant provided information regarding a male who had held a female associate in a trailer for 3 weeks. Male said he was going to kill her. Male told female captive that there were seven bodies buried on his property. [x] [viii]

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT

1. **Apparently reported to VPD in 1999 but no indication of follow ups or documents. Feliks reported in 2001 in NWPS who do follow ups. In 2001 reported to NWPS and notes indicate that VPD won't take over investigation. (Feliks last seen in Vancouver) – Evenhanded ongoing at this point. (NWPS did good job conducting follow ups)**

2. **D/Cst. Shenher received tip from 26Aug99 reference to trailer and dead bodies given. Difficult to determine what follow up was done in relation to this tip. Information Vetted Police Informer Privilege – unable to determine if connection to Pickton**

3. **No indication that investigators from VPD identified and interviewed family, associates and friends.**

4. **Last known address was not attended until January 2001.**

5. **Jurisdictional issues.**

Cynthia FELIKS

46 Years Old

i	25.17 – 3744 – p.5
ii	25.17 – 3788 – p.26 / 38
iii	25.17 – 3744 – p.14
iv	25.17 – 3744 – p.3
v	25.12b – Project Evenhanded Report to Crown Counsel – p.49
vi	25.17 – 3744 – p.58
vii	25.17 – 3744 – p.40
viii	25.17 – 3788 – p.3
ix	25.27 – 3065 – p.34
x	25.27 – 3065 – p.34 – 31
xi	25.17 – 3744 – p.4
xii	25.17 – 3744 – p.6
xiii	25.27 – 3065 – p.23
xiv	25.17 – 3756 – p.38
xv	25.17 – 3788 – p.22
xvi	25.18 – 3788 – p.24
xvii	25.17 – 3788 – p.20
xviii	25.17 – 3788 – p.21
xix	25.27 – 3065 – p.10
xx	25.17 – 3788 – p.5
xxi	25.17 – 3788 – p.16
xxii	25.17 – 3788 – p.12
xxiii	25.17 – 3788 – p.9
xxiv	25.17 – 3756 – p.38 – 39
xxv	25.17 – 3788 – p.15
xxvi	25.17 – 3788 – p.16

Michelle GURNEY

29 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 98–297035	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	11 Dec 98
REPORTED MISSING BY	J.B. (Social Worker)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	21 Dec 98
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Michelle June Gurney	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	10 Days
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Portland Hotel, Vancouver, BC

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Michelle's DNA was NOT located on Pickton's Property	**PICKTON CHARGED**	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	Native Indian, schizophrenic, hospitals – all negative, case worker on a check finds the last time she signed into Portland was Dec 11.[i]

INVESTIGATION		
21 Dec 98	Supp. report – indicates that Michelle was HIV and Hep C positive, POI3220 – no contact re: VPD 97–159939 – assault.[ii]	
23 Dec 98	File Received, CPIC / RMS completed.[iii]	
	03Oct98	VPD–98–234710 Michelle was a witness to a weapons assault by POI4931 on Angela Jardine.[iv]
23 Dec 98	J.B. interviewed provided background.[iii]	
04 Jan 99	Portland Hotel – not seen Michelle.[iii]	
04 Jan 99	J.B. provided an address for POI3220.[iii]	
11 Jan 99	Ian Graham – Michelle's stepfather contacted VPD.[v]	
20 Jan 99	Michelle was seen at Youth Action Centre yesterday – was given T4 slip.[iii vi]	
20 Jan 99	St. James Community Services paid Michelle on 11Dec98, said was staying with friends.[iii]	
26 Jan 99	Missing Person Poster distribution.[vii]	
11 Feb 99	Angela Jardine had problems with male before she disappeared. Michelle was seen with same male then she disappeared. "T" can identify male.[viii]	
18 Feb 99	Michelle was seen with POI4931, exact date unknown, two weeks after Angela disappeared.[iii]	
08 Mar 99	POI4931 interviewed.[ix]	
08 Mar 99	CPIC RMS and Welfare checked.[x]	
15 Mar 99	Riverview Hospital – last contact 1994.[ix]	
22 Mar 99	J.B. advised that Michelle had alds. Penticton Mental Health may have dentist information, message left at PMH.[ix]	
23 Mar 99	Dentist identified, records provided – last appointment 1993.[ix]	
30 Mar 99	Dr. S completed Dental characteristics chart.[xi]	
14 Apr 99	B.W. – DEYAS information that Michelle was seen in Prince George two days ago.[ix]	
15 Apr 99	Posters provided to RCMP – Prince George.[ix]	

Michelle GURNEY

29 Years Old

23 Apr 99	VPD internal request for MW street names.[xii]
28 Apr 99	Vital Statistics Query – requested.[xiii]
28 Apr 99	ViCLAS submitted.[x]
13 May 99	VPD attempt to contact Bonita Gurney. [ix]
14 May 99	VPD contacted Bonita Gurney. Provided an update. .[ix]
20 May 99	Public Trustee Files reviewed – Michelle had a certificate issued March 1996.[xiv]
12 Jun 99	Michelle's mother identified – Bonita Gurney.[xiv]
26 Oct 99	CPIC off-line query.[xv]
21 Jan 00	BC Health Records and Canada-wide health records checked.[xvi]
01 Feb 00	Bonita Gurney address identified.[xvii]
01 Feb 00	Request for DNA sample – Bonita GURNEY.[xviii]
16 Feb 00	Bonita Gurney – DNA obtained by RCMP.[xix]
22 Feb 00	Bonita Gurney – DNA added to file.[xx]
23 Feb 00	Information from M.T. – concerned about POI3220, and the "Russian".[xxi]
18 Oct 00	Bonita Gurney would like updates every two months – info received through social services.[xxii]
15 Nov 00	Bonita Gurney DNA sent to Virginia for comparison with found human remains.[xxiii]
09 Jan 01	Welfare file reviewed, contact information and medical doctor identified.[xxiv]
16 Jan 01	Bonita Gurney provided new contact details.[xiv]
15 May 01	Welfare File reviewed – Opened in Jan98, closed Mar99. An address and associated persons were provided.[xxv]
11 Oct 01	Dr. A – Native Health Clinic called to provide information on three MW.[xxvi]
04 Dec 01	Melody Johnson informed VPD that Michelle's mother, Bonita Gurney passed away.[xxvii]
09 Jan 02	File review, with recommendations – Michelle mentioned in VPD 99–122579, which is six months after reported missing.[xxviii]
17 Jan 02	Discussion with K.H. – lab re DNA Collecting (most of page is vetted).[xxix]
21 Jan 02	Melody Johnson – left voicemail on 18Jan02, she had information that Michelle was staying in a residence for young mothers.[xxix]
04 Feb 02	DNA Sample from Bonita Gurney which was sent for analysis not in property. K.H. to check with Virginia lab.[xxix]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
11 Jan 99	Ian Graham – Michelle's stepfather contacted VPD.[v]
13 May 99	VPD attempt to contact Bonita Gurney.[ix]
14 May 99	VPD contacted Bonita Gurney.[ix]
16 Feb 00	VPD attempt to contact Bonita Gurney.[xx]
22 Feb 00	VPD attempt to contact Bonita Gurney.[xx]
18 Oct 00	VPD updated Bonita Gurney.[xxx]
16 Jan 01	Bonita Gurney provided new contact details.[xiv]

Michelle GURNEY

29 Years Old

04 Dec 01	Melody Johnson informed VPD that Michelle's mother, Bonita Gurney passed away.[xxxi]
21 Jan 02	Melody Johnson had information that Michelle was staying in a residence for young mothers.[xxix]

TIPS	
11 Feb 99	Angela Jardine had problems with male before she disappeared. Michelle was seen with same male then she disappeared. "T" can identify male.[viii]
14 Apr 99	B.W. – DEYAS information that Michelle was seen in Prince George two days ago.[ix]

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
08 Mar 99	POI4931 interviewed.[ix]

EVANS ASSESSMENT
1. **No indication that interviews of friends and associates were conducted.**
2. **Info that she was a witness to assault on other Missing Woman, Angela Jardine and no indication that anyone interviewed (info on Jardine case in Gurney file).**
3. **POI3220 (ex-boyfriend) should be interviewed.**

Michelle GURNEY

29 Years Old

i	25.27 – 2865 – p.62
ii	25.27 – 2865 – p. 65 – 66
iii	25.27 – 2865 – p.62
iv	25.27 – 2865 – p.67
v	25.27 – 2865 – p.64
vi	25.17 – 3783 – p.11
vii	25.17 – 3739 – p.2, 9
viii	25.17 – 3783 – p.9
ix	25.27 – 2865 – p.61
x	25.17 – 3739 – p.11
xi	25.27 – 2865 – p.58
xii	25.18 – B10-F3 – p.142
xiii	25.27 – 2865 – p.78
xiv	25.27 – 2865 – p.60
xv	25.17 – 3739 – p.52
xvi	25.27 – 2865 – p.48
xvii	25.27 – 2865 – p.44
xviii	25.27 – 2865 – p.40
xix	25.27 – 2865 – p.41
xx	25.27 – 2865 – p.39
xxi	25.27 – 2865 – p.38
xxii	25.27 – 2865 – p.46
xxiii	25.13b – B15 – p.129
xxiv	25.27 – 2865 – p.54, 53
xxv	25.27 – 2865 – p.37
xxvi	25.27 – 3084 – p.2
xxvii	25.27 – 2865 – p.36
xxviii	25.27 – 2865 – p.33
xxix	25.27 – 2865 – p.14
xxx	25.27 – 2865 – p.47
xxxi	25.27 – 2865 – p.36

Laura MAH

56 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 99–171996	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	XX Aug 85
REPORTED MISSING BY	Jenny Mah (Sister)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	03 Aug 99
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Janice Kathlene Larondell; Clara Anderson; Clara Bloome; Laura Kathlene Chase; Laura or Mary Dumais;[i] [ii]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	14 Years
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Cordova Street, Vancouver, BC

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Laura's DNA was NOT located on Pickton's property.	**PICKTON CHARGED**	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	"Neg d/l couple years, c/l with Jack LeBlanc (or LeBlack), 55–60 w/m; last contact August 1985 Main and Hastings, had just returned from Dad's funeral in Edmonton; has all her own teeth, two front upper teeth protrude".[iii]

INVESTIGATION	
03 Aug 99	Information on common law relationship with J.L. [iv]
05 Aug 99	RMS / CPIC queries – attempt to locate J.L.[iii]
13 Sep 99	Jenny Mah – called VPD – re Laura's photograph.[v]
14 Sep 99	Jenny Mah mailed photograph to VPD.[vi]
24 Oct 00	File Reviewed – photograph on file 1972. CABS negative. [vii]
24 Oct 00	Jennie Mah – contacted – Laura's children were adopted, unknown locations.[vii]
24 Jan 01	Vital Statistics Query.[i]
24 Jan 01	Vital Statistics Query – Results – marriage to D. G. – 20 Nov 79[i] no other records.
28 Aug 01	File Review.[vii]
10 Oct 01	Victim Services updated – will contact family for a M.W. meeting 14 Oct 01.[viii]
11 Oct 01	Welfare checked – negative.[ix]
16 Oct 01	File Review – Police Records Systems re-checked, Welfare negative.[vii]
24 Oct 01	CPIC – Off-line requested, Vital Statistics response not in file.[ii]
25 Oct 01	Review files obtained on 16 Oct 01.[x]
30 Oct 01	Welfare checked – Canada Wide and Washington State – no records.[xi]
08 Nov 01	Recommendation that Laura be added to list of M.W. Investigative steps discussed.[xii]
13 Nov 01	Jenny Mah provided a new alias, family originated in Edmonton, Alberta.[ii]
27 Nov 01	B.C. Health Services – no health number.[xiii]
12 Jan 02	Jenny Mah information on sister in Edmonton, hospital attendance and Laura's children.[xiv]
18 Jan 02	File review, seven priority tasks listed.[xv]
20 Jan 02	ViCLAS submitted.[xvi]

Laura MAH

56 Years Old

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
29 Sep 99	Jennie Mah provided Sandy Cameron with new contact details.[xvii]
24 Oct 00	Jennie Mah contacted.[vii]
30 Oct 01	Message left for Jenny Mah.[ii]
13 Nov 01	Jenny Mah – updated – Laura to be added to list of M.W.[ii]
12 Jan 02	Jenny Mah – provided additional information.[xiv]

TIPS	
NIL	

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT
1. Not a lot of investigation done – there was a 14 year gap between date last seen and date reported to police.
2. No indication that they identified, located and interviewed family, friends, and associates.
3. No indication of attempt to locate and interview Laura's common law.

Laura MAH

56 Years Old

i	25.27 – 3072 – p.15
ii	25.27 – 3072 – p.13
iii	25.27 – 3072 – p.17
iv	25.27 – 3072 – p.4
v	25.17 – 3730 – p.18
vi	25.17 – 3730 – p.37
vii	25.27 – 3072 – p.14
viii	25.17 – 3774 – p.15 – 17
ix	25.17 – 3730 – p. 29
x	25.17 – 3774 – p.22 – 28
xi	25.17 – 3774 – p.21
xii	25.12d (ii) – App E – p.58
xiii	25.17 – 3774 – p.14
xiv	25.27 – 3072 – p.7
xv	25.27 – 3072 – p.9 – 11
xvi	25.17 – 3774 – p.8
xvii	25.17 – 3730 – p.20

Leigh MINER
43 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 94–049611	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	12 Dec 93
REPORTED MISSING BY	Doreen Hannah– (Mother)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	24 Feb 94
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Sunny Miner[i]; Leigh Alison Miner; Leight Alison Miner[ii]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	9 Weeks
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Regent Hotel, Vancouver, BC

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Leigh's DNA was NOT located on Pickton's Property.	**PICKTON CHARGED**	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	"Missing female wanted Radius B.C. only and has jagged scar across throat – mother last spoke to sub on 93–12–12 by phone. Mgr of hotel stated she moved 2 wks ago. Sub. Female "Wanted". Mother staying at Georgian Court #1001, ph. # u/k – sub "Alais is Sunny." [iii]

INVESTIGATION	
24 Feb 94	CPIC Query – revealed two outstanding warrants. 1) Brantford PS – ON – Double Doctoring – offence date: 12 Aug 92, 2) Parksville Det BC – Theft – offence date: 21 Apr 92.[iv]
28 Feb 94	Regent Hotel – Leigh was asked to leave before Christmas 1993. Welfare – last cheque Nov 93, VPD 93–285880 referenced.[v]
01 Mar 94	Edmonton Police send message that Leigh was arrested. Missing Person can be cancelled, Leigh was removed from CPIC.[vi]
04 Mar 94	Edmonton Police discovered accused, a cousin of Leigh's, gave false name – Leigh added to CPIC.[vii]
18 Mar 94	Doreen Hannah stated that Leigh would not have been in contact with her cousin in Edmonton.[viii]
21 Mar 94	Leigh's criminal record – mostly in Alberta.[viii]
18 Oct 94	File Review – RMS negative under Miner and Hanna. Kelowna may have photograph.[ix]
19 Oct 94	Kelowna to mail photograph of Leigh, Drivers Licence expired 03 Mar 94.[ix]
20 Oct 94	All Provincial Welfare / Medical files checked for Leigh.[x]
30 Jul 99	Doreen Hannah inquired whether Leigh was connected to MW. DNA discussed.[viii]
22 Jun 01	Erin McGrath, Leigh's sister, called VPD requesting Leigh's file be transferred to MPRT.[xi]
25 Jun 01	Erin McGrath – inquiring whether Leigh should be added to list of MW. File obtained from Microfilm.[xii]
26 Jun 01	Erin McGrath provided Leigh's husband's Veteran Affairs number.[xii]
03 Jul 01	Erin McGrath – e-mail. Leigh should be added to list of MW, offered DNA, expressed displeasure in treatment by VPD.[xiii]
03 Jul 01	Erin McGrath provided Photograph of Leigh.[xiv]
05 Jul 01	Erin McGrath provided contact information for Veteran Affairs. Information from W.L.[xv xvi]
05 Jul 01	Leigh was never added to VA file, there is no pension associated with this file.[xvii]
06 Jul 01	VPD email McGrath – update on Veteran Affairs. Would like to speak with W.L.[xviii]
24 Sep 01	Erin McGrath called regarding the Vancouver Sun newspaper article.[xvii]

Leigh MINER
43 Years Old

03 Oct 01	Vital Statistics query requested.[xlix]
04 Oct 01	Request RCMP Burnaby – 93–015947 related to sudden death of T.D. – file was purged.[xx] [xxi]
04 Oct 01	Leigh was added to NCIC.[xxii]
10 Oct 01	VPD – Victim Services provided with contact information to notify family members of upcoming meeting.[xxiii]
11 Oct 01	B.B. interviewed – Summer of 1994, Leigh introduced B.B. to a truck driver. Leigh was going with him to California. A composite drawing was completed.[xxiv] [xxv]
16 Oct 01	Erin McGrath contacted N.L. @ Coroner's Office; Erin concerned Leigh's descriptors not on file. VPD to obtain details.[xxvi]
17 Oct 01	B.B. interview tape received. Erin McGrath contacted. Erin expressed her concerns with investigation, physical descriptors obtained.[xxvii]
18 Oct 01	Erin McGrath provided background, including two contacts and alias'.[xxviii]
18 Oct 01	Vital Statistics Query – negative.[xxix]
25 Oct 01	RCMP – Human Source Unit queried – negative.[xxx]
30 Oct 01	Welfare – closed 04 Jan 94 – cheque not picked up. All provinces and Wash. St. – neg.[xxxi]
31 Oct 01	File Review – CPIC, RMS, PIRS, Welfare and CPIC off-line queries completed.[xxxii]
01 Nov 01	Brantford PS called – re CPIC Off-Line hit. Leigh was accused of Double Doctoring 92–25658A, warrant issued and withdrawn.[xxxiii]
01 Nov 01	CPIC – Offline – Calgary, assistance request, but file has been purged.[xxxiii]
08 Nov 01	Recommendation that Leigh be added to list of M.W. Investigative steps discussed.[xxxiv]
15 Nov 01	Erin McGrath informed of upcoming newspaper article, adding Leigh to list of MW.[xxxiii]
22 Nov 01	Erin McGrath requesting information on upcoming family meeting.[xxxv]
30 Nov 01	Erin McGrath – email regarding her interview with King 5 News, and CBC – Fifth Estate.[xxxvi]
04 Dec 01	File Review – No dental records, interview of B.B. requires transcribing.[xxxvii]
05 Dec 01	Erin McGrath explained that Leigh had her teeth removed in 1991. Leigh is not suicidal. W.L. discussed, Family doctor identified. Erin McGrath commented that she reported Leigh missing in 1994, contacted VPD in 1999, and had never heard back at all.[xxxvii]
12 Jan 02	Erin McGrath– provided family and parental details.[xxxviii]
21 Jan 02	Erin McGrath forwarded a TV video to task force for review.[xxxviii]
31 Jan 02	Erin McGrath provided details on her brother, Leigh's daughter and a new phone number.[xxxix]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
18 Mar 94	Doreen Hannah stated that Leigh would not have been in contact with her cousin in Edmonton.[viii]
30 Jul 99	Doreen Hannah inquired whether Leigh was connected to MW. DNA discussed.[viii]
25 Jun 01	Erin McGrath – Leigh's sister – requesting that she be added to list of MW. File obtained from Microfilm.[xii]
26 Jun 01	Erin McGrath provided Leigh's husband's Veteran Affairs number.[xii]
29 Jun 01	Erin McGrath looking for confirmation sisters file has been found.[xi]
03 Jul 01	Erin McGrath e-mail, investigate Veteran Affairs in Seattle, Photograph provided.[xii]

Leigh MINER
43 Years Old

05 Jul 01	Erin McGrath provided contact information for Veteran Affairs. Information from W.L.[xv] [xvi]
06 Jul 01	VPD email McGrath – update on Veteran Affairs. Would like to speak with W.L.[xvii]
24 Sep 01	Erin McGrath called regarding the Vancouver Sun newspaper article.[xii]
16 Oct 01	Erin McGrath contacted N.L. @ Coroner's Office; Erin concerned Leigh's descriptors not on file. VPD to obtain details.[xii]
17 Oct 01	Erin McGrath contacted. Erin expressed her concerns with investigation, physical descriptors obtained.[xxvii]
18 Oct 01	Erin McGrath provided background, including two contacts and alias'.[xxviii]
15 Nov 01	Erin McGrath informed of upcoming newspaper article, adding Leigh to list of MW.[xxxiii]
22 Nov 01	Erin McGrath requesting information on upcoming family meeting.[xxxv]
30 Nov 01	Erin McGrath – email regarding her interview with King 5 News, and CBC – Fifth Estate.[xxxvi]
05 Dec 01	Erin McGrath explained that Leigh had her teeth removed in 1991. Leigh is not suicidal. W.L. discussed, Family doctor identified.[xxxvii]
12 Jan 02	Erin McGrath – provided family and parental details.[xxxviii]
21 Jan 02	Erin McGrath forwarded a TV video to task force for review.[xxxviii]
31 Jan 02	Erin McGrath provided details on her brother, Leigh's daughter and a new phone number.[xxxix]
04 Feb 02	Erin McGrath – appointment arranged for February 10, reason not specified.[xxxix]

TIPS	
11 Oct 01	B.B. interviewed – Summer of 1994, Leigh introduced B.B. to a truck driver. Leigh was going with him to California. A composite drawing was completed.[xxiv] [xxv]

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT

1. **Almost no family contact, none for five years, then contact initiated by family.**
2. **When family initiated contact on 25 Jun 01 they were told file was lost and copy had to be obtained from microfilm.**
3. **No indication of attempts to locate and interview associates already identified.**
4. **Investigation into truck driver started well, but no investigation afterwards.**

Leigh MINER
43 Years Old

i	25.27 – 3073 – p.12
ii	25.17 – 3727 – p.33
iii	25.27 – 3073 – p.48
iv	25.17 – 3727 – p.57
v	25.17 – 3727 – p.61
vi	25.17 – 3727 – p.58 – 59
vii	25.17 – 3727 – p.60 – 62
viii	25.17 – 3727 – p.61
ix	25.17 – 3727 – p.56
x	25.17 – 3727 – p.52
xi	25.17 – 3727 – p.64
xii	25.17 – 3727 – p.2
xiii	25.17 – 3727 – p.8
xiv	25.17 – 3727 – p.9
xv	25.17 – 3727 – p.12
xvi	25.17 – 3727 – p.40 – 43
xvii	25.17 – 3727 – p.2
xviii	25.17 – 3727 – p.13
xix	25.17 – 3727 – p.1
xx	25.17 – 3727 – p.4 – 6
xxi	25.17 – 3727 – p.16
xxii	25.17 – 3727 – p.38
xxiii	25.27 – 3073 – p.35, 38
xxiv	25.27 – 3073 – p.39
xxv	25.27 – 3073 – p.21
xxvi	25.17 – 3771 – p.8
xxvii	25.27 – 3073 – p.24
xxviii	25.27 – 3073 – p.11
xxix	25.27 – 3073 – p.44
xxx	25.27 – 3073 – p.31
xxxi	25.27 – 3073 – p.32
xxxii	25.27 – 3073 – p.9
xxxiii	25.27 – 3073 – p.25
xxxiv	25.12d (ii) – App E – p.58
xxxv	25.27 – 3073 – p.28
xxxvi	25.27 – 3073 – p.22
xxxvii	25.27 – 3073 – p.17
xxxviii	25.27 – 3073 – p.15
xxxix	25.27 – 3073 – p.13
xl	25.17 – 3727 – p.7
xli	25.17 – 3771 – p.8

Elsie SEBASTIAN

49 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 01 – 103735	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	01 Jan 92
REPORTED MISSING BY	Ann Livingston (Sister-in-law)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	16 May 01
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Elsie Louise, Jones; Elsie Marie Jones[i]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	9 Years
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Granville Street, Vancouver, BC
JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	Reported as Missing to RCMP – Port Alberni, in1993, but was missing in Vancouver. Elsie appears to have been located in 1994- file was closed.	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Elsie's DNA was NOT located on Pickton's Property	**PICKTON CHARGED**	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	"N/K – hysterectomy scar, possibly missing tip of n/k finger, compl attempted to make report in 1992 but was refused, possibly was prostituting, ex-boyfriend (vetted name) might be collecting mpers welfare".[ii]

INVESTIGATION		
16 May 01	Background information received from M.B. – VPNLS regarding family tree and efforts to locate MP in 1994.[iii]	
	11 Feb 94	Anne Livingston asked VPNLS for assistance in locating Elsie Jones.[iv]
	26 May 94	VPNLS – received faxed MP poster of Elsie from RCMP – Port Alberni. Russ Jones – brother, provided location and well being of Elsie. Discuss reuniting.[v] [vi]
	27 May 94	VPNLS contacted by Russ Jones, Police closing file. Cst Clayards – RCMP 93–12316.[vii] [viii]
	13 Jun 94	Jones family attended VPNLS – They came to Vancouver looking for Elsie, unknown if found her.[viii] [ix]
	21 Jun 94	VPNLS informed Anne Livingston that Elsie Jones – AKA Sebastian was alive.[iv]
	30 Aug 99	Donna Lee Sebastian spoke with VPNLS about her mother, Elsie.[x]
22 Aug 01	Elsie was the victim of an assault on 01 Jun 92 – A.W. was charged – file requested.[iii]	
27 Aug 01	Ann Livingston provided the names of Elsie's children.[iii]	
28 Aug 01	File Review – Det. McKnight.[iii]	
04 Sep 01	Re: 92–142983 – assault 01 Jun 92 recommended call crown attorney. Bail Breach on accused 07 Oct 92.[iii] [xi] [xii]	
19 Sep 01	ViCLAS submitted.[iii]	
03 Oct 01	Missing Person poster provided to Vice. Vital Statistics query – negative.[iii] [xiii]	
04 Oct 01	Supplementary report added, alias, dental and photo information updated.[xiv]	
04 Oct 01	Elsie added to NCIC.[xv]	
10 Oct 01	VPD–Victim Services to invite family to a meeting on Oct 14.[xvi]	
17 Oct 01	File Review – contact Anne Livingston (sister-in-law) who explained difficulties in filing missing person report. Anne Marie Livingston – Elsie's daughter was last to see her. A.W. address provided.[xvii]	

Elsie SEBASTIAN

49 Years Old

18 Oct 01	ViCLAS case report – links 1988 Sexual Assault investigation in Prince George. Note in file – check Cancer Clinic for DNA before calling Prince George. Note was added on 01 Nov 01.[xviii]
22 Oct 01	Ann Livingston – provided contact numbers for Elsie's daughter, Anne Marie Livingston, daughter – Donna Lee Sebastian, and ex-husband – Robert Sebastian. VPD does not have a photograph.[xix]
25 Oct 01	Medical Claims History – negative.[xx]
30 Oct 01	Welfare – last cheque picked up 24 Sep 92. No contact in other provinces or Wash. St.[xxi]
08 Nov 01	Recommendation that Elsie be added to list of M.W. Investigative steps discussed.[xxii]
15 Nov 01	Ann Livingston provided – contact details for Elsie's children.[xxiii]
03 Dec 01	MWTF contacts Cst. CLAYARDS – RCMP re: poster received by VPNLS in 1994.[xxiv]
03 Dec 01	Welfare – no activity on file, closed in 1992. File was linked to (vetted).[xxv]
05 Feb 02	List of current contacts for Elsie's family – updated.[xxvi]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
27 Aug 01	Ann Livingston provided the names of Elsie's children.[iii]
17 Oct 01	Contact Anne Livingston (sister-in-law) who explained difficulties in filing missing person report. Anne Marie Livingston – Elsie's daughter was last to see her. A.W. address provided.[xvii]
22 Oct 01	Ann Livingston – provided contact numbers for Elsie's daughter, Anne Marie Livingston, daughter – Donna Lee Sebastian, and ex-husband – Robert Sebastian. VPD does not have a photograph.[xix]
15 Nov 01	Ann Livingston provided – contact details for Elsie's children.[xxiii]

TIPS	
NIL	

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT

1. **Family advised they tried to report her missing for years with no success. Reported missing to Port Alberni RCMP in 1993 and later closed.**
2. **Identify, locate and interview family to obtain background on associates, friends, addresses, etc.**
3. **Locate and interview Elsie's ex-boyfriend who had been charged with assaulting her with a knife in 1992.**
4. **Elsie Sebastian was on Constable Dickson's list from 1997 – "re-located to Victoria, checked recently."**

Elsie SEBASTIAN

49 Years Old

i	25.27 – 3079 – p.30
ii	25.27 – 3079 – p.17
iii	25.27 – 3079 – p.18
iv	25.27 – 3079 – p.6
v	25.27 – 3079 – p.5
vi	25.27 – 3079 – p.31
vii	25.17 – 3079 – p.27
viii	25.17 – 3079 – p.5
ix	25.27 – 3079 – p.23
x	25.27 – 3079 – p.22
xi	25.17 – 3753 – p.2
xii	25.17 – 3753 – P.14
xiii	25.27 – 3079 – p.32
xiv	25.17 – 3753 – p.19
xv	25.27 – 3079 – p.28
xvi	25.27 – 3797 – p.24 – 27
xvii	25.27 – 3079 – p.16
xviii	25.27 – 3079 – p.15
xix	25.27 – 3079 – p.19
xx	25.27 – 3079 – p.9
xxi	25.27 – 3079 – p.14
xxii	25.12d (ii) – App E – p. 58
xxiii	25.27 – 3079 – p.11
xxiv	25.17 – 3797 – p.21
xxv	25.27 – 3079 – p.4
xxvi	25.27 – 3079 – p.3

Dorothy SPENCE
33 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 95–290934	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	06 Aug 95
REPORTED MISSING BY	T.W. (friend)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	30 Oct 95
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Dorothy Ann, Spence; Francine Ann[i]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	3 Months
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Unknown

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	17 Jun 99 Agassiz Investigators consulted, information exchanged.[ii]
DNA	Dorothy's DNA was NOT located on Pickton's Property	**PICKTON CHARGED**	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	"(Didn't cash Sept. welfare cheque; her file is closed), N/F. sex trade worker, injects heroin & smokes cocaine, stays at various locations in the skids, hasn't been seen for 12 wks. Was staying with hisp/m at apt on Campbell who spoke of taking her to Nicauraugua. Comp will call back with male's add & ph. Tatoo on each arm".[iii]

INVESTIGATION	
30 Oct 95	Terry Watt checked Dorothy's last known address. She was living with S.L. T.W. was told by S.L. that he was talking about taking Dorothy to Central America. Terry Watt stated that Dorothy did not cash her September Welfare cheque, her file has been closed.[iv]
31 Oct 95	Police Records queried. Vice contacted, Copies of Photograph being obtained.[v]
01 Nov 95	Missing Person Poster Distributed, entered onto NCIC, search for dental records.[v] [vi]
02 Nov 95	Discussed with Sergeant at RCMP Mission Det, they are going to release information tomorrow. Note in file Why? It's our case (VPD).[v]
03 Nov 95	Information released by RCMP Mission Detachment, Posters approved for distribution to Needle Exchange, N. Indian Liaison, Carnegie Centre.[v]
07 Nov 95	Terry Watt contacted, no new information. Debbie Spence lives with A.M.[v]
08 Nov 95	Attempt to locate S.L. Dorothy may have been living with him.[vii]
16 Nov 95	Ministry of Social Services inquiries for Dentist information, nothing on file. RCMP E Division contacted for poster distribution.[vii]
21 Nov 95	F.M. picked up poster.[vii]
05 Dec 95	Dorothy's file, and two other MW, who have suddenly disappeared, sent to Burnaby Detachment to assist in Agassiz investigation.[viii]
09 Jan 96	Health and Welfare Canada paying for medical coverage – through Indian Affairs.[vii]
17 Jan 96	Dorothy saw seven doctors in 1995. Including Dr. D. – on three occasions.[vii]
19 Jan 96	Contact Doctor's, messages left or information being obtained.[ix]
22 Jan 96	Dr. S. provided extensive medical background. Last appt. February 1995.[x]
29 Jan 96	VPD officer believes Dorothy entered VPD station, female was not cooperative when questioned.[xi]
05 Feb 96	File Review, CPIC, Welfare checked– no contract, attempt to contact S.L.[xii]
06 Feb 96	Dr. W did not have dental records; F.E will check Health and Welfare Canada. Continue attempts to contact S.L.[xii]

Dorothy SPENCE
33 Years Old

27 Feb 96	Dental charts, x-rays, models obtained from Dr. in Edmonton. X-rays from 05Aug86, last visit 28 Mar 98.[xiii]
28 Mar 96	CPIC – Dental Characteristics Input data charted.[xiv]
08 May 96	Dental records added to CPIC.[xv] [xvi]
10 May 96	Thank you letter to Dentist in Edmonton, explains Dorothy disappearance as suspicious, foul play is suspected.[xvii]
24 May 96	ViCLAS completed.[xv]
11 Jun 96	Interview R.S. – Dorothy had stolen $700 in gold from S.L., She was assaulted and told to return the gold or else.[xviii]
31 Dec 97	Lloydminster Det. Inquiring about Dorothy's dental records, to compare to found human remains in their area. Completed 05 Jan 98.[xix]
11 Feb 98	File Reviewed, To do list.[xx]
01 Oct 98	Interview arranged with S.L., was not done.[xx]
23 Oct 98	Missing Person Poster Distribution.[xxi]
18 Jan 99	Dorothy's file sent to RCMP – Agassiz homicide investigation. Investigator noted after reviewing the file: "It is obvious that this file was not a priority for them as their is only the strict minimum done on it."[xxii]
24 Feb 99	Pat Gerabek advised that Dorothy had not made contact. Dorothy has a child in Edmonton.[xx]
17 Mar 99	Police Records rechecked.[xxiii]
30 Mar 99	Interview arranged with S.L. for 31Mar99. S.L. did not attend.[xx]
23 Apr 99	VPD internal bulletin – requesting street names for M.W.[xxiv]
28 Apr 99	Vital Statistics query requested.[xxv]
04 May 99	Dorothy's street name was "Francine Ann".[i]
17 Jun 99	Agassiz Investigators consulted, information exchanged. Crime scenes attended at recommendation of Det. Insp. Rossmo.[xxvi]
22 Oct 99	Dorothy was queried on CPIC.[xxvii]
26 Oct 99	CPIC Off-line query requested.[xxviii]
21 Jan 00	BC Ministry of Health records checked, Dorothy last hospital visit 1992. Canada wide search of medical records was conducted.[xxix]
09 Jan 01	Welfare Files reviewed. File was opened Sep 90, closed Oct 95.[xxx]
12 Mar 01	Police records checks reviewed.[xxxi]
15 May 01	Welfare file reviewed – Open – Sept 90, closed Oct 95, two addresses and four associates were recorded.[xxxii]
16 Oct 01	The file is received by Cst Jarvis of Project Evenhanded and reviewed on October 17.[xxxiii]
24 Oct 01	Received Dorothy's dental models. The two boxes were tagged and placed into property.[xxxiii]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
16 Nov 95	Pat Gerabek, sister , no information.[vii]
24 Feb 99	Pat Gerabek advised that Dorothy had not made contact. Dorothy has a child in Edmonton.[xx]
UNKNOWN	Pat Gerabek – will provide DNA. Pat had a dream about her sister. Details recorded.[xxxiv]

Dorothy SPENCE
33 Years Old

TIPS	
29 Jan 96	VPD officer believes Dorothy entered VPD station, female was not cooperative when questioned.[xi]
11 Jun 96	Interview R.S. – Dorothy had stolen $700 in gold from S.L., She was assaulted and told to return the gold or else.[xviii]

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT
1. Note of RCMP officer indicates that little was done by VPD on this case.
2. Minimal family contact.
3. No indication at attempts to identify last known address, attend, search for property and canvass neighbours.
4. Identify, locate and interview family, friends and associates.
5. No indication that follow up interview of S.L. was pursued – male who lived with Dorothy.

Dorothy SPENCE
33 Years Old

i	25.17 – 3737 – p.14
ii	25.52 – 7439 – p.113
iii	25.27 – 2830 – p.30
iv	25.27 – 2830 – p.24
v	25.27 – 2830 – p.22
vi	25.17 – 3737 – p.122
vii	25.27 – 2830 – p.21
viii	25.32 – p.29
ix	25.17 – 3737 – p.16
x	25.27 – 2830 – p.20
xi	25.27 – 2830 – p.19
xii	25.17 – 3737 – p.8
xiii	25.17 – 3737 – p.103
xiv	25.17 – 3737 – p.104
xv	25.27 – 2830 – p.18
xvi	25.17 – 3737 – p.124
xvii	25.17 – 3737 – p.106
xviii	25.27 – 2830 – p.17
xix	25.17 – 3737 – p.119
xx	25.27 – 2830 – p.16
xxi	25.17 – 3737 – p.21
xxii	25.52 – 7409 – p.17
xxiii	25.17 – 3737 – p.20
xxiv	25.18 – B10 – F3 – p.142
xxv	25.17 – 3737 – p.44
xxvi	25.52 – 7439 – p.113
xxvii	25.17 – 3737 – p.127
xxviii	25.17 – 3737 – p.135
xxix	25.17 – 3737 – p.98
xxx	25.17 – 3737 – p.114
xxxi	25.17 – 3737 – p.140
xxxii	25.27 – 2830 – p.13
xxxiii	25.17 – 3781 – p.5
xxxiv	25.17 – 3737 – p.28

Kathleen WATTLEY

32 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 92 – 172368	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	18 Jun 92
REPORTED MISSING BY	Michael Wattley (Brother)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	29 Jun 92
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Karen Summerfield; Cindy C Banks; A. Anitne Malone; Kathy, Kathleene Dale Wattley;[i] Tannra, Tanra Boss[ii]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	11 Days
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	1595 E 6th, # 205 Vancouver, BC

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	27 Nov 92 NCIC Fingerprint Query – confirms alias in King County – details confirmed by Green River Task Force.[i]
DNA	Kathleen's DNA was NOT located on Pickton's Property.	**PICKTON CHARGED**	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	"3rd hand info from spouse of M/P/ who doesn't want to get involved. Apparently M/P dropped her 2 children (age3-5 yrs) off at another tenants named "W". M/P was going to Victoria/Kingsway area to see male named Kirk. M/P has missing teeth on Right side of mouth, scar on mouth".[iii]

INVESTIGATION	
29 Jun 92	Kathleen added to CPIC as missing. She also has a warrant from 1985 – Alberta only.[iv]
30 Jun 92	Michael Wattley provided background information, Police Records Checked – numerous contacts, including 87–34986 where Kathleen was shot by POI12766.[v] [vi]
30 Jun 92	Supervisors briefed on occurrence.[vii]
02 Jul 92	Michael Wattley checked apartment – nothing suspicious, phone book and photograph obtained.[vii]
06 Jul 92	POI3378 contacted by phone – Kathleen's disappearance discussed.[vii]
06 Jul 92	P.M. provided details on Kathleen's children, and family court hearing. W.B. – babysitter interviewed, saw Kathleen at 1700 hrs 20 Jun 02.[viii]
10 Jul 92	Kathleen's apartment searched. Kathleen discussed POI3378 with D.W. Michael Wattley did not pick up mail or welfare.[ix]
14 Jul 92	P.M. stated that Kathleen wouldn't have picked up Welfare cheque until 23/24 Jun.[ix]
16 Jul 92	Michael Wattley updated, provided Kathleen's address book.[x]
17 Jul 92	Information about street worker leaving for Alberta – may be Kathleen.[x]
17 Jul 92	Kathleen placed on NCIC, Missing Person poster completed and distributed.[xi] [x]
21 Jul 92	Informant stated that Kathleen was at a party the night she went missing – (Vetted) left shortly afterwards.[xii]
21 Jul 92	POI12766 – out of custody.[xii]
22 Jul 92	POI3378 and (vetted) – added to CPIC.[xiii]
22 Jul 92	POI3378 interview arranged for 23 Jul 92. Did not attend.[xiv]
22 Jul 92	West Vancouver to assist with interview of (vetted).[xv]
23 Jul 92	Welfare – Kathleen did not pick-up her July cheque – which should have been picked up in June.[xiv] [xvi]
28 ul 92	POI3378 – interviewed.[xii] [xvii]

Kathleen WATTLEY

32 Years Old

30 Jul 92	Michael and James Wattley upset with contents of media release – Information on parents was limited. Father was updated.[xviii]
05 Aug 92	Media Release – request public assistance[xix] also added to Crime Stoppers.[xviii]
06 Aug 92	B.C. reported a sighting in Port Moody, crossing railroad tracks – Powell called – doesn't know of any friends in Port Moody.[xx]
17 Aug 92	POI3378 court matter on 25 Aug 92.[xxi]
17 Aug 92	Doig – RCMP – discuss similarities to a street worker homicide case in Richmond.[xxii]
23 Oct 92	POI3378 arranged interview for 24 Oct 92 – did not show up.[xxii]
12 Nov 92	Call P.M. – discussed POI3378.[xxiii]
25 Nov 92	Det. Jensen – Green River Task Force – snme: Wattley associated to their investigation; Kathleen has US alias.[xxiv]
25 Nov 92	CPIC Bulletin for (vetted).[xxv]
27 Nov 92	NCIC fingerprint query – confirms alias in King County – details which confirmed information from Green River Task Force.
21 Dec 92	Contact Det. Jensen – Green River Task Force.[xxvi]
22 Jan 93	Toronto P.D. – information on (vetted).[xxvi]
22 Jan 93	Dave Wattley updated – two POI's in custody when Kathleen went missing.[xxvi]
27 Jan 93	Information that (vetted) arrived at Matsqui Reception Centre – 30 Dec 92, serving 2 ¼ years in custody.[xxvii]
06 Feb 93	Interview (vetted) at Matsqui – appeared truthful.[xxvii]
11 Feb 93	Call Toronto P.D. – (Vetted) confirmed to be in Toronto at time of disappearance.[xxviii]
25 Feb 93	Dave Wattley requested photograph. Crime Stoppers discussed.[xxviii]
03 Mar 93	Kathleen to be added to Crime Stoppers. K.R. contacted re dental records.[xxviii]
05 Mar 93	Crime Stoppers Poster completed.[xxviii]
10 Mar 93	Tip – (vetted) stated that (vetted) disclosed that she killed Kathleen for (vetted).[xxix]
11 Mar 93	(Vetted) provided statement – POI3378 killed V.B.[xxx]
16 Mar 93	Information received that POI3378 killed Kathleen.[xxxi]
17 Mar 93	Interview POI3378, arrange polygraph.[xxxii]
18 Mar 93	POI3378 passed polygraph. Discussed another male, phone number provided.[xxxiii]
22 Apr 93	Attempt to contact T.B.[xxxiv]
09 Jul 93	T.B. number not in service.[xxxiv]
09 Jul 93	Dave Wattley updated, informed could not locate T.B. Discussion re children in foster homes and dentist.[xxxiv]
29 Dec 94	CPIC queried – new warrant added 10 May 93 for 26 May 92 offence.[xxxv]
29 Dec 94	No new details, file inactive.[xxxvi]
22 Sep 95	VPD informed of possible link with Jane Doe investigation in Tacoma by CPIC.[xxxvii]
25 Sep 95	Tacoma contacted re Jane Doe – neg.[xxxvi]
29 May 96	ViCLAS completed.[xxxviii]

Kathleen WATTLEY

32 Years Old

23 Oct 98	Kathleen's Missing Poster – Distribution.[xxxix]
1998 ?	Physician – Dr. L. Kathleen has no medical coverage. No dental through welfare.[xl]
23 Apr 99	VPD internal bulletin – requesting street names for M.W.[xli]
28 Apr 99	Vital Statistics Query.[xlii]
04 May 99	Kathleen's street name – "Whattley".[xliii]
03 Jun 99	RCMP information – POI2766 – in custody USA. POI shot Kathleen see VPD # 87 – 34986.[xliii]
27 Jul 99	POI2766 discussed with RCMP.[xliii]
08 Sep 99	TIP – Re: POI12766, report submitted, discussion on viability.[xliv]
22 Sep 99	R.K. reported a sighting of Kathleen on the Hastings Street bus. Identified photograph.[xiv]
23 Sep 99	D.R. – provided location where he had seen Kathleen. VPD attended address, occupant looked similar, ID confirmed – not Kathleen.[xlvi]
26 Oct 99	CPIC off-line requested.[xlvii]
21 Jan 00	Ministry of Health records queried, provincial medical records queried Canada Wide.[xlviii]
15 May 01	Welfare file – opened Feb 85, closed Aug 92, previous addresses, and associates listed.[xlix]
02 Dec 01	File Reviewed, priorities established.[l]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
30 Jun 92	Michael Wattley provided additional background information.[v]
02 Jul 92	Michael Wattley checked apartment – nothing suspicious, phone book and photograph obtained.[vii]
06 Jul 92	Michael Wattley updated.[viii]
10 Jul 92	Michael Wattley did not pick up her mail.[ix]
16 Jul 92	Michael Wattley updated, provided Kathleen's address book.[x]
21 Jul 92	Michael Wattley updated – media discussed.[xii]
24 Jul 92	James Wattley updated. Family requested prostitution / drugs info not be disclosed.[xiv]
29 Jul 92	Michael and James Wattley – left message.[xviii]
30 Jul 92	Michael and James Wattley informed of media release – they have updated parents.[xviii]
04 Aug 92	Dave Wattley informed of media release.[xviii]
09 Aug 92	Dave Wattley – updated – Kathleen's children discussed.[ii]
17 Aug 92	Mike Wattley's call from Aug 12, returned, – update provided.[xxi]
18 Aug 92	Dave Wattley updated.[xxi]
19 Aug 92	Mike Wattley Updated – Crime Stoppers discussed.[xxi]
13 Nov 92	Dave Wattley – updated re POI3378.[xxiii]
22 Jan 93	Dave Wattley updated – two POI's in custody when Kathleen went missing.[xxvi]
25 Feb 93	Dave Wattley requested photograph.[xxviii]
16 Mar 93	Dave Wattley called for an update.[xxxi]
09 Jun 93	Dave Wattley called – updated.[xxxiv]

Kathleen WATTLEY

32 Years Old

09 Jul 93	Dave Wattley updated, discussion re children in foster homes, and dentist.[xxxiv]
20 Oct 93	Dave Wattley updated – no new information.[xxxv]
26 Apr 94	Dave Wattley updated – no new information.[xxxv]
30 Nov 94	Dave Wattley updated – discuss heroin overdose possibility.[xxxvi]
28 May 96	Dave Wattley updated.[xxxviii]

TIPS	
21 Jul 92	Informant stated that Kathleen was at a party the night she went missing – (Vetted) left shortly afterwards.[xii]
06 Aug 92	B.C. reported a sighting in Port Moody, crossing railroad tracks – Powell called – doesn't know of any friends in Port Moody.[xx]
10 Mar 93	Tip – from (vetted) stated that (vetted) disclosed that she killed Kathleen for (vetted).[xxix]
11 Mar 93	(Vetted) provided statement – POI3378 killed V.B.[xxx]
03 Jun 99	RCMP information –POI2766 – in custody USA. POI shot Kathleen see VPD # 87 – 34986.[xl]
22 Sep 99	R.K. reported a sighting of Kathleen on the Hastings Street bus. Identified photograph.[xlv]
23 Sep 99	D.R. – provided location where he had seen Kathleen. VPD attended address, occupant looked similar, ID confirmed – not Kathleen.[xlvi]

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
18 Mar 93	POI3378 – Passed polygraph.[xxxiii]

EVANS ASSESSMENT
1. Family contact appears to end in 1996.
2. Several tips to be followed up and persons interviewed.
3. Police should have attended Kathleen's apartment with her brother to go through her belongings together.

Kathleen WATTLEY

32 Years Old

i	25.17 – 3731 – p.12
ii	25.17 – 3731 – p.15
iii	25.17 – 3731 – p.22
iv	25.17 – 3731 – p.174
v	25.17 – 3731 – p.55
vi	25.17 – 3731 – p.160
vii	25.17 – 3731 – p.54
viii	25.17 – 3731 – p.53
ix	25.17 – 3731 – p.52
x	25.17 – 3731 – p.50
xi	25.17 – 3731 – p.23
xii	25.17 – -3731 – p.49
xiii	25.17 – 3731 – p.48
xiv	25.17 – 3731 – p.46
xv	25.17 – 3731 – p.169
xvi	25.17 – 3731 – p. 76 – 85
xvii	25.17 – 3731 – p.73
xviii	25.17 – 3731 – p.45
xix	25.17 – 3731 – p.166
xx	25.17 – 3731 – p.44
xxi	25.17 – 3731 – p.41
xxii	25.17 – 3731 – p.40
xxiii	25.17 – 3731 – p.39
xxiv	25.17 – 3731 – p.38
xxv	25.17 – 3731 – p.37
xxvi	25.17 – 3731 – p.36
xxvii	25.17 – 3731 – p.35
xxviii	25.17 – 3731 – p.34
xxix	25.17 – 3731 – p.60
xxx	25.17 – 3731 – p.65
xxxi	25.17 – 3731 – p.33
xxxii	25.17 – 3731 – p.32
xxxiii	25.17 – 3731 – p.31
xxxiv	25.17 – 3731 – p.30
xxxv	25.17 – 3731 – P.179
xxxvi	25.17 – 3731 – P.29
xxxvii	25.17 – 3731 – p.213
xxxviii	25.17 – 3731 – p.28
xxxix	25.17 – 3731 – p.21
xl	25.17 – 3731 – p.26
xli	25.18 – B10 – F3 – p.142
xlii	25.17 – 3731 – p.220
xliii	25.17 – 3731 – p.26
xliv	25.17 – 3731 – p.20
xlv	25.17 – 3731 – p.2, 3
xlvi	25.17 – 3731 – p.6, 7
xlvii	25.17 – 3731 – p.217
xlviii	25.17 – 3731 – p.162
xlix	25.17 – 3731 – p.93 – 110
l	25.17 – 3775 – p. 11
li	25.17 – 3731 – p.43

Catherine GONZALEZ

27 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD 96 – 034215	DATE – LAST SEEN	01 Mar 95
REPORTED MISSING BY	David Gonzalez (Brother)	DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE	07 Feb 96
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Catherine Louise Gonzalez; Catherine Comstock	DIFFERENCE IN TIME	11 Months
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Vancouver, BC

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE	NIL
DNA	Catherine's DNA was NOT located on Pickton's Property	PICKTON CHARGED	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	Tracks both arms – Last came to VPD's attention Mar '95, lengthly record. Has 5 yr old girl at ex-husband, rept has been looking for her for about a year. Heard last summer that Viets were looking for her when she ripped them off for heroin.[i]

INVESTIGATION	
07 Feb 96	David Gonzalez – Catherine went to Hawaii three years ago, after ripping someone off. Came back and paid them back.[ii]
08 Feb 96	Honolulu Vice Unit contacted.[iii]
08 Feb 96	Welfare noted Catherine had dental work while in custody – released Feb 95. Did not pick-up May 95 welfare cheque. Daughter and child's father G.W. identified. Photo ordered.[ii]
14 Feb 96	Honolulu Police Vice Unit contacted, Catherine's photograph and covering letter sent 16 Feb 96.[iv]
19 Feb 96	Catherine was entered onto NCIC.[v]
28 Feb 96	Honolulu Police provided photograph and fingerprints and of a female who is similar to Catherine. Fingerprints compared-negative.[iv]
09 Apr 96	File notation: no new information.[iv]
01 May 96	David Gonzalez contacted, provided family background information, parents aware she is missing. David believes that she is dead.[vi]
24 Oct 96	Kamloops BC – Found human remains incident may be linked to Catherine. Further information requested.[vii]
05 Nov 96	Women's prison – dental examination – Feb 94, no records in file. Dr. H. contacted, stated teeth are not charted, but would check notes next time at prison.[viii]
20 Aug 97	Dr. H. – dentist contacted, will check records on Aug 30.[viii]
04 Sep 97	Dr. H. – confirmed that Catherine does not have a dental chart at BCCW. Noted several facial photographs in the file.[ix]
05 Feb 98	David Gonzalez provided names of Catherine's doctors from Timmins, Ontario. Telephone numbers obtained from Timmins PD.[x]
05 Feb 98	David Gonzalez indicated that Catherine's husband G.W. was murdered in 1996. PIRS revealed inc 96–0010557. Contacted Burnaby was provided with name of OIC.[x]
09 Feb 98	Dentists (2) contacted in Timmins, negative results.[x]
09 Feb 98	G.W. Homicide officer contacted. Name provided was not correct.[x]
12 Feb 98	RCMP – Burnaby indicate that occurrence number was wrong. W.R. died in 1990.[x]

Catherine GONZALEZ

27 Years Old

12 Feb 98	Welfare file review – Dr. H was Catherine's surgeon for a back operation – 2 inch scar on back. BC Medical contacted – they do not look after dental coverage.[xi]
01 Sep 98	David Gonzalez – was informed by G.W. that Catherine had stolen ¼ pound of heroin. History of ripping people off for money. G.W. murdered in (illegible).[xi]
02 Sep 98	Attempts to obtain information on G.W. homicide. Reached lead investigator on 24 Sep 98. G.W. and Catherine were apart for a long time. Child is with G.W.'s parents.[xi]
13 Oct 98	Missing Person Poster provided to Needle Exchange and DEAS. Full distribution on 23 Oct 98.[xii]
22 Feb 99	Missing Person Poster – on internet.[xii]
23 Apr 99	Assistance requested from VPD personnel to provide street names for MW.[xiii]
28 Apr 99	Vital Statistics queried for any Deaths, Marriage certificates for Catherine.[xiv]
03 May 99	Attend (vetted), interview tenants regarding Catherine, has not been seen. Landlord confirmed tenant details.[xv]
27 Jul 99	Agassiz Homicide review after liaison with VPD and MWTF believes that Catherine may be a possible murder victim associated to the Agassiz investigation.[xvi]
22 Oct 99	CPIC query – reveals outstanding warrant for arrest (theft) – entered 24 Apr 95.[xvii] RMS records obtained (unknown date).[xviii]
26 Oct 99	CPIC Off-Line query requested.[xix]
14 Jan 00	Supplementary Report submitted, additional descriptors, photograph and dental information included.[xx]
21 Jan 00	Ministry of Health records queried Canada Wide. Catherine does not have any hospital stay records.[xxi]
28 Feb 00	Catherine was released from BCCW 31 Mar 95. Contact provided on release: G.W. with an address.[xv]
28 Feb 00	Dr.B. – last seen 24 Feb 94 at BCCW. Message left for Dr. H. – family doctor.[xv]
09 Jan 01	Welfare File obtained.[xxii]
15 May 01	Welfare file reviewed. The file was opened in February of 1995, closed May 1995. Two addresses and one associate were provided.[xxiii]
26 Nov 01	Catherine's pap smear tested at lab, returned to investigative team for storage.[xxiv]
02 Dec 01	File review – G.W. homicide file # 96–44331 – to be obtained. POI–3378 – cross referenced to Wattley investigation – follow-up required.[xxv]
13 Dec 01	David Gonzalez – brother, compiained that no one had been in contact with his family for years. VPD – Victim Services provided with contact details on 11 Dec 01. Catherine's brother will be abie to provide information about her husband, who was murdered in 1996.[xxvi] [xxvii]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
07 Feb 96	David Gonzalez –Catherine went to Hawaii three years ago, after ripping someone off. Came back and paid them back.[ii]
01 May 96	David Gonzalez contacted, provided family background information, parents aware she is missing. David believes that she is dead.[vi]
05 Feb 98	David Gonzalez provided names of Catherine's doctors from Timmins, Ontario. Telephone numbers obtained from Timmins PD.[x]
05 Feb 98	David Gonzalez indicated that Catherine's husband G.W. was murdered in 1996. PIRS revealed inc 96–0010557. Contacted Burnaby was provided with name of OIC.[x]
01 Sep 98	David Gonzalez– was informed by G.W. that Catherine had stolen ¼ pound of heroin. History of ripping people off for money. G.W. murdered in (illegible).[xi]

Catherine GONZALEZ

27 Years Old

13 Dec 01	David Gonzalez – brother, complained that no one had been in contact with his family for years. VPD – Victim Services provided with contact details on 11 Dec 01. Catherine's brother will be able to provide information about her husband, who was murdered in 1996.[xxvi] [xxvii]

TIPS	

POTENTIAL LINKS	
02 Dec 01	File review – POI–3378 – cross referenced to Wattley investigation – follow-up required.[xxv]

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	

EVANS ASSESSMENT
1. Hawaii was contacted in the early stages but little investigation was done.
2. No indication that family, friends and associates were interviewed.
3. No indication follow up was done on possible drug connection.
4. Minimal family contact in the early years and then not at all.

Catherine GONZALEZ

27 Years Old

i	25.17 – 3738 – p.22
ii	25.17 – 3738 – p.8
iii	25.17 – 3738 – p.47
iv	25.17 – 3738 – p.9
v	25.17 – 3738 – p.81
vi	25.17 – 3738 – p.10
vii	25.17 – 3738 – p.52
viii	25.17 – 3738 – p.11
ix	25.17 – 3738 – p.55
x	25.17 – 3738 – p.12
xi	25.17 – 3738 – p.13
xii	25.17 – 3738 – p.17
xiii	25.18 – B10 – F3 – p.142
xiv	25.17 – 3738 – p.53
xv	25.17 – 3738 – p.15
xvi	25.13b – B4 – p.227
xvii	25.17 – 3738 – p.72
xviii	25.17 – 3738 – p.108
xix	25.17 – 3738 – p.66
xx	25.17 – 3738 – p.23
xxi	25.17 – 3738 – p.63
xxii	25.17 – 3738 – p.131
xxiii	25.17 – 3782 – p.10
xxiv	25.17 – 3738 – p.1
xxv	25.17 – 3782 – p.6
xxvi	25.17 – 3782 – p.3
xxvii	25.27 – 2826 – p.2

Yvonne BOEN

36 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	RCMP # 01 – 27949	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	17 Mar 01
REPORTED BY	J. P. (Boyfriend)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	21 Mar 01
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	NIL	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	4 Days
		LAST SEEN LOCATION	Home – Surrey BC
JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	Last seen in Surrey BC, Reported in Surrey BC, but went to Vancouver.	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	CPIC Request Sent To VPD
DNA	Yvonne's DNA was found on the Pickton Property.	**PICKTON CHARGED**	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	Miss Female, wearing blu jeans, blu t-shirt, whi blouse, blu windbreaker, dep on drugs – hangs around circle k, tattoo on small of back and on both arms. MBR checked prov'n instut, SMH, RCH and SRY Pretrial – neg. BOLF sent. SUI.[i]

INVESTIGATION	
21 Mar 01	Attended Yvonne's residence, spoke to J.P. Provided background information on Yvonne and friends.[ii]
21 Apr 01	J.P. has not heard from Yvonne. File review – recommendations: dental records, and query Vancouver PD.[ii]
30 Apr 01	CPIC message to Vancouver PD. Contents of message not listed. Photograph was not sent.[ii]
01 May 01	Lynn Metin, Yvonne's mother, was upset that J.P. had called looking for dental information. Yvonne's mother does not trust him. Yvonne had not seen dentist since High School. Yvonne's son – now 15 years raised by grandmother. Yvonne has friends in Vernon, details not provided. Press release discussed.[ii]
24 May 01	RCMP – Morality Unit officer consulted. Did not have any knowledge of Yvonne, will check VPD databases.[iii]
09 Jun 01	NWPS # 01 – 13227 unidentified remains file reviewed. Does not match Yvonne.[iv]
09 Jun 01	Police Records / CPIC queried. Notation made of Yvonne's tattoos. Yvonne's mother had heard from one of Yvonne's carnival friends "D" that she had seen her at Guildford Mall.[iii]
09 Jun 01	Interview of D.J. – coworker with the carnival– On 09 Mar 01 pawned some cd's for Yvonne. On 19 Mar 01, Yvonne asked to pawn more cd's, D.J. refused. Yvonne talked for a while and said good-bye. Provided information about J.L. "B" from WCA believes Yvonne is in East Vancouver.[v]
10 Jun 01	D.B. contacted. Yvonne lived with D.B. last year and left her address book behind. Will bring to police station.[vi]
11 Jun 01	Supervisor review – several recommendations for follow-up.[vii]
12 Jun 01	News Release.[viii] CPIC entry updated – tattoos added.[ix]
12 Jun 01	interview of J.L. – coworker with the carnival– saw Yvonne at the Guildford Mall on 10 May 01. Provided names of D. H., "D", and E.M. as Yvonne's friends.[x]
12 Jun 01	File update: Lynn Metin provided information that Yvonne had stayed in Vernon. Yvonne turned down employment with the carnival this year. Yvonne's address book received, will contact associates. Potential dentist – did not treat Yvonne.[xi]

Yvonne BOEN
36 Years Old

14 Jun 01	Tips on voice mail: [xii] 1. "J" stated she as with the carnival. 2. Saw Yvonne 12 Jun 01 behind Old Yale Elementary School. Patrols to check area.[xiii] 3. T.G. – possible sighting – interviewed and eliminated. 4. Crime Stoppers – sighting – 11 May 01 – 135st and 108th Ave. – topless and high on drugs. Foot patrol officers assigned to area.[xiv]
17 Jun 01	"K" – sighting at 108th and 148th. [xii]
26 Jun 01	D.J. contacted. Friends of Yvonne are creating a missing person poster to display in lower mainland. D.J. heard of a sighting 18 May 01 at Walmart and heard of sightings in East Vancouver.[xv]
15 Aug 01	Supervisor review – obtain dental records.[xvi]
15 Aug 01	Yvonne's day timer entered into property.[xvii]
23 Sep 01	Missing Person poster to be prepared for distribution.[xviii]
24 Sep 01	Yvonne's dental records obtained from RCMP – Melford Det.[xix] [xx] Entered on CPIC – 05 Nov 01.[xxi]
25 Sep 01	"M" states that POI-12921 is one of Yvonne's ex's. She has not been seen since after the break-up.[xxii]
27 Sep 01	D.J. contacted provided additional details on Yvonne's background, including details about Yvonne's son, and two of Yvonne's associates. D.B. contacted – additional background, including one more associate, and Yvonne's mothers contact details.[xxiii]
27 Sep 01	Lynn Metin, Yvonne's mother provided the names of two more associates. Lynn Metin confirmed that she has custody of Yvonne's son and indicated that Yvonne has another son who was adopted. Lynn does not know his whereabouts. E.P. interviewed, background details provided and two associates.[xxiv]
27 Sep 01	Information that Yvonne's name has been mentioned in (vetted) homicide investigation. Details will be provided as they unfold. (Continuation report states burglary, which is incorrect.)[xxv] [xxiv]
26 Nov 01	Welfare records – Yvonne has never collected welfare on her own, always with spouse or common-law. She is not registered with welfare.[xxvi]
15 Jan 02	C.W. contacted police indicating that she knew Yvonne. Yvonne had attempted to break into C.W.'s house. When caught, Yvonne threatened C.W. C.W. provided associates and locations where Yvonne used to frequent.[xxvii]
16 Jan 02	C.P. provided information that after Valentine's Day 2001, he had seen Yvonne's body in a crack shack. POI-12921 stated – See what happens when you fuck around with us. Yvonne was wrapped in plastic and a carpet. C.P. knows Yvonne through his friend STW17595.[xxviii].
16 Jan 02	D.J. stated that Yvonne's son called her, stating that he was positive he saw Yvonne in a crack house on the TV news. Returned call on 19 Jan 02 – DJ very concerned. Provided another sighting.[xxix]
16 Jan 02	S.R. called, stating he had seen Yvonne on 104th and King George in past few weeks. Call returned on 20 Jan 02 – S.R. Drives the same route every day. Is positive it was Yvonne. Last saw just before Christmas.[xxix]
16 Jan 02	E.P. concerned about John Petraccoine – hasn't heard from him in weeks. 19 Jan 02 – message left.[xxix]
19 Jan 02	Gerald Boen, Yvonne's ex-husband called, he had spoken to his son, and thought that Yvonne's body had been found. He was updated.[xxix]
20 Jan 02	Lynn Metin very concerned, even with all the publicity, Yvonne has not called. File forwarded to GIS section for further investigation.[xxx]
22 Jan02	Request for ViCLAS book to be completed.[xxxi]
04 Feb02	STW17595 interviewed. She provides information that POI-12921 and (vetted) killed Yvonne. Locations and associates provided.[xxxii]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT

Yvonne BOEN

36 Years Old

21 Mar 01	Attended Yvonne's residence, spoke to J.P.[ii]
21 Apr 01	J.P. has not heard from Yvonne.[ii]
01 May 01	Lynn Metin was upset that J.P. had called.[ii]
12 Jun 01	Lynn Metin provided information.[xi]
27 Sep 01	Lynn Metin, Yvonne's mother provided the names of two more associates. Lynn Metin confirmed that she has custody of Yvonne's son and indicated that Yvonne has another son who was adopted.[xxiii]
19 Jan 02	Gerald Boen, Yvonne's ex-husband called.[xxix]
20 Jan 02	Lynn Metin very concerned, even with all the publicity, Yvonne has not called.[xxx]

TIPS	
14 Jun 01	Tips on voice mail:[xii] 1. "J" stated she as with the carnival. 2. Saw Yvonne 12 Jun 01 behind Old Yale Elementary School. Patrols to check area.[xiii] 3. T.G. – possible sighting – interviewed and eliminated. 4. Crime Stoppers – sighting – 11 May 01 – 135st and 108th ave. – topless and high on drugs. Foot patrol officers assigned to area.[xiv]
17 Jun 01	"K" – sighting at 108th and 148th.[xii]
15 Jan 02	C.W. contacted police indicating that she knew Yvonne. Yvonne had attempted to break into C.W.'s house. When caught, Yvonne threatened C.W. C.W. provided associates and locations where Yvonne used to frequent.[xxiv]
16 Jan 02	C.P. provided information that after Valentine's Day 2001, he had seen Yvonne's body in a crack shack. POI-12921 stated – See what happens when you fuck around with us. Yvonne was wrapped in plastic and a carpet. C.P. knows Yvonne through his friend STW17595.[xxv]
16 Jan 02	S.R. called, stating he had seen Yvonne on 104th and King George in past few weeks. Call returned on 20 Jan 02 – S.R. Drives the same route every day. Is positive it was Yvonne. Last saw just before Christmas.[xxix]
04 Feb 02	STW17595 interviewed. She provides information that POI-12921 and (vetted) killed Yvonne. Locations and associates provided.[xxvi]

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT
1. Supervision is good – they appear to be computer forced due dates.
2. Many associates and friends were identified but few interviewed. More should have been interviewed.
3. POI12921 should have been interviewed.
4. There was little interaction with the VPD or follow up that Yvonne may have been seen in the DTES.

Yvonne BOEN

36 Years Old

i	25.29 – 6360 – p.7
ii	25.29 – 6360 – p.52
iii	25.29 – 6360 – p.51
iv	25.29 – 6360 – p.50
v	25.29 – 6360 – p.40-42
vi	25.29 – 6360 – p.49
vii	25.29 – 6360 – p.45
viii	25.29 – 6360 – p.33
ix	25.29 – 6360 – p.34-35
x	25.29 – 6360 – p.36-38
xi	25.29 – 6360 – p.43-44
xii	25.29 – 6360 – p.23
xiii	25.29 – 6360 – p.29
xiv	25.29 – 6360 – p.30-32
xv	25.81 – 8749 – p.27
xvi	25.29 – 6360 – p.22
xvii	25.29 – 6360 – p.21
xviii	25.29 – 6360 – p.15
xix	25.29 – 6360 – p.14
xx	25.29 – 6360 – p.16-20
xxi	25.29 – 6360 – p.11
xxii	25.81 – 8749 – p.37-39
xxiii	25.81 – 8749 – p.39-40
xxiv	25.81 – 8749 – p.41
xxv	25.29 – 6360 – p.12-13
xxvi	25.29 – 6360 – p.10
xxvii	25.81 – 8749 – p.47
xxviii	25.81 – 8749 – p.49-53
xxix	25.29 – 6360 – p.72
xxx	25.29 – 6360 – p.71
xxxi	25.29 – 6360 – p.6
xxxii	25.81 – 8749 – p.64-67
xxxiii	25.81 – 8749 – p.41
xxxiv	25.81 – 8749 – p.47
xxxv	25.81 – 8749 – p.49-53
xxxvi	25.81 – 8749 – p.64-67

Marcella CREISON

20 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 99 – 008101	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	27 Dec 98
REPORTED BY	Gloria Creison (Mother)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	11 Jan 99
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Marcella Helen Creison; Marcie Creison; Marcella Helen Frances Creison;[i] Anthea Belwea[xviii]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	15 Days
		LAST SEEN LOCATION	Vancouver, BC
JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Marcella's DNA was NOT found on the Pickton Property.	**PICKTON CHARGED**	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	"MPERS is an IV user + known prostitute + lives on streets. Is addicted to heroine + has needle marks. Calls mother on regular basis (every day or so) + has a boyfriend who hasn't heard from her either. MPERS has no id on her. 98–131043 98-06-10 accused assault, NFA, 97–14541 97-01-17 victim assault, NFA".[ii]

INVESTIGATION	
12 Jan 99	Police Records and Welfare Checks completed. Marcella's boyfriend, is D.S., R.S. is an alias. Numerous police contacts with Marcella and D.S. There are eleven associates on file. Welfare cheque picked up in Dec 98. Marcella was scheduled to attend a training meeting.[vii iii iv v]
12 Jan 99	Several contacts with Gloria Creison. She provided background details about Marcella, and her boyfriend R.S.. Gloria Creison saw Marcella on 27 Dec 98 at the Evergreen Rooms. Gloria Creison attended VPD. Confirmed Marcella was in custody on 25 Dec 98. She was arrested at the Evergreen Rooms, with her sister and POI-11200. Arrangements made for Melanie (sister) to call VPD.[iii iv]
19 Jan 99	Information from Marcella's aunt, D.R. Marcella called on 24 Dec 98 said she was homeless despondent, looking for money from grandparents. Suggested she call her father.[vi]
19 Jan 99	Doug Creison called, last saw Marcella Apr 98, received a call from her on 24 Dec 98, she did not ask for money. He is very concerned. Marcella has an older sister in Ontario. Gloria Creison called, provided police with contact information for R.S. and Melanie.[vi]
20 Jan 99	Gloria Creison stated that R.S. was in custody.[vi]
26 Jan 99	Welfare files checked. Cheque, which was mailed one week ago, has not been cashed.[vii viii]
26 Jan 99	Gloria Creison heard from Marcella's boyfriend, R.S. that Marcella may be in rehab.[viii]
12 Feb 99	Gloria Creison left a message to call her.[viii]
17 Feb 99	Meet with Gloria Creison and Marcella's sister, Melanie. Melanie agrees to an interview.[viii]
25 Feb 99	Gloria Creison contacted – update only.[viii]
02 Mar 99	Attempt to locate R.S. through welfare. Photograph provided for website and Missing Person poster.[viii]
03 Mar 99	ViCLAS submitted.[viii]
08 Mar 99	Marcella added to NCIC.[ix]
09 Mar 99	CPIC entry modified, indicating that a photograph was available.[x]
16 Mar 99	Gloria Creison provided information that R.S. is in custody. Address provided for Marcella's sister, Melanie.[viii]
17 Mar 99	Gloria Creison shown photograph of D.S. – confirmed that it was the same person she knew as R.S. The R was a nickname. D.S. was released 15 Mar 99.[viii]
17 Mar 99	Missing Person Poster distribution.[xi]

Marcella CREISON

20 Years Old

18 Mar 99	Doug Creison provided contact details for D.S. Concerned because D.S. was violent. D.S. was contacted, interview tomorrow.[xii]
19 Mar 99	D.S. interviewed. Been together for over two years. No problems. Saw Marcella 26 Dec 98 at 4:00pm. She left to make some money to buy drugs. They agreed to meet at 6:00pm, she didn't come back. He has been looking for her. An associate thought she mentioned going into detox. D.S. agreed to Polygraph if requested.[vii] [xiii]
19 Mar 99	Supplementary Report submitted, indicating that Marcella's dental charts were not available, and her photograph was.[xiv]
24 Mar 99	ViCLAS confirmation that information has been entered into national database. **Note**: memo is dated 19 Feb 99, which predates submission. Report attached to memo dated 24 Mar 99.[xv]
23 Apr 99	Assistance requested from VPD personnel to provide street names for MW.[xvi]
28 Apr 99	BC – Vital Statistics query to reveal records of marriage or death.[xvii]
30 Jun 99	Interview Melanie Creison. Last saw Marcella between 27 Dec 98 – 31 Dec 98. Marcella was going to work, but never returned. They maintained regular contact. Marcella had mentioned detox but didn't think she was serious. D.S. has been helping Melanie look for Marcella. Marcella alias – Anthea Belwea, used due to outstanding warrants.[xviii]
22 Oct 99	CPIC query – reveals warrant issued 14 Jan 99 for an offence 10 Jun 98.[xix]
26 Oct 99	CPIC Off-line search requested.[xx]
30 Nov 99	Ontario Medical records confirmed that Marcella received treatment in Ontario between 01 May 96 – 25 Nov 99. Additional details were received on 10Dec99. Marcella's last treatment in Ontario was on 27 May 97. Medical query does not contain Coroner or death record information.[xxi]
21 Jan 00	BC – Ministry of Health Searches – Marcella's last hospital stay was in 1996. Coroner conducted a Canada Wide query of Health records.[xxii]
19 May 00	Tip – letter dated 04 May 00 – provided license plate of a vehicle Marcella was concerned about, and discussed POI–390, who lived near Marcella.[xxiii]
23 May 00	Correspondence with Wisconsin regarding unidentified remains in their area. Requesting photograph of Marcella and one other missing female. A notation in the file on 25 May 00 – indicates a negative response due to photograph, size and piercings.[xxiv]
09 Jan 01	Welfare file queried.[xxv]
15 May 01	Welfare file review – file opened Dec 97, closed Jan 99. Three associated addresses, and three associated persons in the file.[xxvi]
30 May 01	Message from ViCLAS – Rapid ID, stating that ViCLAS submission was completed on behalf of VPD. On 24Mar99, VPD received confirmation that their submission was completed.[xxvii]
08 Dec 01	File Review. To do list created: Dental records, DNA confirmation, Ontario Health records, follow-up on anonymous letter which states that Marcella was concerned about a male in a red car lic. (vetted). Also noted was that Marcella lived near POI390.[xxviii]
10 Dec 01	Marcella's DNA profile is on file.[xxix]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
12 Jan 99	Several contacts with Gloria Creison. She provided background details about Marcella, and her boyfriend R.S.. Gloria Creison saw Marcella on 27 Dec 98 at the Evergreen Rooms. Gloria Creison attended VPD. Confirmed Marcella was in custody on 25 Dec 98. She was arrested at the Evergreen Rooms, with her sister and POI-11200. Arrangements made for Melanie (sister) to call VPD.[iii] [iv]
19 Jan 99	Information from Marcella's aunt, D.R. Marcella called on 24 Dec 98 said she was homeless despondent, looking for money from grandparents. Suggested she call her father.[vi]

Marcella CREISON

20 Years Old

19 Jan 99	Doug Creison called, last saw Marcella Apr98, received a call from her on 24 Dec 98, she did not ask for money. He is very concerned. Marcella has an older sister in Ontario. Gloria Creison called, provided police with contact information for R.S. and Melanie.[vi]
20 Jan 99	Gloria Creison stated that R.S. was in custody.[vi]
26 Jan 99	Gloria Creison heard from Marcella's boyfriend, R.S. that Marcella may be in rehab.[viii]
12 Feb 99	Gloria Creison left a message to call her.[viii]
17 Feb 99	Meet with Gloria Creison and Marcella's sister, Melanie. Melanie agrees to an interview.[viii]
18 Mar 99	Doug Creison provided contact details for D.S. Concerned because D.S. was violent. D.S. was contacted, interview tomorrow.[xii]
16 Mar 99	Gloria Creison provided information that R.S. is in custody. Address provided for Marcella's sister, Melanie.[viii]
17 Mar 99	Gloria Creison shown photograph of D.S. – confirmed that it was the same person she knew as R.S. The R was a nickname. D.S. was released 15 Mar 99.[viii]
18 Mar 99	Doug Creison provided contact details for D.S. Concerned because D.S. was violent. D.S. was contacted, interview tomorrow.[xii]
30 Jun 99	Interview Melanie Creison. Last saw Marcella between 27 Dec 98 – 31 Dec 98. Marcella was going to work, but never returned. They maintained regular contact. Marcella had mentioned detox but didn't think she was serious. D.S. has been helping Melanie look for Marcella. Marcella alias – Anthea Belwea, used due to outstanding warrants.[xviii]

TIPS	
19 May 00	Tip – letter dated 04 May 00 – provided license plate of a vehicle Marcella was concerned about, and discussed POI–390, who lived near Marcella.[xxiii]

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT

1. **A considerable number of associates and addresses were identified in the early stages, none appear to have been investigated.**
2. **Marcella's boyfriend was interviewed and a polygraph was discussed but not followed up.**
3. **Follow up with all family members required.**
4. **Last known address should be identified, attended, searched, neighbours canvassed.**
5. **Interview POI111200.**

Marcella CREISON

20 Years Old

i	25.17 – 3733 – p.17
ii	25.17 – 3733 – p.19
iii	25.17 – 3733 – p.26
iv	25.17 – 3733 – p.28
v	25.17 – 3733 – p.85-127
vi	25.17 – 3733 – p.25
vii	25.17 – 3733 – p.21
viii	25.17 – 3733 – p.24
ix	25.17 – 3733 – p.81
x	25.17 – 3733 – p.71
xi	25.17 – 3733 – p.22
xii	25.17 – 3733 – p.23
xiii	25.17 – 3733 – p.61
xiv	25.17 – 3733 – p.46
xv	25.13b – B32(1) – p.3
xvi	25.18 – B10 – F3 – p.142
xvii	25.17 – 3733 – p.55
xviii	25.17 – 3733 – p.64
xix	25.17 – 3733 – p.74
xx	25.17 – 3733 – p.69
xxi	25.17 – 3733 – p.34-45
xxii	25.17 – 3733 – p.59
xxiii	25.17 – 3733 – p.10-14
xxiv	25.17 – 3733 – p.48-54
xxv	25.17 – 3733 – p.1-9
xxvi	25.17 – 3777 – p.3
xxvii	25.13b – Binder 32(1) – p.61, 3
xxviii	25.17 – 3777 – p.5
xxix	25.17 – 3777 – p.6

Elaine DUMBA

43 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	RCMP # 98 – CQ13017	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	1989
REPORTED BY	Louise Dumba (Sister)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	09 Apr 98
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Sharon Acoose; Jennifer Lynn Austin[vi]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	9 Years
		LAST SEEN LOCATION	Unknown North Vancouver / Port Coquitlam
JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	Some duplication of work between Evenhanded and originating RCMP. Both groups were actively investigating M/P.	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Elaine's DNA was NOT located on the Pickton Property	**PICKTON CHARGED**	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	**front counter** comp rep that her sister has been missing for 9 yrs, had a drug problem, her dad now dying, they want to get in touch with mis. Member pls** sub added to cpic compassionate to locate.[i]

INVESTIGATION	
09 Apr 98	Louise Dumba requested assistance from RCMP in locating her sister – Elaine – Listed on original file as Compassionate to locate. Last known address North Vancouver, Port Coquitlam.[ii]
06 May 98	Records Management – PIRS queries – nothing in last 5 years.[iii]
20 May 98	Vital Statistics query – (requested by law firm on behalf of insurance on 16 Apr 98) negative.[iv]
XX Jun 98	File Overview, Elaine has an outstanding warrant – Alberta. Most of Elaine's police contact was in Saskatchewan. Waiting for an update from Louise Dumba. Note in File – Elaine is on CPIC as a Compassionate to Locate.[v]
08 Aug 98	Louise Dumba stated that she had conducted checks at native reserves, social assistance, which were negative. She is contacting Elaine's associates in Regina, will inform Police of results.[vi]
11 Sep 98	RCMP – Golden Det. Inquired if there was a potential link between Elaine and found human remains in their area.[vii]
22 Sep 98	File update, attempts to contact Louise Dumba.[viii]
05 Nov 98	Elaine's file returned to original investigator. Telephone call to Louise Dumba. A 23 Dec 98 notation indicates that Louise Dumba had not returned calls.[ix]
23 Dec 98	Response provided to RCMP Golden detachment – re their file 94–3025 – found human remains.[x]
14 Jan 99	RCMP – Golden Det. indicated that their previous request 11 Sep 98 went unanswered. Additional details provided, including Coroners documents, and dental charts.[xi] [xii]
XX Mar 99	Several messages left for Louise Dumba, requesting additional information.[xiii]
03 Apr 99	RCMP Golden Det. message provided to OIC of investigation. – Believed to be the 14 Jan 99 message.[xiv]
17 Apr 99	Message left for RCMP Golden Det. in response to 14 Jan 99 request.[xiii]
28 Apr 99	Louise Dumba contacted, compassionate to locate vs. missing person discussed. Dumba provided information regarding Supreme Court documents and private firm assistance. Copies of court documents received on 04 May 99.[xiii] Court Documents provide detailed background.[xv] [xvi]
07 Jun 99	RCMP – Reader Section – file was due 20 Dec 98, lacks sufficient detail to close, request follow-up.[xvii]
10 Jun 99	Attempts to contact Louise Dumba have not been returned.[xviii]

Elaine DUMBA
43 Years Old

18 Aug 99	File status to be changed, unless further information provided by Louise Dumba.[xviii]
09 Sep 99	Supervisor Review of File.[xviii]
16 Sep 99	File Review – Letter sent to Louise Dumba last known address.[xviii]
20 Sep 99	RCMP – Golden Det. Inquired if there was a potential link between Elaine and found human remains in their area. – They believe previous requests 11 Sep 98 and 14 Jan 99 went unanswered.[xix]
30 Sep 99	Message from Supervisor to follow-up request from 20 Sep 99.[xx]
03 Oct 99	RCMP – Golden Det. – informed that Elaine dental records are not on file, no new information.[xx]
14 Oct 99	Request for Supervisor review. File overdue.[xxi]
15 Oct 99	Attempts to contact Louise Dumba for clarification regarding Supreme Court documents.[xxii]
02 Nov 99	PIRS query – revealed outstanding due date.[xxiii]
24 Dec 99	Confirm – CPIC status – Missing Person Compassionate to Locate.[xxiv]
09 Feb 00	Supervisor review, requesting confirmation that RCMP – Golden request had been completed.[xxv]
25 Feb 00	Discuss possible ViCLAS entry – Summary for ViCLAS inclusion details due in 2 weeks.[xxvi]
12 Mar 00	File Summary for ViCLAS review completed. Elaine's CPIC message to be changed from Compassionate to Locate to Missing Person. ViCLAS to be completed if required.[xxvii]
13 Mar 00	ViCLAS coordinator – in Squamish until Monday left message.[xxvi]
11 Apr 00	Message left for Louise Dumba.[xxvii]
11 May 00	Idaho State Police – inquired if Elaine could be related to a 1989 Homicide in Idaho. Negative was written on file based on the fact that Idaho's victim was allegedly visiting a daughter and Elaine didn't have a daughter (which isn't correct).[xxix xxx]
18 May 00	File update requested by District Advisory NCO.[xxxi]
23 May 00	District Advisory NCO informed that a summary has been completed, the ViCLAS booklet is not done.[xxxii]
29 May 00	File update requested regarding information from Idaho.[xxxiii]
16 Jun 00	Elaine not linked to Idaho, message to be sent.[xxxiii]
27 Jun 00	Supervisory request for a file review pending review by ViCLAS coordinator.[xxxiv]
28 Jun 00	Called Louise Dumba, spoke to Elaine's daughter, T.L., who was adopted at an early age.[xxxv]
30 Jun 00	Louise Dumba provided with an update. Louise provided background on M.B. – Elaine and M.B. separated in 83-84. T.P. was Elaine's boyfriend in 84-85, were together in 88-89 while in BC.[xxxv xxxvi]
06 Jul 00	Dr. W. – Dental Clinic contacted, will check archived records for Elaine's chart. Negative results were reported on 07 Jul 00 – Dental records purged after 7 years of inactivity.[xxxvii]
07 Jul 00	Dr. P. at College of Dental Surgeons confirms 7 year purge of records. Dr. P assisted by canvassing all provincial clinics.[xxxviii]
12 Jul 00	Louise Dumba updated – no new information. Discuss subject profile, mental history etc. File notation indicates several new avenues of investigation:[xxxix] – Tattoos, Planned pregnancy – natural birth, jaw was wired shut 22 years ago after domestic assault, DTES – believed to be in the sex trade, heroin user, last seen in a North Vancouver liquor store, entered social services – foster homes as a teen.[xl]
13 Jul 00	Louise Dumba clarified investigative questions. These questions are captured in the review on 21 Jul 00.[xli]

Elaine DUMBA

43 Years Old

14 Jul 00	VICLAS booklet completed. Forwarded on 17 Jul 00. CPIC modification requested – details to be changed not listed.[xlii] [xliii]
17 Jul 00	Elaine entered on NCIC.[xliv]
21 Jul 00	RCMP – E Division requested familial DNA for comparison to RCMP Golden investigation. File states requests have gone unanswered.[xlv]
21 Jul 00	Missing Person audit raised some questions – Full File Review conducted. Deficiencies to be addressed.[xlvi]
24 Jul 00	Rose Dumba, Elaine's mother will supply DNA. Message sent to RCMP – Regina Det. to obtain DNA samples from three family members.[xlvii]
27 Jul 00	File Review – several recommendations, including, alias' queried on RMS, and PIRS. Look through VPD Vice Unit – street worker photograph book.[xlviii]
03 Aug 00	Elaine's missing person case to be entered on ViCLAS by historical ViCLAS coordinator.[xlix]
21 Aug 00	RCMP – Regina Det. stated that Regina is not in their jurisdiction. (email sent 27 Jul 00, read upon return from annual leave) Forwarded DNA request to Regina City Police.[l]
25 Sep 00	Regina City Police forwarded the three requested DNA samples.[li]
27 Sep 00	RCMP – Exhibit report. 3 DNA samples from Elaine's family and one photograph.[lii]
13 Oct 00	RCMP – Golden Det – found human remains sent to Bureau of Legal Dentistry for DNA profiling. Elaine's familial DNA will be forwarded for comparison.[liii]
30 Oct 00	Elaine's details provided to Crime Stoppers.[liii]
30 Oct 00	Louise Dumba updated. Additional information provided about M.B. who she states has a history of violence and sexual offences. M.B. is living in BC. Dumba's family last contact with M.B. was in Regina in 1998. Elaine had a friend "Stick" who she mentioned from DTES. Elaine would hitchhike to visit her family in Saskatchewan.[liv]
01 Nov 00	RCMP E Div. ViCLAS maintain records on all unidentified human remains. They will compare Elaine's familial DNA to all Jane Doe investigations – after RCMP Golden Det. case is reviewed.[lv]
02 Nov 00	VPD – Shenher indicated that their Vice unit had contact with Elaine in 1979. Elaine's aliases include Sharon Acoose, and Jennifer Lynn Austin.[lvi]
11 Nov 00	RCMP – Golden detachment – found human remains do not match Dumba family. DNA Samples returned to OIC for safekeeping on 14 Nov 00.[lvi] [lvii]
02 Feb 01	VICLAS report added to ViCLAS system.
07 May 01	Louise Dumba informed that DNA was not a match for RCMP – Golden Det. case. Louise Dumba confirmed that Elaine used prostitution as a means of income – DTES. Discuss Elaine's former husband, M.B., investigators will attempt to locate M.B. for more information.[lvi]
07 May 01	M.B. no longer manager at hotel, requesting new address.[lviii]
26 Jun 01	Project Evenhanded reviewed Coquitlam files. Elaine's case added to their file for review.[lviii]
04 Jul 01	Attempts to locate M.B., phone calls and address checks, negative.[lviii] [lix]
21 Aug 01	Elaine compared to Found Human Remains case from New Brunswick.[lx] [lxi] [lxii]
27 Aug 01	M.B.'s mother provided his phone number. An interview was arranged on 30 Aug 01.[lxiii]
30 Aug 01	M.B. interviewed. In 1984 T.P. a friend of Elaine's threatened M.B. over child custody issue. M.B. last contact with Elaine was in 1986. After meeting Louise Dumba in 1998, attempted to establish relationship with daughter, T.L., M.B. provided names of Elaine's associates, some were violent.[lxiii]
18 Sep 01	Information received from M.B. investigated. Homicide occurred on Vancouver Island in 1984.[lxiv]

Elaine DUMBA

43 Years Old

05 Dec 01	Project Evenhanded reviewed files of 486 women listed as missing on CPIC. Elaine's case was one of three that were identified as requiring further investigation.[lxv]
10 Dec 01	Evenhanded assigns officer to Elaine's investigation.[lxvi]
10 Jan 02	Louise Dumba contacted after several failed attempts. DNA samples were taken from Louise, her mother, and Elaine's daughter over a year ago. Family details provided. Lab confirmed samples were processed, returned to OIC – Coquitlam GIS.[lxvii] (Evenhanded – follow-up.)
11 Jan 02	Elaine to be added to list of MW.[lxviii]
14 Jan 02	Elaine added to list of Missing Women.[lxix]
15 Jan 02	Media Release – Five women added to the list of Missing Women.[lxx]
17 Jan 02	Evenhanded requested familial DNA. Informed that profiles were on file. Occurrence updates faxed.[lxxi]
17 Jan 02	RMS / CPIC queries. Calgary Police stayed charges in 1999 relating to a 1987 incident.[lxxii]
21 Jan 02	Elaine's DNA profiled by the lab, Louise Dumba updated.[lxxiii]
23 Jan 02	BC Medical Services Plan queried – No records for Elaine.[lxxiv]
28 Jan 02	Evenhanded – DNA required from M.B., which, along with Elaine's daughter's DNA will assist in establishing Elaine's DNA code.[lxxv]
04 Feb 02	Evenhanded – contacted Louise Dumba, attempting to locate M.B.[lxxvi]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
21 Jun 98	Message left with T.D for Louise Dumba to contact police.[v]
08 Aug 98	Louise Dumba stated that she had conducted checks at native reserves, social assistance, which were negative. She is contacting Elaine's associates in Regina, will inform Police of results.[vi]
22 Sep 98	File update, attempts to contact Louise Dumba.[viii]
05 Nov 98	Elaine's file returned to original investigator. Telephone call to Louise Dumba. A 23 Dec 98 notation indicates that Louise Dumba had not returned calls.[ix]
28 Apr 99	Louise Dumba contacted, compassionate to locate vs. missing person discussed. Dumba provided information regarding Supreme Court documents and private firm assistance. Copies of court documents received on 04 May 99.[xiii] Court Documents provide detailed background.[xv] [xvi]
10 Jun 99	Attempts to contact Louise Dumba have not been returned.[xviii]
16 Sep 99	File Review – Letter sent to Louise Dumba last known address.[xviii]
15 Oct 99	Attempts to contact Louise Dumba for clarification regarding Supreme Court documents.[xxii]
14 Apr 00	Message left for Louise Dumba.[xxviii]
28 Jun 00	Called Louise Dumba, spoke to Elaine's daughter, who was adopted at an early age.[xxxv]
30 Jun 00	Louise Dumba provided with an update. Louise provided background on M.B. – Elaine and M.B. separated in 83-84. T.P. was Elaine's boyfriend in 84-85, were together in 88-89 while in BC.[xxxv] [xxxvi]
12 Jul 00	Louise Dumba updated – no new information. Discuss subject profile, mental history etc. File notation indicates several new avenues of investigation.[xxxix]
13 Jul 00	Louise Dumba clarified investigative questions. These questions are captured in the full review on 21 Jul 00.[xli]
24 Jul 00	Rose Dumba, Elaine's mother will supply DNA. Message sent to RCMP – Regina Det. to obtain DNA samples from three family members.[xlvii]

Elaine DUMBA
43 Years Old

30 Oct 00	Louise Dumba updated. Additional information provided about M.B. who she states has a history of violence and sexual offences. M.B. is living in BC. Dumba's family last contact with M.B. was in Regina in 1998. Elaine had a friend "Stick" who she mentioned from DTES. Elaine would hitchhike to visit her family in Saskatchewan.[lv]
07 May 01	Louise Dumba informed that DNA was not a match for RCMP – Golden Det. case. Louise Dumba confirmed that Elaine used prostitution as a means of income – DTES. Discuss Elaine's former husband, M.B.[lvi]
04 Feb 02	Evenhanded – contacted Louise Dumba, attempting to locate M.B.[lxxvi]
10 Jan 02	Louise Dumba contacted after several failed attempts. (Evenhanded – follow-up.)[lxvii]
04 Feb 02	Evenhanded – contacted Louise Dumba, attempting to locate M.B.[lxxvi]

TIPS	
NIL	

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT

1. **No background checks done by police (some done by complainant).**
2. **The initial investigator listed Elaine on CPIC as a "compassionate to locate" – not much investigation conducted until the Supervisor becomes involved.**
3. **Sister not interviewed until June 2000.**
4. **Associate names provided in August 2001 by M.B. – no follow up.**

Elaine DUMBA

43 Years Old

i	25.27 – 3135 – p.73
ii	25.27 – 3135 – p.68-69
iii	25.27 – 3135 – p.67
iv	25.27 – 3135 – p.47
v	25.27 – 3135 – p.66
vi	25.27 – 3135 – p.64
vii	25.27 – 3135 – p.62
viii	25.27 – 3135 – p.63
ix	25.27 – 3135 – p.46
x	25.27 – 3135 – p.45
xi	25.27 – 3135 – p.34
xii	25.27 – 3135 – p.58-60
xiii	25.27 – 3135 – p.36
xiv	25.27 – 3135 – p.37
xv	25.27 – 3135 – p.39
xvi	25.27 – 3135 – p.51
xvii	25.27 – 3135 – p.24
xviii	25.27 – 3135 – p.25
xix	25.27 – 3135 – p.16
xx	25.27 – 3135 – p.23
xxi	25.27 – 3135 – p.22
xxii	25.27 – 3135 – p.19
xxiii	25.27 – 3135 – p.18
xxiv	25.27 – 3135 – p.17
xxv	25.27 – 3135 – p.134
xxvi	25.27 – 3135 – p.13
xxvii	25.27 – 3135 – p.15
xxviii	25.27 – 3135 – p.166
xxix	25.27 – 3135 – p.133
xxx	25.27 – 3135 – p.160
xxxi	25.39 – 4433 – p.113
xxxii	25.39 – 4433 – p.113
xxxiii	25.27 – 3135 – p.161
xxxiv	25.27 – 3135 – p.152
xxxv	25.27 – 3135 – p.151
xxxvi	25.27 – 3135 – p.154
xxxvii	25.27 – 3135 – p.150
xxxviii	25.27 – 3135 – p.149
xxxix	25.27 – 3135 – p.139
xl	25.27 – 3135 – p.147-139
xli	25.27 – 3135 – p.132
xlii	25.27 – 3135 – p.138
xliii	25.39 – 4434 – p.5
xliv	25.27 – 3135 – p.136
xlv	25.39 – 4434 – p.2
xlvi	25.27 – 3135 – p.135-131
xlvii	25.27 – 3135 – p.131,120
xlviii	25.27 – 3135 – p.125
xlix	25.39 – 4434 – p.4
l	25.27 – 3135 – p.120
li	25.27 – 3135 – p.70
lii	25.27 – 3135 – p.119
liii	25.27 – 3135 – p.109
liv	25.27 – 3135 – p.119, 112
lv	25.27 – 3135 – p.112,95
lvi	25.27 – 3135 – p.95
lvii	25.27 – 3135 – p.107
lviii	25.27 – 3135 – p.94
lix	25.39 – 4434 – p.56-55
lx	25.27 – 3135 – p.65
lxi	25.27 – 3135 – p.76
lxii	25.27 – 3135 – p.88-90
lxiii	25.39 – 4434 – p.51-47
lxiv	25.39 – 4434 – p.47
lxv	25.27 – 3135 – p.84
lxvi	25.12(d)(ii) – AE – p.68
lxvii	25.27 – 3135 – p.43

lxviii	25.39 – 4434 – p.46
lxix	25.13b – VPD Phase 1 – Binder 6 – p.81
lxx	25.12a(iii) – E783 – p.1
lxxi	25.39 – 4434 – p.45
lxxii	25.39 – 4434 – p.46
lxxiii	25.27 – 3135 – p.32
lxxiv	25.27 – 3135 – p.21
lxxv	25.39 – 4434 – p.71
lxxvi	25.39 – 4434 – p.72

Rebecca GUNO

23 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 83 – 040409	DATE – LAST SEEN	22 Jun 83
REPORTED BY	M.S. (Common-Law)	DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE	25 Jun 83
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	NIL	DIFFERENCE IN TIME	3 Days
		LAST SEEN LOCATION	Vancouver, B.C.
JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE	NIL
DNA	Rebecca's DNA was NOT located on the Pickton Property.	PICKTON CHARGED	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	"The M/P left to meet friends at the Lone Star Hotel 412 Carrall St. Did not appear. No heard from since".[i]

INVESTIGATION	
25 Jun 83	Rebecca added to CPIC.[ii]
04 Jul 83	Homemaker from MHR watching baby – 1 year old (14 months).[iii]
12 Jul 83	RCMP – New Aiyansh – called detailing concerns of parents.[iii]
13 Jul 83	File notation – Welfare, had $2,000 from cousin to pay bills – bought car. *Boyfriend that's gone to Alberta may be with pimp*, M.S. and Rebecca together for three years.[iii ii]
15 Jul 83	File notation: Rebecca may be prostituting again, Calgary, Edmonton or possibly US. "W". – Bartender at Sunrise. "K:" last saw at home.[ii]
09 Aug 83	M.H. stated that police called her, said she was in lake. (later denied).[iv]
XX Aug 83	File Review: M.S arrested 24 Aug 83. Baby – MHR – 23 Aug 83. M.H. denies stating police call stating she was in ___ lake. Ministry of Health Records – negative. Welfare cheques in Rebecca's name, financial worker identified.[v]
30 Aug 83	S.W. – both short tempered, Rebecca said M.S. not abusive towards family. Rebecca's third child. M.S. has criminal court 08 Sep 83 and family court – custody hearing 20 Sep 83.[vi]
30 Aug 83	M.S. interviewed – Polygraph arranged for 31 Aug 83, but didn't show.[vi]
01 Sep 83	S.W. called regarding court and MHR custody.[vi]
09 Sep 83	Bank Statement – negative balance.[vii]
08 Feb 84	M.S. interviewed after he passed polygraph test. Provided names of friends, and the first name of a male who was a regular visitor to the house before Rebecca disappeared.[viii xvii]
28 Jun 84	Attempt to contact M.S. – negative results.[viii]
04 Jul 84	M.S. residence vacant. No forwarding address.[viii]
04 Jul 84	Ministry of Health Records – Victoria. Records of Medical Card use to be provided.[viii]
05 Jul 84	Ministry of Health Records – Rebecca paid until 01Jun84. Records to be provided.[viii]
28 Nov 84	Green River Task Force – have remains that match physical description of Rebecca. Request for fingerprints / dental chart. CPIC query – Rebecca does not have a criminal record. Search for dental records.[viii]
10 Dec 84	Rebecca's dental records obtained from Dr. F.[ix]
11 Dec 84	Rebecca's Dental charts and copy of report provided to Green River Task Force.[x]
17 Dec 84	Rebecca is not a Green River homicide victim. Dental records do not match.[ix]

Rebecca GUNO

23 Years Old

09 Apr 86	CPIC – Dental Characteristics Input data chart completed for Rebecca's records.[xi]
29 Apr 86	RCMP New Aiyansh called VPD on behalf of family. Update: M.S. eliminated as suspect. Dental Charts obtained, but sent to Seattle. New charts to be ordered.[xii]
27 May 86	Rebecca's dental chart entered onto CPIC.[xiii]
22 Apr 87	Supplementary Report – general details only.[xiv]
07 Mar 90	RCMP – New Aiyansh letter to VPD. Rebecca's family attended RCMP office for an investigation update. Request was sparked by a conversation with M.S. who said he never murdered Rebecca and had taken a polygraph test. Rebecca received $2,000 from father just before she disappeared.[xv]
15 Mar 90	VPD respond to RCMP letter 07 Mar 90. VPD provided details of a discussion with one of Rebecca's brothers. M.S. passed a polygraph 08 Feb 84.[xvi] Copy of examination report provided.[xvii]
30 Mar 93	RCMP – New Aiyansh had inquiries from family. Request contact with an investigator. Rebecca received *quite a bit of cash*, a couple of days before she disappeared.[xviii]
17 Nov 93	RCMP – New Aiyansh Det. forwarded photograph of Rebecca with M.S., who was living with Rebecca at the time of her disappearance.[xix]
24 May 97	Coroner's Investigation Notes: Entered Missing Person data into program.[xx]
25 May 97	Coroner's Investigation Notes: Need X-Rays and better copy of record to confirm dental.[xx] [xxi]
24 Jun 97	Rebecca added to NCIC.[xxii]
05 Dec 01	Rebecca's investigation will receive further review by Evenhanded.[xxiii]
03 Jan 02	Evenhanded – review. Notation – "*Further information have come to light*" – not expanded upon.[xxiv]
09 Jan 02	Message left for Leonard Guno.[xxv]
10 Jan 02	Leonard Guno provided family information. Parents are deceased. Rebecca has three brothers and two sisters. Rebecca also has two children of her own.[xxv]
14 Jan 02	Rebecca added to the list of M.W.[xxvi]
15 Jan 02	News Release – adding Rebecca to the list of M.W.[xxvii]
23 Jan 02	BC Medical Services Plan does not have any records for Rebecca.[xxviii]
04 Feb 02	Rebecca's sister offered DNA. Not required as sufficient DNA had been obtained from other family members.[xxix]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
12 Jul 83	RCMP – New Aiyansh – called detailing concerns of parents.[iii]
29 Apr 86	RCMP New Aiyansh called VPD on behalf of family. Update: M.S. eliminated as suspect. Dental Charts obtained, but sent to Seattle. New charts to be ordered.[xii]
07 Mar 90	RCMP – New Aiyansh letter to VPD. Rebecca's family attended RCMP office for an investigation update. Request was sparked by a conversation with M.S. who said he never murdered Rebecca and had taken a polygraph test. Rebecca received $2,000 from father just before she disappeared.[xv]
30 Mar 93	RCMP – New Aiyansh had inquiries from family. Request contact with an investigator. Rebecca received *quite a bit of cash*, a couple of days before she disappeared.[xviii]
17 Nov 93	RCMP – New Aiyansh Det. forwarded photograph of Rebecca with M.S., who was living with Rebecca at the time of her disappearance.[xix]
09 Jan 02	Message left for Leonard Guno.[xxv]

Rebecca GUNO
23 Years Old

10 Jan 02	Leonard Guno provided family information. Parents are deceased. Rebecca has three brothers and two sisters. Rebecca also has two children of her own.[xxv]
04 Feb 02	Rebecca's sister offered DNA. Not required as sufficient DNA had been obtained from other family members.[xxix]

TIPS	
NIL	

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
08 Feb 84	M.S. interviewed after he passed polygraph test. Provided names of friends and the first name of a male who was a regular visitor to the house before Rebecca disappeared.[viii xvii]

EVANS ASSESSMENT
1. No indication that friends and associates were interviewed.
2. Boyfriend passed polygraph test and provided a tip – should have been followed up.
3. Minimal family contact.

Rebecca GUNO

23 Years Old

i	25.27 – 3137 – p.29
ii	25.27 – 3137 – p.33
iii	25.27 – 3137 – p.30
iv	25.27 – 3137 – p.32
v	25.27 – 3137 – p.34-35
vi	25.27 – 3137 – p.35
vii	25.27 – 3137 – p.39
viii	25.27 – 3137 – p.36
ix	25.27 – 3137 – p.37
x	25.27 – 3137 – p.19
xi	25.27 – 3137 – p.20-25
xii	25.27 – 3137 – p.38
xiii	25.27 – 3137 – p.45
xiv	25.27 – 3137 – p.40
xv	25.27 – 3137 – p.18
xvi	25.27 – 3137 – p.17
xvii	25.27 – 3137 – p.26
xviii	25.27 – 3137 – p.16
xix	25.27 – 3137 – p.14
xx	25.27 – 3137 – p.13
xxi	25.27 – 3137 – p.21
xxii	25.27 – 3137 – p.49
xxiii	25.27 – 3137 – p.43-42
xxiv	25.27 – 3137 – p.12
xxv	25.27 – 3137 – p.10
xxvi	25.13b – Binder 6 – p.81
xxvii	25.12(a)(iii) – Evenhanded 783 – p.1
xxviii	25.27 – 3137 – p.11
xxix	25.27 – 3137 – p.7

Inga HALL
46 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 98 – 47919	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	26 Feb 98
REPORTED BY	STW83 (Daughter)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	03 Mar 98
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(es)	Inga Tiederman, Inga Tiedmann, Inga Tideman, Monique Page, Linda Whitehouse, Inga Whitehorse, Inga Haggerty, Laurie Ann Schultz Tiedemann, Bonnie Dunbar, Monique Windover, Leslie Rae Preseton[i]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	6 Days
		LAST SEEN LOCATION	Hastings / Woodlands Vancouver, B.C.
JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NO	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NO
DNA	Inga's DNA was located on the Pickton property.	**PICKTON CHARGED**	YES – STAYED

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	"Prostitute/Drug addict/ Tatoo, – cross on L hand between thumb + index, tattoo left shoulder "Love Hurts", right shoulder "Kathy", above right (unreadable) rose), legs are scarred with tracks, dropped off at Hastings/Woodlands to work / on methadone – hasn't picked up for 6 days – Drugsstore: Hastings Pharmacy / Has outstanding warrants / Goes on binges usually not gone longer than 3 days, always calls daughter".[ii]

INVESTIGATION	
04 Mar 98	Inga's daughter expresses her concern. Information to be provided to VPD – Vice.[iii]
06 Mar 98	Attempt to contact Inga's daughter – no answer. Further attempts on 09 Mar 98 and 10 Mar 98, when a request was made for a photograph.[iii]
17 Mar 98	Inga's daughter indicates that she does not have a photograph. Criminal records checked for photograph. Inga has not picked up her methadone.[iii]
18 Mar 98	File received. Inga's daughter contacted to attend for an interview.[iv]
19 Mar 98	Police Records Checks conducted. Welfare query indicated that Inga was in a drug rehabilitation program at Lower Mainland Drug Freedom Program. The Program stated that Inga was in the program, but has not been seen since end of Feb98. Inga's daughter cancelled pre-arranged interview.[iv]
24 Mar 98	Interviewed Inga's daughter. Background details provided, including medical information and an associate. Inga resides with her daughter. Inga maintains contact; this is out of the ordinary.[v] Inga's phone book was provided during the interview.[iv]
30 Mar 98	VPD contacted numbers in Inga's phone book.[iv] Results of contacts.[vi]
01 Apr 98	Interview A.K. A.K. last saw Inga on 22 Feb 98. Spoke to her on the telephone on 24 or 25 Feb 98. Provided some background information and an associate.[vii]
01 Apr 98	Welfare – Inga did not pick-up March cheque. Her file has been flagged. Inga has not picked up her Methadone since 26 Feb 98.[iv]
15 Apr 98	Inga's social insurance number was obtained.[iv]
29 Apr 98	Spoke with D.L. – No information.[iv]
29 Apr 98	M.P. Indicated that it is possible to ascertain if Inga is picking up her Methadone at a different location. M.P. Will not do the query.[iv]
29 Apr 98	Missing Person posters distributed.[iv]
26 May 98	Information from B.W that Inga was seen at a hotel yesterday – the deskman knows Inga. Attended hotel with negative results. B.W. contacted, confirmed name of deskman who saw Inga. The deskman "B" spoke with her yesterday. B.W. will have "B" call VPD.[viii]
29 May 98	Inga added to NCIC.[ix]

Inga HALL
46 Years Old

07 Jul 98	Ministry of Health records– Victoria provided Inga's dental information. Dr. C saw Inga in May 97. Dr. C. confirmed that they had Inga's x-rays. Arrangements made for pick up.[x]
21 Aug 98	CPIC Dental Characteristics Input Data chart completed by Dr. S.[xi]
17 Sep 98	ViCLAS completed.[ii]
02 Sep 98	Supplementary Report – further descriptors added to CPIC, including Dental Chart and Photograph availability.[xii] [xiii]
06 Oct 98	Brenda Windover (Inga's sister) contacted VPD. Informed VPD about Inga's father's inheritance.[x]
07 Oct 98	B.W. – DEYAS – appointment arranged. Information received that three people in the area would like to speak with VPD regarding some theories. B.W. believes that they are credible.[xiv]
13 Oct 98	Missing Person Poster distribution – Needle Exchange DEAS.[xv]
20 Oct 98	Request from Brenda Windover wanting more information on what rehab. Centre Inga had been in. A response was provided on 22 Oct 98.[xiv]
23 Oct 98	Missing Person Poster – Full distribution.[xv]
10 Nov 98	Tip – from S.C. Inga was apparently seen at the Patricia Hotel on 04 Nov 98.[xiv] [xvi]
19 Nov 98	Welfare query, no new file on Inga. Inga's daugther's file indicates that she is now NFA, and picks up her cheque in the DTES. An alias for Inga was listed on the file as Inga Tiedemann.[xiv]
24 Feb 99	Brenda Windover informed of memorial service.[xiv]
23 Apr 99	VPD internal bulletin – requesting street names for M.W.[xvii]
26 Apr 99	Information from STW6932 that Inga was seen at the Lower Mainland Drug Freedom Program and at the Methadone Clinic. STW6932 has known inga for years. Inga seemed fine. Staff at the program, who were familiar with Inga, stated that she had not been there since Jul98.[xiv]
28 Apr 99	Vital Statistics query for any records pertaining to birth, death or marriage in B.C.[xviii]
03 May 99	Information from K.R. – Inga's boyfriend is K.H.[xix]
03 May 99	Information from VPD Vice Unit. Inga used the following street names: Monique Paige, Linda Whitehouse, Tiedemann; Bonnie Dunbar and Leslie Preston.[xix]
24 Jun 99	Tip from G.B. Identified Inga from Missing Women poster, information provided was not consistent with confirmed information. No further follow-up required.[xx]
25 Jun 99	America's Most Wanted tip – of a possible sighting in Portland, Oregon.[xxi]
22 Oct 99	CPIC query – Inga has an outstanding warrant – offence date: 19 Sep 95.[xxii]
26 Oct 99	CPIC Off-line search requested.[xxiii]
06 Jan 00	Police Records – potential hit in Alberta. – Not Inga.[xxiv]
21 Jan 00	BC Ministry of Health records – negative for Inga. Canada wide queries – negative.[xxv]
03 Feb 00	Inga's daughter provided a DNA sample.[xxvi]
29 Feb 00	Crime Stoppers Tip – vetted.[xxvii]
20 Mar 00	Residence Check request sent to RCMP – Nanaimo Det. based on information that Inga was living at an address. Completed 22 Mar 00 – occupant of the provided address does not know Inga.[xxviii]
12 Oct 01	Letter concerning the estate of Inga's father.[xxix]
05 Dec 01	File review. Checked alias Pauline James on CPIC – negative. J.P. is associated to Wattley, Hall and Gonzalez. Review tips and follow-up conducted.[xxx]

Inga HALL
46 Years Old

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
04 Mar 98	Inga's daughter expresses her concern. Information to be provided to VPD – Vice.[iii]
06 Mar 98	Attempt to contact Inga's daughter – no answer. Further attempts on 09 Mar 98 and 10 Mar 98, when a request was made for a photograph.[iii]
17 Mar 98	Inga's daughter indicates that she does not have a photograph. Criminal records checked for photograph. Inga has not picked up her methadone.[iii]
18 Mar 98	File received. Inga's daughter contacted to attend for an interview.[iv]
24 Mar 98	Interviewed Inga's daughter. Background details provided, including medical information and an associate. Inga resides with her daughter. Inga maintains contact; this is out of the ordinary.[xxxi] Inga's phone book was provided during the interview.[iv]
06 Oct 98	Brenda Windover (Inga's sister) contacted VPD. Informed VPD about Inga's father's inheritance.[x]
20 Oct 98	Request from Brenda Windover wanting more information on what rehab. Centre Inga had been in. A response was provided on 22 Oct 98.[xiv]
24 Feb 99	Brenda Windover informed of memorial service.[xiv]
03 Feb 00	Inga's daughter provided a DNA sample.[xxvi]
03 May 99	Information from K.R. – Inga's boyfriend is K.H.[xix]
24 Jun 99	Tip from G.B. Identified Inga from Missing Women poster, information provided was not consistent with confirmed information. No further follow-up required.[xx]

TIPS	
26 May 98	Information from B.W that Inga was seen at a hotel yesterday – the deskman knows Inga. Attended hotel with negative results. B.W. contacted, confirmed name of deskman who saw Inga. The deskman "B" spoke with her yesterday. B.W. will have "B" call VPD.[viii]
10 Nov 98	Tip – from S.C. Inga was apparently seen at the Patricia Hotel on 04 Nov 98.[xiv xvi]
26 Apr 99	Information from STW6932 that Inga was seen at the Lower Mainland Drug Freedom Program and at the Methadone Clinic. STW6932 has known Inga for years. Inga seemed fine. Staffs at the program, who were familiar with Inga, stated that she had not been there since Jul 98.[xiv]
24 Jun 99	Tip from G.B. Identified Inga from Missing Women poster, information provided was not consistent with confirmed information. No further follow-up required.[xx]
25 Jun 99	America's Most Wanted tip – of a possible sighting in Portland, Oregon.[xxi]
29 Feb 00	Crime Stoppers Tip – vetted.[xxvii]
20 Mar 00	Residence Check request sent to RCMP – Nanaimo Det. based on information that Inga was living at an address. Completed 22 Mar 00 – occupant of the provided address does not know Inga.[xxviii]

POTENTIAL LINKS	
05 Dec 01	J.P. is associated to Wattley, Hall and Gonzalez.[xxx]

Inga HALL
46 Years Old

25 Feb 98	**Not contained within Inga's missing person file:** CPIC checks reveal both Pickton's name and a 1992 Chevrolet Cavalier with BC license plate DMN172 were queried in the area of East Pender and Commercial Drive (one block from the area of East Hastings and Woodland Drive where Inga was last seen by STW 83.[xxxii]

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT
1. **No indication that K.H. - identified as boyfriend - was located and interviewed.**
2. **No indication that her last known address was attended.**

Inga HALL
46 Years Old

i	25.17 – 3764 – p.94
ii	25.17 – 3764 – p.1
iii	25.17 – 3764 – p.7
iv	25.17 – 3764 – p.49
v	25.17 – 3764 – p.67
vi	25.17 – 3764 – p.52-65
vii	25.17 – 3764 – p.71
viii	25.17 – 3764 – p.49-48
ix	25.17 – 3764 – p.102
x	25.17 – 3764 – p.48
xi	25.17 – 3764 – p.43-45
xii	25.17 – 3764 – p.3
xiii	25.17 – 3764 – p.96-97
xiv	25.17 – 3764 – p.47
xv	25.17 – 3764 – p.8
xvi	25.17 – 3764 – p.76
xvii	25.18 – B10 – F3 – p. 142
xviii	25.17 – 3764 – p.82
xix	25.17 – 3764 – p.46
xx	25.17 – 3764 – p.77
xxi	25.17 – 3764 – p.80
xxii	25.17 – 3764 – p.96
xxiii	25.17 – 3764 – p.87
xxiv	25.17 – 3764 – p.78
xxv	25.17 – 3764 – p.84
xxvi	25.17 – 3764 – p.69
xxvii	25.17 – 3764 – p.41
xxviii	25.17 – 3764 – p.32-35
xxix	25.17 – 3764 – p.30
xxx	25.17 – 3808 – p.3
xxxi	25.17 – 3764 – p.67
xxxii	25.12b – Pickton Report to Crown Counsel – pg 29

Helen HALLMARK

32 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 98 – 226384	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	15 Jun 97
REPORTED MISSING BY	Robert McClelland (Step Father)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	23 Sep 98
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Helen Mae Bray, Mae Bray, Sunshine, Jeanna Navjocks, Wendy Marinello, Wendy Martinello, Helen May Hallmark, Helen May Guerro, Helen Gray, Carrie Kerr (Sister)[i]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	15 Months – 12 Days
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Vancouver BC

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Helen's DNA WAS located on the Pickton property.	**PICKTON CHARGED**	YES – STAYED

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	Tatoos (sic): Flowers on both wrists; Pegasus on right shoulder. MPers is prostitute downtown E/S and Mt. Pleasant. Has been out of touch for a year. Rep has spent considerable time searching for her with no luck.[ii]

INVESTIGATION		
23Sep98	File was received. Not on social assistance, did not pick up her cheque Nov 97. Police Records were queried, photographs ordered and received.[iv] Police Occurrence of Note:	
	01 Oct 97	VPD # 97 – 245177 – Helen investigated by VPD on Hastings. (Last confirmed contact with Helen.)[v]
28Sep98	Robert McClelland returned calls from 24 Sep 98, meeting arranged for 29 Sep 98 Information received from Welfare regarding Helen's associates.[iv]	
01Oct98	PIRS Occurrence 90–11838 associated to Helen. Contact RCMP to ascertain Helen's involvement. POI16560 is the suspect in this homicide investigation.[iv vi]	
01Oct98	Attempt to locate M.V. at American Hotel – she has moved. M.V. photograph ordered.[vii]	
06Oct98	Interview D.J. suggested police interview "W" Contact with DISC for information on "W".[vii viii]	
13Oct98	Missing Person poster provided to Needle Exchange and DEYAS. Full distribution 23 Oct 98.[ix]	
20Oct98	Interviewed Helen's mother and step-father. (appt. arranged 19 Oct 98) Detailed background provided. Helen was married to B.B., had a child with him. Married E.B. four years ago.[vii x]	
27Oct98	Correction Centre queried for dental records. Records picked up 03 Nov 98.[vii xi]	
05Nov98	Supplementary Report – further descriptors, dental information and photograph. CPIC updated.[xii]	
09Nov98	Police records and CPIC queries conducted on Helen's associates.[vii]	
10Nov98	MHR provided contact information for some of Helen's associates.[vii]	
08Dec98	Interviewed W.M, a friend of Helen's who called VPD on after seeing Helen's poster.[xiii xiv]	
14Dec98	W.M. called with information that R.T. had seen Helen four months ago in the west end with T.R.[xiii]	
06Jan99	Helen's dental records forwarded to Dr.S. for CPIC charting. Completed 08 Jan 99.[xiii xv]	
11Jan99	R.T. called VPD. R.T. used to date Helen. He knows R.B., and heard that R.B. was staying at the Regent Hotel. R.B. has not asked about Helen. Interview arranged for 12 Jan 99.[xiii]	
12Jan99	Helen's dental records added to CPIC.[xvi]	
03Mar99	M.S. called VPD in response to Vancouver Sun article. M.S. states that Helen has changed her appearance. Provided possible address for Helen.[xiii]	
03Mar99	Helen is added to NCIC, the U.S. equivalent to CPIC.[xvii]	

Helen HALLMARK

32 Years Old

18Mar99	VPD appear to check address provided by M.S. on 03 Mar 99 – no answer.[xlii]
06Apr99	Information received that Helen is associated to POI4347. Kathleen McClelland may have details.[xliii]
07Apr99	Kathleen McClelland provided information on POI4347. Interview to be arranged with C.K.[xviii]
20Apr99	C.K. interviewed. Provided location where she had last seen Helen and background on POI4347.[xviii xix]
21Apr99	Attend address indicated by C.K. Helen has moved.[xviii]
22Apr99	Attempts to locate M.V. were unsuccessful.[xviii]
23Apr99	VPD internal request for Street Names of all Missing Women.[xx]
27Apr99	Attempts to locate R.L.[xviii]
28Apr99	BC – Vital Statistics query for any death or marriage certificate issued for Helen.[xxi]
04May99	Helen's street names include: Sunshine; Mae Broy; Jenna Navjocks; Wendy Marinello; Kelly McGillis.[xxii]
26Oct99	CPIC off-line search request.[xxiii]
21Jan00	Ministry of Health records indicate that Helen's last hospital visit was in 1996.[xxiv]
04Feb00	J.S. provided information that Helen was brought to the Peach Arch Hospital by RCMP on 21 Jan 00.[xxv]
09Feb00	STW16538 confirmed that RCMP brought her to Peach Arch Hospital – not Helen.[xxvi]
08Mar00	Coroner provided medical contact information. Information predates last seen date of 01 Oct 97. Information is not contained within the file.[xxvii]
09Mar00	K.D. provided information regarding a possible sighting – Winnipeg. Poster and letter to be sent to identified location.[xxviii]
14Mar00	DNA sample obtained from Helen's sister.[xxii]
11May00	Four messages left at McClelland residence – "winding down".[xxii]
22Aug00	NCIC possible link between an unidentified female in Texas and Helen. Dental charts provided.[xxix]
07Sep00	Helen's dental charts compared to an unidentified female in Texas – negative results.[xxx]
09Jan01	Welfare Files queried.[xxxi]
15May01	Welfare File reviewed – file opened Aug 92, closed Nov 97. One associated address and two associated persons.[xxxii]
15Oct01	File review – associates recorded, investigative questions created.[i]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
28Sep98	Robert McClelland returned calls from 24 Sep 98, meeting arranged for 29 Sep 98.[iv]
20Oct98	Interviewed Helen's mother and step-father. (appt. arranged 19 Oct 98) Detailed background provided. Helen was married to B.B., had a child with him. Married E.B. four years ago.[vii x]
07Apr99	Kathleen McClelland provided information on POI4347. Interview to be arranged with C.K.[xviii]
20Apr99	Helen's sister, C.K. interviewed. Provided location where she had last seen Helen and background on POI4347.[xviii xix]
14Mar00	DNA sample obtained from Helen's sister.[xxii]
11May00	Four messages left at McClelland residence – "winding down".[xxii]

TIPS

Helen HALLMARK

32 Years Old

04Feb00	J.S. provided information that Helen was brought to the Peach Arch Hospital by RCMP on 21 Jan 00.[xxv]
09Mar00	K.D. provided information regarding a possible sighting – Winnipeg. Poster and letter to be sent to identified location.[xxviii]

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT

1. **Several associates were identified (some interviewed but others no follow up other than records checks).**
2. **Helen's ex-husbands identified – No indication he was located and interviewed.**
3. **No indication that POI4347 –was located, and interviewed.**
4. **R.T. – no indication he was located and interviewed.**
5. **Attend last known address, canvass neighbours.**
6. **Minimal family contact.**

Helen HALLMARK

32 Years Old

i	25.27 – 2850 – p.4
ii	25.17 – 3763 – p.133
iii	25.17 – 3763 – p.31
iv	25.17 – 3763 – p.21
v	25.17 – 3763 – p.65
vi	25.17 – 3763 – p.165-167
vii	25.17 – 3763 – p.22
viii	25.17 – 3763 – p.70
ix	25.17 – 3763 – p.29
x	25.17 – 3763 – p.71
xi	25.17 – 3763 – p.169-176
xii	25.17 – 3763 – p.32
xiii	25.17 – 3763 – p.23
xiv	25.17 – 3763 – p.72
xv	25.17 – 3763 – p.173-175
xvi	25.17 – 3763 – p.148
xvii	25.17 – 3763 – p.149
xviii	25.17 – 3763 – p.25
xix	25.17 – 3763 – p.67-69
xx	25.18 – Box 10 – Field 3 (3 of 3) – p.142
xxi	25.17 – 3763 – p.93
xxii	25.17 – 3763 – p.26
xxiii	25.17 – 3763 – p.129
xxiv	25.17 – 3746 – p.112
xxv	25.17 – 3763 – p.80-81
xxvi	25.17 – 3763 – p.27
xxvii	25.17 – 3763 – p.74-76
xxviii	25.17 – 3763 – p.77-78
xxix	25.17 – 3763 – p.84
xxx	25.17 – 3763 – p.82-88
xxxi	25.17 – 3763 – p.4-16
xxxii	25.17 – 3807 – p.10

Tanya HOLYK
21 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 97 – 019529	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	29 Oct 96
REPORTED MISSING BY	Dorothy Purcell (Mother)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	22 Jan 97
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Tanya Marlo Brentwood, Tanya Marlo Purcell	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	11 Weeks
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Vancouver, BC

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Tanya's DNA WAS located on Pickton's Property.	**PICKTON CHARGED**	YES – STAYED

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	"Dentist Dr. A (vetted) at (vetted) , victim has no scars and may have recent tattoo, u/k description of tattoo or place, * see miscellaneous report attached".[i]

INVESTIGATION		
22 Jan 97	Missing Person – Suspicious Circumstances Incident reported – VPD-19529. Dorothy Purcell describes evening that Tanya went missing after an argument with POI3603. Tanya in child custody dispute with child's father.[ii] (Note: Missing Person form has incorrect date of 23Jan97)	
22 Jan 97	Dorothy Purcell letter detailing treatment by VPD, and concerns about POI3603.[iii]	
23 Jan 97	Dorothy Purcell contacted – Missing Person Report was filed with Native Liaison (VPD-19529). Tanya missing since 10Oct96.[iv]	
23 Jan 97	CPIC entry states: "Abduction by stranger".[v]	
28 Jan 97	Dorothy Purcell contacted – extensive notes from previous case. 96-297678 – MP / 96-233863 abduction. Previous Missing: 90-233339 / 90-179591.[iv]	
29 Jan 97	Dorothy Purcell contacted – she said "I don't want to talk to you" and hung up. Message left on machine to call if she wanted to. Previous investigation files obtained:[iv]	
	Missing person report VPD 96-297678 Investigation history:[vi]	
	03 Nov 96	Missing Person report filed. Occurrence remarks: "*uses cocaine, M/P has been missing since Tues, has 11 mon child who she's left with mother, n/k problems she may have as to why she left. Gary Silcott refuses to give #, father who now has baby*".[vi]
	06 Nov 96	Dorothy Purcell contacted. "*probably just having a holiday from the baby*" Father picked up child that afternoon. Dorothy indicated that Tanya had a male friend living with her, may have left with him. Opinions about father of child provided.[vii]
	12 Nov 96	Dorothy Purcell contacted – Tanya is still missing. Dorothy spoke with POI3603, who doesn't seem too concerned.[vii]
	15 Nov 96	Dorothy Purcell called VPD. Very concerned. No contact with friends or relatives. Photograph is available.[vii]
	18 Nov 96	Dorothy Purcell will deliver photograph to VPD.[vii]
	25 Nov 96	Dorothy Purcell contacted – message left regarding photograph, call returned on 26 Nov 96. Photograph to be delivered 26 Nov 96.[vii]
	29 Nov 96	Dorothy Purcell contacted VPD regarding a phone call she received. VPD called number. Female who answered stated Ariel was there with Tanya, partying, but left at 6am. Dorothy Purcell contacted – Missing person report cancelled.[vii viii]
30 Jan 97	Native Liaison Unit called (Constable Johns) – they are making inquiries. File discussed with supervisor.[iv]	
11 Mar 97	Message left on Native Liaison Unit pager.[iv]	

Tanya HOLYK
21 Years Old

18 Mar 97	Native Liaison officer paged – to submit reports. File notation states this occurred between 18 Mar 97 and 16 Apr 97.[iv]
17 Apr 97	Continued attempts to locate Tanya's boyfriend for interview. Supervisor to be updated.[ix]
16 Mar 98	File received by new investigator. Police Records checked. No contact since 1995. Called Dorothy Purcell, no answer.[x]
17 Mar 98	Welfare checked four addresses associated with Tanya. 1. Last address on file 1996. 2. POI3603 address, file closed Apr 97. 3. G.S. – file closed Apr 95. 4. Dorothy Purcell – PIRS check – Tanya received a Peace Bond against G.S.[x]
17 Mar 98	Interview with Dorothy Purcell – provided detailed background.[xi] An undated interview with Dorothy Purcell provides increased detail in her description of the night Tanya went missing, expressing her concerns regarding POI3603 and G.S.[xii]
19 Mar 98	Photographs ordered for Tanya, G.S. and POI3603. POI3603 not in custody. Dental office closed.[x]
23 Mar 98	Immigration – POI3603 deported December 1997. Dr. A – dentist has not seen Tanya since 1987 – no dental records on file.[x]
08 Apr 98	Missing Person posters distributed[x]
15 Apr 98	Missing Person posters delivered to Needle exchange and Carnegie centre. Welfare will check for medical and dental information.[x] [xii]
21 Apr 98	G.S. interviewed. Child custody matter completed in court. Tanya missing a month later.[xiii] [xiv]
19 May 98	Police records checked. [xv] CPIC query revealed assault between G.S. and STW3971 in Burnaby. RCMP Burnaby provided STW3971's details. Located dental information.[xiii]
	29 Mar 98 — G.S. and STW18782 investigated by VPD – 98-070283.[xvi]
	02 May 98 — G.S. involved in domestic situation with STW3971 – drugs seized. 98-97357.[xvii]
26 May 98	Dr. W. completed dental work on Tanya, but no x-rays as she was pregnant.[xiii]
29 May 98	G.S. – Family Trouble occurrence 98-129550.[xviii]
29 May 98	Tanya added to NCIC.[xix]
07 Jul 98	MHR records – Victoria list Dr. W. as dentist.[xiii]
10 Sep 98	Numerous attempts to contact STW3971. Appointment arranged for 16 Sep 98. She did not attend.[xiii]
17 Sep 98	Interview with STW3971. Provides detail on Tanya's relationship with G.S. and the night she went missing.[xiii] [xx]
17 Sep 98	Dorothy Purcell called – VPD looking for Vanessa's number.[xiii]
13 Oct 98	Missing Person poster provided to Needle Exchange and DEAS. Full distribution on 23 Oct 98.[xxi]
19 Oct 98	Dorothy Purcell heard that POI3603 was in Seattle trying to return to Canada.[xxii]
23 Apr 99	VPD internal request for Street Names of all Missing Women.[xxiii]
28 Apr 99	Vital Statistics records checked for any birth, death or marriage associated to Tanya.[xxiv]
01 May 99	VPD Vice unit provide street name for POI3603.[xxii]
15 Aug 99	VPD assign officer to locate POI3603.[xxv]
26 Oct 99	CPIC Off-line search request.[xxvi]
05 Nov 99	STW3971 contacted – no new information.[xxvii]
09 Sep 00	NCIC possible matches – New Mexico and Texas.[xxviii]

Tanya HOLYK
21 Years Old

21 Jan 00	Ministry of Health records indicate that Tanya's last hospital visit was in 1995.[xxix]
09 Jan 01	Welfare files requested.[xxx]
15 May 01	Welfare File Reviewed – opened Apr 96, closed Nov 96. Three associated addresses and two associated persons in file.[xxxi]
02 Dec 01	File Review – Several tasks added to a "to do" list.[xxxii] Detailed listed completed on 10 Dec 01.[xxxiii]
31 Dec 01	Agreement with BC Cancer Agency to supply DNA for sole purpose of identification.[xxxiv]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
22 Jan 97	Dorothy Purcell – reported: Missing Person – Suspicious Circumstances Incident – VPD – 19529.[ii]
22 Jan 97	Dorothy Purcell letter detailing treatment by VPD.[iii]
23 Jan 97	Dorothy Purcell contacted – filed report with Native Liaison.[iv]
28 Jan 97	Dorothy Purcell contacted – extensive notes from previous case. 96-297678 – MP / 96-233863 abduction. Previous Missing: 90-233339 / 90-179591.[iv]
29 Jan 97	Dorothy Purcell contacted – she said "I don't want to talk to you" and hung up. Message left on machine to call if she wanted to.[iv]
16 Mar 98	File received by new investigator. Police Records checked. No contact since 1995. Called Dorothy Purcell, no answer.[x]
17 Mar 98	Interview with Dorothy Purcell – provided detailed background.[xi] An undated interview with Dorothy Purcell provides increased detail in her description of the night Tanya went missing, expressing her concerns regarding POI3603 and G.S.[xii]
17 Sep 98	Dorothy Purcell called – VPD looking for Vanessa's number.[xiii]
19 Oct 98	Dorothy Purcell heard that POI3603 was in Seattle trying to return to Canada.[xxii]

TIPS	
NIL	

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT

Tanya HOLYK

21 Years Old

1. **MP Report from Nov 96 cancelled – should have seen the MP in person prior to cancelling.**
2. **Family – complaint about Ms. Cameron – in appropriate comment -Minimal family contact.**
3. **POI3603 should have been interviewed soon after the information was received. If he was flagged on CPIC immigration should have alerted officers and he could have been interviewed prior to being deported. Should still follow up in the U.S. – request assistance.**
4. **Father of Tanya's child not interviewed until 12 Apr 98 – should have occurred earlier**
5. **No indicated anyone attended last known address, searched or canvassed neighbours.**

Tanya HOLYK
21 Years Old

i	25.17 – 3746 – p.43
ii	25.17 – 3746 – p.51-53
iii	25.17 – 3746 – p.96-97
iv	25.17 – 3746 – p.29
v	25.17 – 3746 – p.56
vi	25.17 – 3746 – p.49
vii	25.17 – 3746 – p.47
viii	25.17 – 3746 – p.121
ix	25.17 – 3746 – p.30
x	25.17 – 3746 – p.31
xi	25.17 – 3746 – p.95
xii	25.17 – 3746 – p.61-67
xiii	25.17 – 3746 – p.32
xiv	25.17 – 3746 – p.100
xv	25.17 – 3746 – p.143-153
xvi	25.17 – 3746 – p.73-74
xvii	25.17 – 3746 – p.75
xviii	25.17 – 3746 – p.80
xix	25.17 – 3746 – p.123
xx	25.17 – 3746 – p.104-106
xxi	25.17 – 3746 – p.36
xxii	25.17 – 3746 – p.33
xxiii	25.18 – Box 10 – Field 3 (3 of 3) – p.142
xxiv	25.17 – 3746 – p.38
xxv	25.17 – 3746 – p.98
xxvi	25.17 – 3746 – p.115
xxvii	25.17 – 3746 – p.102
xxviii	25.17 – 3746 – p.10-23
xxix	25.17 – 3746 – p.112
xxx	25.17 – 3746 – p.1-9
xxxi	25.17 – 3790 – p.5
xxxii	25.17 – 3790 – p.4
xxxiii	25.17 – 3790 – p.3
xxxiv	25.13b – VPD Phase 1 – Binder 6 – p.70

Andrea JOESBURY

22 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 01 – 123592	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	05Jun01
REPORTED MISSING BY	K.G. (Nurse)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	08Jun01
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Aundrea, Andrea Dawn Joesbury[i]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	3 days
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	E Hasting Vancouver, BC

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Andrea's DNA WAS located on Pickton's Property.	**PICKTON CHARGED**	YES CONVICTED

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	From VPD CAD: last seen 010605 … w/f … 5'0" … 120 lbs … Sandy blond short, wavy hair … blu eyes … on methadone … has never done this before … comp is nurse @ DCHC … Andrea is described as having an elfish way about her … the medical staff say she is very cute. She doesn't miss her meth treatments and she has not been seen at her res at the Roosevelt Hotel for the past three days, she does not have any outstanding features such as piercing or tatoo staff are very concerned because this is very out of character.[ii] From VPD MP Report: none, (as per her doctor), (pixie) elfish way about her, very cute, young girl. [iii]

INVESTIGATION	
08 Jun 01	Andrea reported missing by K.G. (nurse) VPD Occurrence # 01-123592. Date last seen: 05 Jun 01.[iii]
09 Jun 01	Andrea added to CPIC as a Missing Person.[iv]
11 Jun 01	Andrea's hotel residence called – no answer. Call attempted again on 15 Jun 01 – no answer.[v]
14 Jun 01	K.G. contacted, left message.[ii]
15 Jun 01	K.G. contacted, She has not seen Andrea since she was reported missing.[v]
19 Jun 01	Jack Cummer – grandfather, called. Would like to be kept informed on the status of the investigation.[ii]
28 Jun 01	File received. Welfare queried – last contact 23 May 01; did not pickup cheque on 27 Jun 01. Telephone call made to grandfather for a photograph. Not in custody since 31 Jan 01.[vi]
03 Jul 01	Jack Cummer provided photographs of Andrea by fax.[vii]
17 Jul 01	Andrea reported missing by M.K. (boyfriend) VPD Occurrence # 01-158211. Date last seen: 18 Mar 01. This occurrence number was closed after it was cross referenced to the original number.[viii] [ix]
17 Jul 01	Photographs received by mail; Missing Person poster created and distributed.[vi] [x]
19 Jul 01	Police Records checked, CPIC queried.[xi]
24 Jul 01	System services – confirmed Andrea's last time in custody was 30 Jan 01.[vi]
25 Jul 01	CPIC – Missing Person Alert to police agencies. Calgary and Edmonton were included in this alert.[xii]
25 Jul 01	Revenue Canada checked – negative.[vi]
26 Jul 01	CPIC Off-line requested. Attended DTES area, spoke to a few people who indicated that Andrea was hanging around M.C. Located M.C. who stated he had never seen Andrea before (when shown the poster) M.C. was very nervous, sweating. Negative on CPIC.[vi]
26 Jul 01	CPIC Off-line search results received.[vi] Calgary P.S. queried Andrea 25 Jul 01. Calgary stated that they queried Andreas name in response to the provincial alert sent by VPD on 25 Jul 01.[xiii]
26 Jul 01	Vital Statistics Records queried for any death or marriage registration in BC.[xiv]
26 Jul 01	Andrea added to NCIC –American equivalent of CPIC.[xv]

Andrea JOESBURY

22 Years Old

26 Jul 01	Attended MHR, Andrea did not pick-up her July cheque. Information that night clerk at hotel H.N. may have information, card left at hotel.[vi]
14 Aug 01	Karen Joesbury called. Details vetted.[xiv]
15 Aug 01	ViCLAS completed.[xiv]
19 Sep 01	ViCLAS requested copies of Andrea's photograph.[xiv]
20 Sep 01	Missing Person Poster sent to L.K. Vancouver Sun.[xiv]
25 Sep 01	Karen Joesbury called. Information provided about a bad date where Andrea had to run from the car naked as the client was getting crazy. Karen wondered if others encountered same.[xiv]
25 Sep 01	Information from "P" that Andrea and Dawn Crey lived in the same room at the hotel, but at different times and noted that they are both missing.[xiv]
27 Sep 01	Pharmacy checked. Last medication pick up – June 6, 2001. Pharmacy returned the June 7, 8 and 9. Items for pick-up.[xiv] Welfare still closed.
03 Oct 01	Missing Person poster provided to Vice Unit.[xiv]
04 Oct 01	Supplementary Report submitted containing additional descriptors, indicating that the Dental chart was not available, and a photograph was.[xvi]
10 Oct 01	Andrea's family contact information provided to VPD – Victim Services in order to invite family members to an upcoming meeting on 14 Oct 01.[xvii]
17 Oct 01	File review – File notation: M.C. interview – denied any knowledge of Andrea, but was nervous after seeing the missing person poster.[xviii]
25 Oct 01	RCMP – E division Records checked – negative.[xix]
26 Oct 01	Jack Cummer – Andrea's grandfather heard from Andrea occasionally. Jack Cummer was aware that Andrea had been diagnosed with Hep C and HIV. He expressed misgivings about M.K.[xx]
29 Oct 01	Karen Joesbury contacted regarding dental records.[xxi]
30 Oct 01	Welfare Agencies checked across Canada. Andreas BC file was closed Oct 01, because her cheque was not picked up. Rest of Canada and Washington State – negative.[xxii]
01 Nov 01	File review – recommendation that Andrea be added to the list of missing women.[xxiii]
08 Nov 01	Recommendation that Andrea be added to list of M.W. Investigative steps discussed.[xxiv]
14 Nov 01	DTES medical clinic confirmed that Andrea was treated on 05Jun01.[xxv]
25 Nov 01	Karen Joesbury interviewed after the family meeting. Andrea met M.K. after moving to Vancouver. She became addicted to crack cocaine. Brought home several times with no opposition from M.K. but Andrea returned to DTES every time. M.K. has told Karen's other daughter that he doesn't know what happened to Andrea. Other information states that Andrea is hiding from M.K. A friend of Andrea's B.T. introduced M.K. to her.[xxvi]
26 Nov 01	M.K. interviewed. Met Andrea through B.T. in 1995. They have a child together. Confirmed that she was a street worker, stating that he was against it. M.K. was in custody when Andrea went missing. Thought that her parents had picked her up. Reported missing after he was contacted by welfare worker.[xxvii]
27 Nov 01	B.T. contacted by telephone. Provided background details, but had lost touch with Andrea after she moved away. Never saw M.K. assault her, but felt he abused her.[xxviii]
28 Nov 01	BC Medical records indicated that Andrea's last hospital visit was 11 May 01.[xxix]
04 Dec 01	Karen Joesbury – provided the name of a close friend of Andrea's – STW2554. STW2554 was located and interviewed. She knew Andrea and her boyfriend, M.K. Andrea had a daily customer – "S" at the hotel can point him out. STW2554 stated that Andrea was not streetwise, just addicted to crack cocaine. Does not feel that M.K. is responsible for Andrea's disappearance.[xxx]

Andrea JOESBURY

22 Years Old

05 Dec 01	Attempt to locate "S" at the hotel – A different staff member (s)(name not noted) stated that *no one had seen or heard from Andrea since she Deanna Taylor had taken a trick to the Coquitlam area"* The staff member could not source the information. Rumour going around. Staff members did provide the name of another associate.[xxxi]
05 Dec 01	Lyla Joesbury – grandmother called. Karen is not handling the situation well, asked for a call next week. File notation of four leads that required follow-up, including information from hotel.[xxxi]
10 Dec 01	Interview Kevin Joesbury. Background information obtained. DNA sample obtained.[xxxii]
11 Dec 01	Karen Joesbury provided DNA sample. She had heard some wild rumours, but did not elaborate.[xxxii]
18 Dec 01	Attend Dinah Taylor's address. No longer resides at this address, but does drop in. Business card left. Contacted M.C's employer, no longer with the company. Message left at residence number.[xxxiii]
31 Dec 01	Agreement with BC Cancer Agency to supply DNA for sole purpose of identification.[xxxiv]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
19 Jun 01	Jack Cummer – grandfather, called. Would like to be kept informed of the status.[ii]
28 Jun 01	Telephone call made to grandfather for a photograph. Not in custody since 31 Jan 01.[vi]
03 Jul 01	Jack Cummer provided photographs of Andrea by fax.[vii]
14 Aug 01	Karen Joesbury called. Details vetted.[xiv]
25 Sep 01	Karen Joesbury called. Information provided about a bad date where Andrea had to run from the car naked as the client was getting crazy. Karen wondered if others encountered same.[xiv]
26 Oct 01	Jack Cummer – Andrea's grandfather heard from Andrea occasionally, Misgivings about M.K.[xx]
29 Oct 01	Karen Joesbury contacted regarding dental records.[xxi]
25 Nov 01	Karen Joesbury interviewed after the family meeting. Andrea met M.K. after moving to Vancouver. She became addicted to crack cocaine. Brought home several times with no opposition from M.K. but Andrea returned to DTES every time. M.K. has told Karen's other daughter that he doesn't know what happened to Andrea. Other information states that Andrea is hiding from M.K. A friend of Andrea's B.T. introduced M.K. to her.[xxvi]
04 Dec 01	Karen Joesbury – provided the name of a close friend of Andreas – STW2554.[xxx]
05 Dec 01	Lyla Joesbury – grandmother called. Karen is not handling the situation well, asked for a call next week.[xxxi]
10 Dec 01	Interview Kevin Joesbury. Background information obtained. DNA sample obtained.[xxxii]
11 Dec 01	Karen Joesbury provided DNA sample. She had heard some wild rumours, but did not elaborate.[xxxii]

TIPS	
NIL	

POTENTIAL LINKS	
05 Dec 01	Attempt to locate "S" at the hotel – A different staff member (s)(name not noted) stated that *no one had seen or heard from Andrea since Deanna Taylor. had taken a trick to the Coquitlam area"* The staff member could not source the information. Rumour going around.[xxxi]

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

Andrea JOESBURY

22 Years Old

EVANS ASSESSMENT
1. Slow start before investigation begins (almost 6 weeks) – Andrea kept regular appointments.
2. Interview of family both complainants (nurse and boyfriend) did not occur until 25 Nov 01 – should have occurred earlier.
3. Officers did attend at the Roosevelt Hotel but almost two months later. (connection made to D. Taylor as of December 5th, 2001.
4. Follow up should have been done on all leads.
5. Formal interview of the security guard should have occurred.

Andrea JOESBURY

22 Years Old

i	25.17 – 3755 – p.13
ii	25.17 – 3755 – p.9
iii	25.17 – 3755 – p.32
iv	25.27 – 3069 – p.67
v	25.17 – 3755 – p.42
vi	25.27 – 3069 – p.61
vii	25.17 – 3755 – p.33
viii	25.27 – 3069 – p.64
ix	25.17 – 3755 – p.10-11
x	25.17 – 3755 – p.1
xi	25.17 – 3755 – p.2
xii	25.17 – 3755 – p.20
xiii	25.17 – 3755 – p.44
xiv	25.17 – 3755 – p.4
xv	25.17 – 3755 – p.26
xvi	25.27 – 3069 – p.63
xvii	25.27 – 3069 – p.48-50
xviii	25.27 – 3069 – p.28
xix	25.27 – 3069 – p.35
xx	25.27 – 3069 – p.28-29
xxi	25.27 – 3069 – p.29
xxii	25.27 – 3069 – p.27
xxiii	25.27 – 3069 – p.26
xxiv	25.12d(ii) – App E – p.58
xxv	25.27 – 3069 – p.25
xxvi	25.27 – 3069 – p.19-20
xxvii	25.27 – 3069 – p.20-21
xxviii	25.27 – 3069 – p.21-22
xxix	25.27 – 3069 – p.16
xxx	25.27 – 3069 – p.13-14
xxxi	25.27 – 3069 – p.14-15
xxxii	25.27 – 3069 – p.11
xxxiii	25.27 – 3069 – p.9
xxxiv	25.13b – VPD Phase 1 – Binder 6 – p.70

Catherine KNIGHT

29 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 95 – 303014	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	XX Apr 95
REPORTED BY	Susannah Knight	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	11 Nov 95
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Cathy, Kathy Knight; Katherine Maureen Knight[i]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	8 Months
		LAST SEEN LOCATION	Vancouver, B.C.
JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Catherine's DNA was NOT located on Pickton's property.	**PICKTON CHARGED**	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	See Incident for Details.[ii] (Unable to locate details.)

INVESTIGATION		
14 Nov 95	File Review: Welfare file closed May95. Canada Wide warrant in existence. Vice Files – last contact 02 Oct 94.[iii] Police Records Query revealed the following incidents of note:	
	03 Dec 93	Catherine was the victim of a stabbing 93-319612.[iv]
	08 Feb 95	Catherine was arrested for robbery and fail to appear 95-34030.[v]
16 Nov 95	Sandy Chevier and Geraldine Stewart identified as Catherine's sisters.[iii]	
21 Nov 95	VPD requesting photographs of Catherine from Victoria PD. Poster created using Police photograph. Susannah Knight contacted regarding dental information.[iii] [vi]	
03 Dec 95	Susannah Knight unable to locate dental information. Medical Doctor was in Victoria. Catherine spent some time in the Victoria hospital.[iii]	
05 Dec 95	Catherine's file and those of two other MW, who have suddenly disappeared, were sent to Burnaby Detachment to assist in a homicide investigation.[vii]	
07 Dec 95	N.S. informed VPD that he last saw Catherine in Victoria about a year ago. Victoria Police may have information.[viii]	
08 May 96	Supplementary Report submitted indicating no dental charts, photograph available.[ix]	
21 May 96	Susannah Knight inquired if she could assist. She will once again attempt to locate dental information.[viii]	
03 Jul 96	Dentist identified, Dr. V. – Away until 08 Jul 96. Contact made on 10 Jul 96. Dr. V. will forward his records, but they are dated.[iii]	
30 Jul 96	Dental charts obtained. Provided to Dr. S. for forensic charting. The charts were returned on 13 Aug 96 in CPIC format.[viii] [x]	
13 Aug 96	Supplementary Report – Dental Charts – available, X-Rays not available.[xi] [xii]	
11 Dec 96	Susannah Knight was informed by Victoria Police that Catherine was not on CPIC. (Information was not correct, she is on CPIC). Will provide an up to date photograph.[viii]	
17 Jun 98	Susannah Knight updated – no new information.[viii]	
13 Oct 98	Missing Person's posters distributed on 13 Oct 98 and 23 Oct 98.[xiii]	
03 Mar 99	Catherine added to NCIC.[xiv]	
23 Apr 99	VPD internal bulletin – requesting street names for M.W.[xv]	
28 Apr 99	Department of Vital Statistics queried.[xvi]	
28 Jul 99	Medical services indicated that Dr. C. saw Catherine on 27 Jan 97. Dr. C. believes it was in 1992. Appointment book to be reviewed to confirm.[xvii]	

Catherine KNIGHT

29 Years Old

10 Aug 99	Victoria Health queried – Medical doctor is Dr. C. Last visit 11 Jul 92.[xviii]
19 Oct 99	Susannah Knight updated.[xix]
26 Oct 99	CPIC Off-line Search requested.[xx]
17 Dec 99	Susannah Knight called regarding two unidentified females in Vancouver. – call returned on 21 Dec 99.[xxi]
04 Jan 00	PIRS check – located Cathy Knight – Nova Scotia in 1999 – follow-up on 06 Jan 00 – not the same person.[xxii]
21 Jan 00	Ministry of Health records checked – Catherine's last hospital visit was 1993.[xxiii]
09 Feb 00	Susannah Knight updated.[xxiv]
09 Jan 01	Welfare queried – no new information.[xxv]
15 May 01	Welfare file review – Opened Dec 93, closed May 95. Two addresses and a common-law spouse, M.R.D. were listed in the file.[xxvi]
12 Oct 01	K.F. – employed by Terrance Community Correction Unit, called on behalf of M.D. M.D. stated that five years ago, Catherine was in Mezidan Junction BC, with boyfriend D.C. Information provided on how to contact D.C.[xxvii]
02 Dec 01	File Review – Following up details from M.D. Update all database checks, Medical information.[xxviii]
10 Jan 02	Susannah Knight contacted, Catherine's full name provided as Catherine Maureen Knight. Details provided for three other sisters and father. Mother is deceased.[xxix]
21 Jan 02	George Knight contacted – available for a DNA sample.[xxix]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
21 Nov 95	Vancouver PD requesting photographs of Catherine from Victoria PD. Poster created using Police photograph. Susannah Knight contacted regarding dental information.[iii] [vi]
03 Dec 95	Susannah Knight unable to locate dental information. Medical Doctor was in Victoria. Was in Victoria hospital.[iii]
21 May 96	Susannah Knight inquired if she could assist. She will attempt to locate dental information.[viii]
17 Jun 98	Susannah Knight updated – no new information[viii]
19 Oct 99	Susannah Knight updated.[xix]
17 Dec 99	Susannah Knight called regarding two unidentified females in Vancouver. Call returned on 21 Dec 99.[xxi]
09 Feb 00	Susannah Knight updated.[xxiv]
10 Jan 02	Susannah Knight contacted, Catherine's full name provided as Catherine Maureen Knight. Details provided for three other sisters and father. Mother is deceased.[xxix]
21 Jan 02	George Knight contacted – available for a DNA sample.[xxix]

TIPS	
12 Oct 01	K.F. – employed by Terrance Community Correction Unit, called on behalf of M.D. M.D. stated that five years ago, Catherine was in Mezidan Junction BC, with boyfriend D.C. Information provided on how to contact D.C.[xxvii]

POTENTIAL LINKS

Catherine KNIGHT

29 Years Old

NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT
1. **Minimal family contact.**
2. **No indication that attempts were made to identify and interview family, friends and associates.**
3. **No indication that attempts were made to identify last known address – attend, search, canvass.**
4. **No indication they attempted to locate and interview boyfriend of Catherine.**

Catherine KNIGHT

29 Years Old

i	25.17 – 3751 – p.60
ii	25.17 – 3751 – p.16
iii	25.27 – 2828 – p.11
iv	25.17 – 3751 – p.24
v	25.17 – 3751 – p.20
vi	25.17 – 3751 – p.73
vii	25.32 – p.29
viii	25.27 – 2828 – p.10
ix	25.27 – 2828 – p.12
x	25.17 – 3751 – p.45
xi	25.17 – 3751 – p.18
xii	25.17 – 3751 – p.64
xiii	25.17 – 3751 – p.14
xiv	25.17 – 3751 – p.63
xv	25.18 – B10 – F3 – p.142
xvi	25.17 – 3751 – p.41
xvii	25.17 – 3751 – p.43
xviii	25.17 – 3751 – p.7
xix	25.17 – 3751 – p.8
xx	25.17 – 3751 – p.53
xxi	25.17 – 3751 – p.9
xxii	25.17 – 3751 – p.10-11
xxiii	25.27 – 2828 – p.9
xxiv	25.17 – 3751 – p.12
xxv	25.17 – 3751 – p.49
xxvi	25.27 – 2828 – p.8
xxvii	25.27 – 2828 – p.7
xxviii	25.27 – 2828 – p.6
xxix	25.27 – 2828 – p.5

Dianne ROCK

34 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 01 – 285108	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	19 Oct 01
REPORTED BY	P.B. (Social Worker)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	13 Dec 01
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Dianne Rosemary Marin[i]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	2 Months
		LAST SEEN LOCATION	Powell Street Vancouver, BC
JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Dianne's DNA was located on the Pickton property.[ii]	**PICKTON CHARGED**	YES STAYED

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	"*Street Worker* Drugs/Alcohol* Has not picked up welfare cheque ($224), suffers from depression. Last seen by Social Worker at Marr Hotel. May frequent Evelyn Centre on Alexander Street. Ex-Husband: Rock Darren lives in Abbotsford. Three Children".[iii]

INVESTIGATION		
17 Dec 01	Follow up report – Dianne's file has been turned over to Evenhanded.[iv]	
17 Dec 01	CPIC query – Dianne not on file. Informed that she will be added today. N.P. – social worker, is waiting for permission to release Dianne's file. Marr Hotel states her rent is paid directly to the hotel. Her personal assistance payments for Nov/Dec not cashed.[v]	
18 Dec 01	Attended Marr Hotel. Dianne moved in – Summer of 2001. During the first week of Nov 01, Dianne informed manager she was going into rehab. December rent not paid so her belongings were boxed. Police searched items, locating divorce papers from D.R – 22 Aug 01, a business card from Union Gospel Mission. Mission contacted – She spoke to them in Oct 01 about her addiction, mentioned wanting to return to Ontario.[vi]	
18 Dec 01	MCF Financial officer interviewed. File review revealed maiden name: Marin; the names of two daughters from previous marriages; ex-husband, mother, and boyfriend's contact details. Dianne informed worker she was abused by POI1125. Oct 01 cheque was cashed. Bank and vehicle information also on file.[vii]	
18 Dec 01	Ellen Marin – Dianne's mother came to BC early 2001, had a big argument with Dianne, and as such, has not spoken to her since Apr 01. Later in the day, contact was made with Dianne's daughters, who are wards of the court, and AWOL from their group home, they provided family history, including their mother's relationship with POI1125. Dianne's daughters have been unable to locate their mother.[viii]	
19 Dec 01	Background checks on Dianne and POI1125. POI1125 on a peace bond – no contact with ex-wife or daughter. Dianne's bank – last contact Sept 01, DTES Native Health Centre – last contact 27 Sep 01. CPIC check reveals possible alias for Dianne – Dianne Rosemarie Marin.[ix] CPIC queries on POI1125.[x]	
20 Dec 01	Attempt to locate POI1125. Port Moody records indicate that he assaulted Dianne when she attempted to move out 09 May 01. T.S. drove Dianne to get her belongings. Faxed copies of reports on file.[xi]	
	09 May 01	Port Moody # 2001 – 2518 – Dianne assaulted by POI1125.[xii]
	22 Oct 01	Port Moody # 2001 – 6560 – Residence Check request from Abbotsford P.D. requesting attendance at POI1125 residence to ascertain if he knows the whereabouts of one of Dianne's missing daughters – POI1125 no longer at this address.[xiii]
02 Jan 02	Missing Person Poster created – distributed.[xiii]	
08 Jan 02	Contact P.T. for an unspecified query.[xiv]	
10 Jan 02	Attend T.S. last known address from Port Moody police report – address does not exist.[xv]	

Dianne ROCK
34 Years Old

14 Jan 02	Contacted (vetted) Dianne's daughter. She does not have any of her mother's personal items. A message was left for Ellen Marin, Dianne's adoptive mother.[xvi]	
14 Jan 02	Dianne added to the list of Missing Women.[xvii]	
15 Jan 02	Media Release – Dianne added to list of Missing Women.[xviii]	
16 Jan 02	Terry Rock – ex father in law, kept in contact after divorce by assisting Dianne financially. Last saw Dianne in the summer of 2001. Terry Rock out of country 02 Oct – 20 Nov 01, upon return, had a telephone message from Diane stating she was in trouble and needed money – exact date/time unknown. Dianne had told Terry Rock about an abusive relationship with POI1125. He did not know T.S.[xv]	
16 Jan 02	Police Records Checks revealed the following VPD occurrences:	
	23 Sep 01	VPD – 01-218534 – Dianne was associated to person arrested for outstanding warrants.[xix]
	21 May 01	VPD – 01-107642 – Dianne and T.S were involved in argument. T.S. departed prior to police arrival. Dianne's daughter, who was reported missing was apprehended.[xix]
17 Jan 02	Medical Claims query – no contact with Diane.[xx]	

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
18 Dec 01	Ellen Marin – Dianne's mother came to BC early 2001, had a big argument with Dianne, and as such, has not spoken to her since Apr 01. Later in the day, contact was made with Dianne's daughters, who are wards of the court, and AWOL from their group home, they provided family history, including their mother's relationship with POI1125. Dianne's daughters have been unable to locate their mother.[xxi]
14 Jan 02	Contacted (vetted) Dianne's daughter. She does not have any of her mother's personal items. A message was left for Ellen Marin, Dianne's adoptive mother.[xxii]
16 Jan 02	Terry Rock – ex father in law, kept in contact after divorce by assisting Dianne financially. Last saw Dianne in the summer of 2001. Terry Rock out of country 02 Oct – 20 Nov 01, upon return, had a telephone message from Diane stating she was in trouble and needed money – exact date/time unknown. Dianne had told Terry Rock about an abusive relationship with POI1125. He did not know T.S.[xv]

TIPS	
NIL	

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT

Dianne ROCK

34 Years Old

1. **VPD report taken on December 13, 2001 and not on CPIC as of December 17th, 2001?**
2. **Project Evenhanded accepted responsibility for this investigation at an early stage.**
3. **Constable Van Overbeek went through belongings - good investigative strategy.**

Dianne ROCK
34 Years Old

i	25.27 – 3238 – p.20-19
ii	25.12b – Project Evenhanded Report to Crown Counsel – p.37
iii	25.27 – 3238 – p.38
iv	25.27 – 3238 – p.51
v	25.27 – 3238 – p.24
vi	25.27 – 3238 – p.23
vii	25.27 – 3238 – p.22-21
viii	25.27 – 3238 – p.21-20
ix	25.27 – 3238 – p.53-59
x	25.27 – 3238 – p.68-75
xi	25.27 – 3238 – p.18
xii	25.27 – 3238 – p.34-25
xiii	25.27 – 3238 – p.38, 35
xiv	25.27 – 3238 – p.16
xv	25.27 – 3238 – p.4
xvi	25.27 – 3238 – p.15
xvii	25.13b – VPD Phase 1 – Binder 6 – p.81
xviii	25.12(a)(iii) – Evenhanded 783 – p.1
xix	25.27 – 3238 – p.43-49
xx	25.27 – 3238 – p.17
xxi	25.27 – 3238 – p.21-20
xxii	25.27 – 3238 – p.15

Brenda WOLFE

31 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 00 – 090848	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	XX Feb 99
REPORTED BY	Patricia Belanger (Sister)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	25 Apr 00
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Brenda Ann Wolfe; Patricia Lynne Belanger; Jenna Blackwell[i]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	14 Months
		LAST SEEN LOCATION	Vancouver, BC
JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Brenda's DNA was located on the Pickton Property.	**PICKTON CHARGED**	YES CONVICTED

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	Mpers possibly involved in prostitution. Mpers has scar on right elbow from surgery. Wrists scars from slashing wrists. Mpers was evicted from (address edited) and living downtown Vancouver.[ii]

INVESTIGATION	
28 Apr 00	Patricia Belanger provided photograph of Brenda.[iii]
12 May 00	Patricia Belanger provided additional photographs of Brenda.[iv]
23 May 00	File received, obtained Brenda's photograph, requested that a Missing Person poster be created.[v]
24 May 00	Missing Person poster created.[v] [vii]
09 Jun 00	Returned call from Patricia Belanger. MP posters, welfare, and Carnegie discussed.[v]
21 Jun 00	File provided to review team.[v]
12 Jul 00	File added to SIUSS.[v]
16 Nov 00	Welfare confirmed closed 05 Mar 99.[v]
23 Jan 01	File Review.[v]
24 Jan 01	A Vital Statistic's query for birth, death or marriage records requested.[v] 05Feb01 – negative results[vi]
24 Jan 01	Missing Person Poster redistributed.[v] [vii]
31 Jan 01	Recommendation that Brenda be added to the list of Missing Women.[viii]
13 Feb 01	File review. Message left for Patricia Belanger.[v]
14 Feb 01	Conversation with Patricia Belanger – Brenda's sister. She detailed areas where she and friends have looked for Brenda. Provided the names of two of Brenda's friends who may be helpful. Details obtained regarding her reserve in Saskatchewan and, ex-husband POI3512, who had threatened her in the past. Patricia has spoken with POI3512, and relayed what she thought was a strange conversation. Brenda stated in a past letter, *"If I go missing POI3512 will have something to do with it."*[ix]
19 Feb 01	POI3512 – two assault occurrences 07 Nov 96 and 22 Jul 98, where POI3512 was the suspect and Brenda the victim. POI3512 was aquitted of one charge, the second was stayed.[x] [xi]
20 Feb 01	"G" from DEYAS heard that Brenda may have gone to Manitoba.[x]
21 Feb 01	Brenda's children's social worker confirmed that POI3512 was in custody, and that the children have not had any contact with Brenda since the children left BC.[x]
22 Feb 01	CPIC – off-line query requested. Results received 27 Feb 01. Poster to be e-mailed to D division for distribution.[xii]
07 Mar 01	Calgary Police contacted regarding a query conducted by one of their officers on 30 Dec 00 for Brenda Wolfe, with a correct date of birth.[xiii]

Brenda WOLFE

31 Years Old

08 Mar 01	Calgary response – query was background check before placing children in care.[xii] [xiv]
15 Mar 01	After attempts on the 8th and 13th. L.C. was contacted by telephone. L.C. was Brenda's residence manager. – She left on her own, but there were some problems, police attended. Also having boyfriend problems, name of boyfriend unknown. L.C. will call back with further details.[xv]
05 Apr 01	Brenda's investigation discussed by Project Evenhanded.[xvi]
16 Apr 01	POI3512 interviewed by Guelph Police. POI3512 and Brenda have two children together. POI3512 received court custody in Nov 98. POI3512's last contact was Feb 99, by telephone. During the conversation she stated that she was going to disappear off the planet. POI3512, provided background on associates, drug use, medical doctors and investigative suggestions.[xvii]
17 Apr 01	Brenda's missing person poster mailed to Patricia (sister) [xviii] Requested on 11 Apr 01.[xv]
30 Apr 01	Welfare Files reviewed.[xviii]
15 May 01	Welfare file review. Four related addresses, and two associated people.[xix]
06 Jun 01	Telephone interview of Brenda's ex-boyfriend POI3522. He read newspaper article and arranged an interview. Were together in 1998, and last saw Brenda in winter of 98-99. Addresses provided. Discussed going back to her kids, or going home to dry-out. POI3522's sister may have more information.[xx]
06 Jun 01	ViCLAS submitted.[xviii]
28 Aug 01	File review. Photographs provided to Van. Magazine. Confirmed welfare file closed 05 Mar 99.[xviii]
04 Oct 01	Brenda added to NCIC.[xxi]
25 Oct 01	BC Medical Health Claims query – last contact 08 Feb 99 – Medical doctor details provided.[xxii]
25 Oct 01	Patricia Belanger contacted regarding dental information and parental DNA. Dentist – Dr. S.[xxiii]
30 Oct 01	Welfare checks across Canada. Last cheque 05 Mar 99. She had a file in Saskatchewan, which closed in 1992. Rest of Canada and Washington State – negative.[xxiv]
31 Oct 01	File Review: To do list created – Dental charts, DNA obtained from cancer society, obtain DNA from parents. Recommendation that she be added to the list of missing women.[xxv]
08 Nov 01	Brenda added to the list of MW.[xxvi]
27 Nov 01	BC Medical query – last contact 08 Feb 99. Dr. J's office confirmed the appointment and address that Brenda provided.[xxvii]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
28 Apr 00	Patricia Belanger provided photograph of Brenda.[iii]
12 May 00	Patricia Belanger provided additional photographs of Brenda.[iv]
09 Jun 00	Returned call from Patricia Belanger. MP posters, welfare, and Carnegie discussed.[v]
13 Feb 01	Message left for Patricia Belanger.[v]
14 Feb 01	Conversation with Patricia Belanger – Brenda's sister.[ix]
17 Apr 01	Brenda's missing person poster mailed to Patricia (sister).[xviii] Requested on 11 Apr 01.[xv]
25 Oct 01	Patricia Belanger contacted regarding dental information and parental DNA. Dentist – Dr. S.[xxiii]

TIPS	
20 Feb 01	"G" from DEYAS heard that Brenda may have gone to Manitoba.[x]

Brenda WOLFE
31 Years Old

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
16 Apr 01	POI3512 interviewed by Guelph Police. POI3512 and Brenda have two children together. POI3512 received court custody in Nov 98. POI3512's last contact was Feb 99, by telephone. During the conversation she stated that she was going to disappear off the planet. POI3512, provided background on associates, drug use, medical doctors and investigative suggestions.[xxvii]
06 Jun 01	Telephone interview of Brenda's ex-boyfriend POI3522. He read newspaper article and arranged an interview. Were together in 1998, and last saw Brenda in winter of 98-99. Addresses provided. Discussed going back to her kids, or going home to dry-out. POI3522's sister may have more information.[xxix]

EVANS ASSESSMENT
1. **Many background checks to attempt to locate Brenda, but not much of an investigative nature.**
2. **Brenda's last known address was not attended until almost a year after she was reported missing. This should have occurred earlier in the investigation.**
3. **Interview of family members should have occurred earlier. Minimal family contact.**
4. **No indication of attempt to locate and interview friends and associates identified.**
5. **Evenhanded first heard of Brenda in April but not added to list until October/November.**

Brenda WOLFE

31 Years Old

i	25.27 – 3081 – p.50
ii	25.27 – 3081 – p.25
iii	25.17 – 3762 – p.68
iv	25.17 – 3762 – p.69
v	25.27 – 3081 – p.21
vi	25.27 – 3081 – p.13
vii	25.27 – 3081 – p.72
viii	25.23 – 2586 – pg.6
ix	25.27 – 3081 – p.20-19
x	25.27 – 3081 – p.19
xi	25.17 – 3762 – p.32-60
xii	25.27 – 3081 – p.16
xiii	25.27 – 3081 – p.12
xiv	25.17 – 3762 – p.75
xv	25.27 – 3081 – p.17
xvi	25.12(d)(ii) – App E – p.6
xvii	25.27 – 3081 – p.7-11
xviii	25.27 – 3081 – p.16
xix	25.17 – 3806 – p.7
xx	25.27 – 3081 – p.6
xxi	25.17 – 3762 – p.98
xxii	25.27 – 3081 – p.15
xxiii	25.27 – 3081 – p.39
xxiv	25.27 – 3081 – p.5
xxv	25.27 – 3081 – p.4
xxvi	25.12(d)(ii) – App E – p.58
xxvii	25.27 – 3081 – p.3
xxviii	25.27 – 3081 – p.7-11
xxix	25.27 – 3081 – p.6

Julie YOUNG

32 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 99 – 147110 RCMP # 99 – 2404	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	09 Oct 98
REPORTED BY	Muriel Young (Mother)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	10 Jun 99[i] [ii]
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Julie Louise Cindy Young; Julie Louise Young; Cindy Young;[iii] Darby;[vi]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	9 Months
		LAST SEEN LOCATION	Hope, BC
JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	Julie was reported to two policing jurisdictions.	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Julie's DNA was NOT found on Pickton's property.	**PICKTON CHARGED**	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	Tattoos: R ankle butterfly R. forearm – many circular scars. FPS # (vetted) MP has very bad teeth.[iv]

INVESTIGATION

10 Jun 99		Muriel Young contacted VPD. Muriel Young stated that she also reported Julie missing to RCMP, who told her to call VPD. Julie was last seen at parent's residence 09 Oct 98. Julie called two days later from a payphone in Vancouver. During the conversation Julie said: *"This is something I have to do"* – mother thought she was referring to Detox, or going to Taiwan, which had been mentioned, but not taken seriously. Background information provided.[v]
11 Jun 99		Welfare file closed in 1998, when she failed to pick up her November cheque.[vi]
22 Jun 99		Police Records queried.[vi]
23 Jun 99		Photograph on file. Ordered.[vi]
28 Jun 99		RCMP Hope Det. – Fax copy of their missing person investigation # 99 – 2404 to VPD.[vii]
	13 Jun 99	RCMP – attempt to contact Muriel Young since 11 Jun 99. Background provided – drug use, prostitution, welfare. Last conversation *"I just want you to know I'm ok."* [viii]
	14 Jun 99	RCMP – add Julie to CPIC.[ix] VPD contact RCMP after noticing CPIC entry. VPD have a task force looking into MW. RCMP officer to obtain photograph, dental records and forward them with a package to VPD.[x]
	18 Jun 99	RCMP – contacted Muriel Young – requesting additional information to complete report. Dr. D – dentist. Muriel Young will locate a photograph.[xi]
	22 Jun 99	RCMP – modified Julie's CPIC entry.[xii]
	23 Jun 99	RCMP contacted by Muriel Young, requesting meeting. RCMP unable to attend due to another investigation.[xii]
	25 Jun 99	RCMP – received call from VPD, have not received Julie's file – resent.[xiii]
30 Jun 99		Julie has not been in custody in 1999. Released on 15 Dec 98.[xiv]
06 Jul 99		Julie's photographs provided by Muriel Young (mother) sent to VPD by RCMP.[xv]
06 Jul 99		VPD take an occurrence number for Julie's missing person investigation.[iv]
13 Jul 99		VICLAS completed.[xvi]
13 Jul 99		Fax to Dr. D. Requested copy of dental chart.[vi]
21 Jul 99		Muriel Young provided Julie's street name as Darby.[vi]
27 Jul 99		Dr. D. provided Julie dental records.[vi]

Julie YOUNG

32 Years Old

11 Aug 99	L.C. may know Julie's location. Follow-up required.[xvii]
12 Aug 99	B.N. provided information that he had seen Julie near Fraser St. and Broadway on 11 Aug 99.[xviii]
12 Aug 99	Follow-up with L.C. on possible sighting of Julie. The informant states that they saw her on Commercial Drive, on the east side between 3rd and 4th Avenue on 09Aug99 in the afternoon.[xix]
26 Oct 99	CPIC Off-line search requested.[xx]
29 Oct 99	VPD add Julie to CPIC as missing person.[xxi] RCMP informed they can remove their CPIC entry.[xxii]
18 Nov 99	VPD request RCMP to obtain DNA samples from Julie's mother and two daughters.[xxiii]
25 Nov 99	Muriel Young stated that Julie used the last name of Oliver, which was a family code name for money transactions. Muriel Young consented to providing DNA samples.[xxiv]
14 Jan 00	Supplementary Report provided additional descriptors including, visible decay on teeth, dental chart and Photograph available.[xxv]
21 Jan 00	BC Ministry of Health records indicate that Julies last hospital stay was in 1996. Canada wide query of all provincial medical databases to be conducted.[xxvi]
21 Jan 00	DNA – Buccal swabs obtained from Julie's parents and two daughters, forwarded to VPD.[xxvii]
27 Jan 00	TIP – Julie seen in the lobby of the Villa Apartments, 29th and Fraser about 6 months ago. Recognized from the Missing Person poster. She looked the same, but didn't have any teeth.[xxviii]
27 Jan 00	Julie's CPIC dental input chart was completed by Dr. S.[xxix] Added to CPIC on 28 Jan 00.[xxx]
21 Sep 00	J.G. emailed RCMP stating that *Julie young is not missing. I believe she's in Calgary*. The message was forwarded to VPD on 25 Sep 00 for follow-up. VPD responded to J.G's email on 27 Sep 00.[xxxi]
29 Sep 00	J.G. replied to the email. Further information provided. On 05 Oct 00 – VPD request a phone call.[xxxii]
09 Jan 01	Welfare Records query.[xxxiii]
16 May 01	Welfare records reviewed – File opened Jul97, closed Nov 98. Four addresses and four associates on file.[xxxiv]
30 Nov 01	Review Julie's VPD Missing Person file, with recommendation to interview J.G., who had provided information via email in September 2000.[xxxv]
31 Dec 01	File review with standardized questions to assist the computer analyst.[xxxvi]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
10 Jun 99	Muriel Young reported Julie as a Missing Person to VPD.[ii]
13 Jun 99	RCMP – attempt to contact Muriel Young since 11 Jun 99.[viii]
18 Jun 99	RCMP – contacted Muriel Young – requesting additional information to complete report. Dr. D – dentist. Muriel Young will locate a photograph.[xi]
23 Jun 99	RCMP contacted by Muriel Young, requesting meeting. RCMP unable to attend due to another investigation.[xiii]
21 Jul 99	Muriel Young provided Julie's street name as Darby.[vi]

TIPS	
11 Aug 99	L.C. may know Julie's location. Follow-up required.[xvii]
12 Aug 99	B.N. provided information that he had seen Julie near Fraser St. and Broadway on 11 Aug 99.[xviii]

Julie YOUNG
32 Years Old

25 Nov 99	Muriel Young stated that Julie used the last name of Oliver, which was a family code name. Muriel Young consented to providing DNA samples.[xlv]
12 Dec 99	Follow-up with informant on possible sighting of Julie. The informant states that they saw her on Commercial Drive, on the east side between 3rd and 4th Avenue on 09 Aug 99 in the afternoon.[xlx]
21 Jan 00	DNA – Buccal swabs obtained from Julie's parents and two daughters.[xxvii]
27 Jan 00	TIP – Julie seen in the lobby of the Villa Apartments, 29th and Fraser about 6 months ago. Recognized from the Missing Person poster. She looked the same, but didn't have any teeth.[xxviii]

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT
1. **No indication that attempts were made to locate and interview associates provided by Mrs. Young.**
2. **No indication that police attended addresses provided by Mrs. Young or neighbours canvassed.**
3. **Julie's daughters and ex-husband were not interviewed.**
4. **No indications that follow up on tips to conclusion were completed.**

Julie YOUNG

32 Years Old

i	25.28 – Young – p.97
ii	25.27 – 2859 – p.43
iii	25.28 – Young – p.98
iv	25.27 – 2859 – p.76
v	25.27 – 2859 – p.43
vi	25.27 – 2859 – p.52
vii	25.27 – 2859 – p.45
viii	25.27 – 2859 – p.44
ix	25.27 – 2859 – p.51
x	25.27 – 2859 – p.49
xi	25.27 – 2859 – p.48
xii	25.27 – 2859 – p.47
xiii	25.27 – 2859 – p.46
xiv	25.27 – 2859 – p.40
xv	25.27 – 2859 – p.37
xvi	25.27 – 2859 – p.39
xvii	25.27 – 2859 – p.34
xviii	25.27 – 2859 – p.35
xix	25.27 – 2859 – p.33
xx	25.28 – Young – p.79
xxi	25.28 – Young – p.74
xxii	25.28 – Young – p.77
xxiii	25.28 – Young – p.55
xxiv	25.27 – 2859 – p.30
xxv	25.27 – 2859 – p.28
xxvi	25.27 – 2859 – p.25-24
xxvii	25.27 – 2859 – p.27
xxviii	25.27 – 2859 – p.22
xxix	25.27 – 2859 – p.29
xxx	25.28 – Young – p.73
xxxi	25.27 – 2859 – p.20-19
xxxii	25.27 – 2859 – p.53
xxxiii	25.28 – Young – p.1
xxxiv	25.27 – 2859 – p.21
xxxv	25.27 – 2859 – p.16
xxxvi	25.27 – 2859 – p.13

Elaine ALLENBACH

20 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 86 – 19762	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	13 Mar 86
REPORTED MISSING BY	C.S.	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	20 Mar 86
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Lisa Marie Morrison, Lisa Marie Jarvis Nancy Marie Boyd, 'Boo'	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	7 Days
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	U/K

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	Missing in Seattle, Washington & Vancouver, BC	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	Seattle PD
DNA	Elaine's DNA was NOT located on the Pickton property.	**PICKTON CHARGED**	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	'Nicki' advised compl M/P not seen for week and concerned but would not contact police – compl advised to check with Vice during daytime.[iii]

INVESTIGATION	
20 Mar 86	Carolyn Santran reported Lisa Morrison as missing. Carolyn Santran may be an alias for R.B.[i ii iii]
21 Mar 86	Elaine reported as missing by POI4977 (using an alias) to VPD. Elaine is reported under the name Lisa Morrison States that the last person to her see was a cab driver "Dave".[iv v vi]
27 Mar 86	VPD attended Elaine's apartment – Elaine appeared to be in the process of moving. Manager is new, and did not know Elaine. Manger provided details on a female – "B" who attended apartment. Names of several associates and their contact numbers were located.[vii]
29 Mar 86	Vancouver Sun published an article about Lisa Morrison, which included a picture.[iv]
29 Mar 86	NCIC query conducted through Ottawa.[viii]
30 Mar 86	VPD message to SPD requesting residence check on W.K. – who reported Elaine missing. W.K. is believed to be POI4977.[ix]
01 Apr 86	VPD investigator assigned.[xi]
01 Apr 86	Elaine's neighbours, and previous building manager were canvassed, without results. POI4977 – contacted by telephone, described as evasive, provided leads, which were negative.[x]
03 Apr 86	Attended Elaine's apartment. Spoke with C.M., who started as manager of the complex 01 Mar 86, and had never met Elaine. Elaine's rent was in arrears, eviction process was beginning.[xi xii]
03 Apr 86	Elaine's apartment examined no signs of a struggle. Investigator's "gut feeling" that she had changed her mind about testifying and would resurface after the court date. VPD seized items for safekeeping; including, Washington State identification: Nancy Boyd, BC Drivers License, Lisa Morrison, papers, address book and jewelry. The apartment was photographed.[xi xii xiii]
03 Apr 86	C.M. – apartment manager, stated that R.B. attended on 23 Mar 86, stating she was the Elaine's aunt. She retrieved cassette tapes, photographs, and a poster from the suite. R.B. was interviewed, she is not an aunt, wanted photographs for newspaper article and posters. Stated she was a "go between" for POI4977.[xiv]
04 Apr 86	Note to Crown Attorney detailing steps taken to locate Elaine.[xv]
07 Apr 86	VPD 85-80581 – crown requested stay of proceedings. Accused remained in custody due to immigration issues.[x]
08 Apr 86	POI4977 interviewed by telephone. When informed that a warrant was not issued, he provided her real name. Elaine's family not aware of her profession, thought POI4977 was an engineer. Elaine's aliases were checked in Police records, CPIC and NCIC – negative.[x]

Elaine ALLENBACH

20 Years Old

08 Apr 86		Ed Allenbach and two daughters attend VPD; confirm photographs of Morrison and Boyd as Elaine. Photograph of a male found in the suite was POI4977. Description and background provided. Family was advised to report Elaine as missing in Seattle as well.[xvi]
08 Apr 86		POI4977 last saw Elaine on 13 Mar 86 when he put her on an express bus from Seattle to Vancouver. Bus company, Taxi's, Canada customs, all checked – negative. POI4977's mother received a call from Elaine, stating "Tell POI4977 I made it across the border OK" Telephone call occurred at 1624hrs. No further calls from Elaine's number. VPD believe Elaine crossed the border, but she was not seen.[xvii]
08 Apr 86		Elaine's sisters canvassed DTES; leads were investigated, negative, Missing Person poster, with photograph stolen by R.B. was widely circulated.[xviii]
09 Apr 86		Elaine reported as missing to Seattle Police Department. (SPD) Seattle incident # 86-168228.[xix]
	10 Apr 86	File reviewed. Elaine reported to SPD at the request of VPD in Canada.[xx]
	10 Apr 86	Contact Elaine's mother, She confirmed the information provided by VPD; that Elaine should be reported missing in both locations. Provided address for Elaine's boyfriend, and indicated that he was moving.[xx]
	11 Apr 86	Attended POI4977's apartment, spoke with D.C. manager – POI4977 had been evicted – to be out 12 Apr 86. Provided contacted and employment information for POI4977. D.C. believed Elaine had an apartment in Vancouver, and was only visiting POI4977. Other females have been seen coming and going.[xxi]
	11 Apr 86	VPD provide background in VPD investigation and next steps.[xxii] Background checks conducted on POI4977.[xxiii]
	14 Apr 86	SPD contact Elaine's mother, who describes family going to Vancouver, passing out posters.[xxiii]
	15 Apr 86	Elaine's mother provided POI's vehicle information. No records found on a records check. Further checks with apartment manager revealed a different vehicle.[xxiv]
	15 Apr 86	POI4977's parents and sister provide information. POI4977's mother confirmed telephone call from Elaine, thought it was 5:30 or 6:00pm. POI4977's sister is a "go between" for contact between Elaine and POI4977.[xxv]
	15 Apr 86	SPD called VPD. Investigation updates. – Greyhound driver. SPD recommend checking phone records to confirm call from Elaine.[xxvi]
	15 Apr 86	POI 4977 contacted SPD, interview arranged for 16 Apr 86. Elaine's mother called SPD to indicate that a Times reporter is running a story against the family wishes.[xxvii]
	16 Apr 86	POI4977 interviewed by SPD. POI4977 detailed his relationship with Elaine, how he directed R.B. to attend Elaine's apartment to look for her. Stated that R.B. also filed a police report. He went to Vancouver on 18 Mar 86 to look for Elaine.[xxviii] [xxix]
	16 Apr 86	POI4977's sister called SPD. She was at her parents' house and spoke with Elaine when she called.[xxx]
	17 Apr 86	VPD contacted SPD. Phone records confirm call on 13 Mar 86. Poster distribution.[xxx]
	17 Apr 86	POI4977 – polygraph test. Examiner noted some deception. POI4977 contacted Elaine's sister, Mary, following the examination.[xxxi] [xxxii]
	18 Apr 86	VPD contacted SPD – Greyhound driver – negative, taxi records to be checked, Polygraph discussed.[xxxii]
	20 Apr 86	Maureen Allenbach, Elaine's mother, was updated. Maureen provided details received during a psychic reading. SPD asked that Mary not provide POI4977 with any information.[xxxiii]
	23 Apr 86	POI4977 did not appear for polygraph test. Attempts to contact him were unsuccessful. Parole officer provided background.[xxxiii]
	24 Apr 86	VPD updated. Both investigations discussed.[xxxiv]

Elaine ALLENBACH

20 Years Old

	25 Apr 86	Maureen Allenbach informed POI4977 didn't appear for polygraph. POI4977's sister called, appeared to be looking for information.[xxxiv]
	29 Apr 86	Maureen Allenbach concerned that POI4977 called her daughter Mary and wanted to meet. Received copied of VPS's poster which were distributed.[xxxv]
	02 May 86	Maureen Allenbach stated that daughters had met with POI4977. Enquiries made about polygraph – had no reason to talk to police.[xxxv]
	02 Jun 86	POI4977 arrested by San Diego Police Department (SDPD) File sent to SPD.[xxxv] He had in his possession an undated letter from Mary Allenbach asking for his assistance. Mentioned "M" (referring to male who attempted to murder Elaine) Mary believes that POI4977 can locate him.[xxxv] [xxxvi] [xxxvii]
	02 Jun 86	Messages left for POI4977's parole officer and VPD. Maureen Allenbach informed about the incident in San Diego. Letter written by Mary right after Elaine disappeared.[xxxviii]
	03 Jun 86	POI4977's parole officer informed of San Diego file. He picked up the report, and will take appropriate action in Seattle. VPD updated on SDPD information.[xxxix]
	19 Jun 86	VPD called, no new information.[xxxix]
	20 Jun 86	Returned Maureen Allenbach's call. Discussion regarding medical centre records. Assistance sought from Prosecuting Attorney's office to obtain records.[xl]
	07 Oct 86	Diane Allenbach requested an update. Elaine's property picked up in Canada. Found white powder in small baggies, which were brought in for analysis.[xl]
	08 Oct 86	Prosecuting Attorney stated that we cannot get a subpoena for the medical records without a crime being committed.[xl]
	08 Oct 86	Baggies from Elaine's property tested by the lab, 2 baggies had cocaine, the large bag had bicarbonates. The items were destroyed.[xli]
	10 Oct 86	Medical centre considered releasing the records with signed family release.[xli]
	13 Oct 86	Medical centre provided information contained in records, but not copies of documents. Contacted area labs to ascertain if they had any blood samples belonging to Elaine.[xli]
	14 Oct 86	Diane Allenbach updated on suspected drug analysis, and medical centre information.[xli]
	16 Oct 86	VPD called, update on investigation, male that dated Elaine the night she arrived was interviewed. Requested that the family be updated.[xlii]
	16 Oct 86	Diane Allenbach informed of VPD's interview.[xlii]
	28 Oct 86	Diane Allenbach called on 27 Oct 86 to say that Elaine had been spotted in Vancouver. Message left.[xlii]
	30 Oct 86	Diane Allenbach provided information that a taxi driver spotted Elaine driving a limo in Vancouver. VPD investigating. POI4977 is planning to go to Vancouver.[xlii]
	30 Sep 87	VPD called – nothing new in the investigation.[xlii]
	09 Dec 91	Ed Allenbach provided SPD with a dental records release document. Records obtained from University of Washington Dental Clinic.[xliii] [xliv]
10 Apr 86	Letter from Diane Allenbach, includes notes and information that the family has gathered in their search for Elaine.[xiv] Letter, attachments with VPD notation and follow-up on phone numbers.[xlvi] Family notes related to D.M. and POI4977. Includes a list of reasons why Elaine didn't run away.	
11 Apr 86	CPIC updated – distinguishing features added – complainant changed to Ed Allenbach – father.[xlvii]	
14 Apr 86	Maureen Allenbach called, note left for OIC. Feel that E.M.'s friends are responsible disappearance. There were a large number at the preliminary hearing. POI4977 coming to Vancouver.[xlviii]	
15 Apr 86	RCMP – Federal Policing Branch informed that VPD will be travelling to USA to interview Greyhound bus driver.[xlix]	

Elaine ALLENBACH

20 Years Old

16 Apr 86	Maureen Allenbach – letter to hospitals. (Mentioned in letter to "P" on 22 Apr 86, copies to hospitals in Calgary and Toronto.[i]
17 Apr 86	PIO4977 took a polygraph with SPD. Indicated deception when asked about putting her on the bus. New examination, different operator arranged for 23 Apr 86. Green River Task Force is aware of situation.[ii]
18 Apr 86	Taxi detail – determine which cab company picked Elaine up at the depot, obtain trip sheet and information for an interview.[iii] Driver's daily log obtained for 13 Mar 86.[iiii]
18 Apr 86	Letter from Mary Allenbach detailing information that she had received from a Psychic reading indicating that Elaine was being held in a suburb of Toronto.[iiv]
22 Apr 86	VPD Missing Person Poster distributed.[iv] [xviii]
22 Apr 86	Mary Allenbach letter to "P" – who provided Physic reading.[vi] Mary Allenbach letter to "M" at POWER.[vii]
22 Apr 86	D.M. interviewed, an emotionally involved customer, who wrote her letters. He noted her apartment, and furnishings. Last saw Elaine on 02 Mar 86. She was looking for someone with a truck to move her. Note: an article of furniture appears to have been moved between D.M.'s last visit to apartment and when police investigated.[viii] [ix] Letter from D.M. Providing background information.[x]
22 Apr 86	STW11677 interviewed, she saw Elaine with a regular customer of STW32731 on 13 Mar 86. STW32731 was located; she stated that Elaine had dinner with her regular customer "W", and that she had spoken with Elaine, prior to the dinner, "W" later to STW32731 that Elaine was not feeling well. STW32731 will locate "W" for an interview.[viii]
23 Apr 86	US Customs – no record of Elaine moving furniture across border. Dentist – Dr. V. identified in papers obtained from residence. Records obtained, forwarded to coroner. (records not suitable for CPIC – returned to dentist.[xi]) Papers in residence indicate Elaine was planning a trip, numbers contacted, negative. Missing furniture may have been sold.[xii]
23 Apr 86	Supplementary Report – provided background on the attempted murder of Elaine in 1985, (VPD 85-80581) Elaine testified at the preliminary hearing which enabled the matter to be committed for trial, which was scheduled for April 86. Elaine had an appointment with the Crown Attorney on March 14, 1986. (The next 10 pages of the report dictate the investigation to date, which are detailed above.)[xiii]
24 Apr 86	R.B. re-interviewed. Provided cassette tapes and photographs to Elaine's sisters. She is preparing written statement for VD, cautioned for Public Mischief. Angry at POI4977. POI4977 did not appear for second polygraph. Will meet with SPD officers in two weeks to discuss investigation. – allowing time for feedback from posters.[xiv]
24 Apr 86	File Summarized.[xv]
29 Apr8 6	Message to Calgary and Edmonton – Missing Person may have gone to Alberta. Edmonton – negative 30 Mar 86.[xvi]
02 May 86	"W" identified as W.G. – interviewed by VPD, "pretty sure" last time saw Elaine was when she got back into town and was worried about testifying.[xi]
02 May 86	SPD informed VPD about medical clinic in Seattle – Elaine attended on 12 Mar 86, for a vaginal infection, referred to a S.T.D. clinic on 16 Mar 86, appointment not kept.[xi]
02 May 86	STW11679, provided dental information – negative. E.B., a friend and taxi driver thought he had seen her driving a limo. Companies checked – negative. File summarized – missing person posters, newspaper articles, RCMP Gazette – negative.[xi]
09 Jun 86	Mary Allenbach sends a letter to VPD in preparation for 14 Jun 86 arrival. VPD will need to prearrange authorization for property collection.[xvii]
14 Jun 86	Diane and Mary Allenbach collected Elaine's property from VPD, dry cleaner and her apartment.[xviii]
27 Jun 86	Toronto Police Force message, checks for Elaine negative at this point.[xix]
15 Oct 86	W.G. interviewed.[xx]
26 Nov 86	RCMP Gazette article provided to VPD.[xxi] Copy provided to Elaine's mother.[xxii]

Elaine ALLENBACH

20 Years Old

xx Oct 87	CPIC request from Barrie P.F. investigating found human remains, requesting Elaine's fingerprints and dental for comparison.[lxxiii] 22 Oct 87 – VPD response to Barrie PF.[lxxiv]
19 Jan 88	VPD Missing Person Section Annual Report – Elaine is listed as outstanding – possible homicide.[lxxv]
05 May 88	Supplementary Report – Physical descriptors updated. Photograph available.[lxxvi]
19 May 88	File Notation – please add to NCIC.[lxxvii]
26 Apr 89	Allenbach letter to Vancouver Courier, requesting news article.[lxxviii]
31 Jan 90	In response to a letter from the Allenbach family, (post marked 26 Jan 90) VPD sends a letter informing them that there is no new information in the investigation.[lxxix]
20 Sep 91	Elaine compared to unidentified remains in Kansas – negative.[lxxx]
19 Sep 91	Notation on file – SPD called, closing their file. 24 Sept 96 notation – file received, then on 04 Dec 91 notation stating that SPD is not closing their file, request copy of VPD follow-up.[lxxxi]
11 Feb 92	Elaine's CPIC – Dental Characteristics Input chart was completed.[lxxxii]
12 Feb 92	Elaine's CPIC entry contains dental information.[lxxxiii]
30 Aug 93	SPD called on behalf of family, wanting to know if Elaine was still on the system.[lxxxiv]
30 May 96	ViCLAS completed.[lxxxiv]
13 Oct 98	Missing Person Poster Distribution – Needle Exchange DEAS. Full distribution 23 Oct 98.[lxxxv]
26 Oct 99	CPIC Off-line query requested.[lxxxvi]
02 Dec 99	Suspects from a 1987 homicide investigation added to Elaine's investigation for further follow-up.[lxxxvii] [lxxxviii]
28 Dec 99	J.B. Provided information that K.H. – deceased in Calgary resembles Elaine.[lxxxix]
04 Jan 00	PIRS checked – Canada wide. Elaine's alias name – Lisa Morrison has appeared in Alberta. Follow-up required.[xc]
11 Jan 00	Elaine's dental charts compared to those of VPD 89-29277. Negative results, but recommended comparison of actual x-rays.[xci]
11 Jan 00	Calgary victim K.H. may be a match to Elaine. Correspondence exchanged – negative.[xcii]
20 Jan 00	A Drivers License found in Elaine's apartment in the name of Lisa Marie Morrison, had a DL number that belongs to L.M.J. VPD confirmed that Elaine resided at the same address as L.M.J. with a J.J. CPIC checks completed.[xciii]
21 Jan 00	Ministry of Health – does not have any record of Elaine Allenbach.[xciv]
27 Jan 00	VPD message to RCMP – K Div. – investigated a motor vehicle collision involving a Lisa Morrison.[xcv]
08 Feb 00	RCMP – Sylvan Lake, Alberta – Lisa Marie Morrison that they investigated is not Elaine.[xcvi]
04 Feb 00	RCMP – Stony Plain, Alberta – Lisa Marie Morrison that they investigated is not Elaine. Request officer attend to confirm.[xcvii]
08 Feb 00	PIRS checks for Elaine's alias – Nancy Boyd returned several entries – negative.[xcviii]
11 Feb 00	Telephone Records checked for L.M.J.[xcix]
11 Feb 00	BC Vital Statistics queried. The query is to determine whether Elaine, using the alias of L.M.J., married J.J.[c]
17 Feb 00	K.J. and L.M.J. queried on CPIC, driver's license files.[ci]
18 Feb 00	L.M.J. interviewed by telephone. Provided background, does not know how her driver's license ended up in Elaine's possession.[cii] [ciii]

Elaine ALLENBACH

20 Years Old

20 Feb 00	RCMP – Williams Lake provided information that K.A. had attended the detachment on 17 Feb 00, when he recognized Elaine on the Missing Person poster. K.A. and two family members state that Elaine, aka Midnight Wolf, or Midnight, looked older than the photograph, but was in the DTES – summer of 98.[civ]
22 Feb 00	Jean Allenbach emails VPD. Coming to Vancouver, would like to meet. Further emails were sent to arrange a meeting.[cv]
10 Mar 00	Dental records – in file. CPIC Dental Characteristics Input Data chart completed 11 Feb 92.[cvi]
03 Dec 01	Jean Allenbach email to VPD wanting an update on Elaine's investigation.[cvii]
07 Dec 01	File review VPD 86-19762 / Seattle 86-168282. Chronology of investigation. Note to contact family members, who have become very frustrated because they have not been contacted in 10 years.[cviii]
10 Dec 01	Jean Allenbach contacted. She provided contact numbers. Dianne Castanes-Allenbach is very concerned about POI4977 as he became a free man as a result of Elaine's disappearance. Evenhanded contact numbers provided. Family will call when they are in Vancouver to set up an interview.[cix]
10 Dec 01	E.A. – VPD Victim Services informed of family contact information to ensure family is aware of next family meeting.[cix]
08 Jan 02	Dianne Castanes-Allenbach obtained an Evenhanded investigators email address from Wayne Leng's website. She has forwarded several emails to Evenhanded, which included information, and a DNA offer.[cx]
17 Jan 02	Allenbach family provided medical centre information. Dr. M. queried the centre's records, their lab(s), and several labs in the area, none of which had retained Elaine's pap smear slides.[cxi]
21 Jan 02	Evenhanded obtained DNA from the Allenbach family. Elaine's sister, Diane Castanes-Allenbach left a booklet of her information, which included a list of concerns and questions. All issues addressed with Elaine's other sisters, Mary Meza and Jean Allenbach. The booklet was retained and added to the master file.[cxii] [cxiii]
22 Jan 02	Evenhanded met with T.M – Washington State – Attorney General's Office –Violent Crimes Analyst. POI4977queried on their database. Investigators left a message at and drove by POI4977's mother's residence, noting the vehicles in the driveway. Criminal Records / NCIC queried.[cxiv] [cxv]
Not dated.	File review – Officers assigned to complete L.M.J. investigation with an interview of L.M.J. and other L.M.J. related items.[cxvi]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
08 Apr 86	Ed Allenbach and two daughters attend VPD; confirm photographs of Morrison and Boyd as Elaine. Photograph of a male found in the suite was POI4977. Description and background provided. Family was advised to report Elaine as missing in Seattle as well.[xvi]
09 Apr 86	Elaine reported as missing to Seattle Police Department. (SPD) Seattle incident # 86-168228.[xix] Note: From this point forward only VPD contact with family is referenced.
10 Apr 86	Letter from Diane Allenbach, includes notes and information that the family has gathered in their search for Elaine.[xiv] Letter, attachments with VPD notation and follow-up on phone numbers. Family notes related to D.M. and POI4977. Includes a list of reasons why Elaine didn't run away.[xivi]
14 Apr 86	Maureen Allenbach called, note left for OIC. Feel that "M's" friends are responsible disappearance. There were a large number at the preliminary hearing. POI4977 coming to Vancouver.[xiviii]
18 Apr 86	Letter from Mary Allenbach detailing information that she had received from a Psychic reading indicating that Elaine was being held in a suburb of Toronto.[liv]
09 Jun 86	Mary Allenbach sends a letter to VPD in preparation for 14 Jun 86 arrival. VPD will need to prearrange authorization for property collection.[lxvii]
14 Jun 86	Diane and Mary Allenbach collected Elaine's property from VPD, dry cleaner and her apartment.[lxviii]
26 Nov 86	RCMP Gazette article provided to VPD.[lxxi] Copy provided to Elaine's mother.[lxxii]

Elaine ALLENBACH

20 Years Old

31 Jan 90	In response to a letter from the Allenbach family, (post marked 26 Jan 90) VPD sends a letter informing them that there is no new information in the investigation.[lxxix]
30 Aug 93	SPD called on behalf of family, wanting to know if Elaine was still on the system.[lxxxv]
22 Feb 00	Jean Allenbach emails VPD. Coming to Vancouver, would like to meet. Further emails were sent to arrange a meeting.[cv]
03 Dec 01	Jean Allenbach email to VPD wanting an update on Elaine's investigation.[cvii]
07 Dec 01	File review VPD 86-19762 / Seattle 86-168282. Chronology of investigation. Note to contact family members, who have become very frustrated because they have not been contacted in 10 years.[cviii]
10 Dec 01	Jean Allenbach contacted. She provided contact numbers. Dianne Castanes-Allenbach is very concerned about POI4977 as he became a free man as a result of Elaine's disappearance. Evenhanded contact numbers provided. Family will call when they are in Vancouver to set up an interview.[cix]
10 Dec 01	E.A. – VPD Victim Services informed of family contact information to ensure family is aware of next family meeting.[cix]
08 Jan 02	Dianne Castanes-Allenbach obtained an Evenhanded investigators email address from Wayne Leng's website. She has forwarded several emails to Evenhanded, which included information, and a DNA offer.[cx]
17 Jan 02	Allenbach family provided medical centre information. Dr. M. queried the centre's records, their lab(s), and several labs in the area, none of which had retained Elaine's pap smear slides.[cxi]
21 Jan 02	Evenhanded obtained DNA from the Allenbach family. Elaine's sister, Diane Castanes-Allenbach left a booklet of her information, which included a list of concerns and questions. All issues addressed with Elaine's other sisters, Mary Meza and Jean Allenbach. The booklet was retained and added to the master file.[cxii] [cxiii]

TIPS	
28 Dec 99	J.B. Provided information that K.H. – deceased in Calgary resembles Elaine.[lxxxix]

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
17 Apr 86	PIO4977 took a polygraph with SPD. Indicated deception when asked about putting her on the bus. New examination, different operator arranged for 23 Apr 86. Green River Task Force is aware of situation.[xviii] (NOT ELIMINATED.)

EVANS ASSESSMENT

Elaine ALLENBACH

20 Years Old

1. **Evidence that VPD and Seattle Police communicated well with each other.**
2. **VPD remained in contact with the family in the first few months of the investigation, however, it was not maintained and no updates were provided until letters were sent to the VPD by the family requesting information. Even then there was still no consistent contact maintained.**
3. **Quite a bit of investigation done in the first few months by both VPD and Seattle PD, likely because she was an important witness in an Attempt Murder trial.**
4. **POI4977 should be followed up until eliminated. Second polygraph was not pursued.**
5. **R.B. should have been interviewed by police not just family members.**
6. **LMJ was not thoroughly investigated. Telephone interview was conducted instead of in person.**
7. **Attempt Murder Suspect, associates, friends – not followed up.**

Elaine ALLENBACH

20 Years Old

i	25.27 – 2819 – p.63
ii	25.27 – 2819 – p.80
iii	25.27 – 2819 – p.90
iv	25.27 – 2819 – p.30
v	25.27 – 2819 – p.87
vi	25.17 – 3726 – p.192
vii	25.27 – 2819 – p.83-85
viii	25.17 – 3726 – p.205
ix	25.17 – 3726 – p.192-3
x	25.27 – 2819 – p.32
xi	25.27 – 2819 – p.30-31
xii	25.17 – 3726 – p.47
xiii	25.17 – 3726 – p.120
xiv	25.27 – 2819 – p.31
xv	25.17 – 3726 – p.48
xvi	25.27 – 2819 – p.32-33
xvii	25.27 – 2819 – p.34
xviii	25.27 – 2819 – p.35
xix	25.27 – 2819 – p.73
xx	25.27 – 2819 – p.56
xxi	25.27 – 2819 – p.57
xxii	25.27 – 2819 – p.58
xxiii	25.27 – 2819 – p.59
xxiv	25.27 – 2819 – p.59-60
xxv	25.27 – 2819 – p.60-61
xxvi	25.27 – 2819 – p.61
xxvii	25.27 – 2819 – p.61-62
xxviii	25.27 – 2819 – p.42-54
xxix	25.27 – 2819 – p.62-64
xxx	25.27 – 2819 – p.64
xxxi	25.27 – 2819 – p.41
xxxii	25.27 – 2819 – p.65
xxxiii	25.27 – 2819 – p.66
xxxiv	25.27 – 2819 – p.67
xxxv	25.27 – 2819 – p.68
xxxvi	25.27 – 2819 – p.26-27
xxxvii	25.17 – 3726 – p.105
xxxviii	25.27 – 2819 – p.68-69
xxxix	25.27 – 2819 – p.69
xl	25.27 – 2819 – p.70
xli	25.27 – 2819 – p.71
xlii	25.27 – 2819 – p.72
xliii	25.17 – 3726 – p.349
xliv	25.17 – 3726 – p.325-352
xlv	25.27 – 2819 – p.78
xlvi	25.17 – 3726 – p.260-272
xlvii	25.17 – 3726 – p.52
xlviii	25.17 – 3726 – p.259
xlix	25.17 – 3726 – p.186
i	25.17 – 3726 – p.377
ii	25.27 – 2819 – p.35
iii	25.17 – 3726 – p.46
iiii	25.17 – 3726 – p.123
iiv	25.27 – 2819 – p.77
iv	25.27 – 2819 – p.95
ivi	25.17 – 3726 – p.382
ivii	25.17 – 3726 – p.381
iviii	25.27 – 2819 – p.38
lix	25.27 – 2819 – p.86
lx	25.17 – 3726 – p.273-280
lxi	25.27 – 2819 – p.39
lxii	25.27 – 2819 – p.36-37
lxiii	25.27 – 2819 – p.29
lxiv	25.27 – 2819 – p.37
lxv	25.27 – 2819 – p.37-38
lxvi	25.17 – 3726 – p.196-8
lxvii	25.22 – VPD Phase 3 – Box 31 – R S 02 – p.126

lxviii	25.27 – 2819 – p.28
lxix	25.17 – 3726 – p.184
lxx	25.27 – 2819 – p.81
lxxi	25.17 – 3726 – p.238
lxxii	25.27 – 2819 – p.105
lxxiii	25.17 – 3726 – p.181
lxxiv	25.17 – 3726 – p.207
lxxv	25.18 – VPD Phase 2 – Box 01 – Missing Persons Annual Reports – p.27
lxxvi	25.27 – 2819 – p.88
lxxvii	25.17 – 3726 – p.214
lxxviii	25.17 – 3726 – p.396
lxxix	25.17 – 3726 – p.62-65
lxxx	25.17 – 3726 – p.66-67
lxxxi	25.17 – 3726 – p.170
lxxxii	25.17 – 3726 – p.330
lxxxiii	25.17 – 3726 – p.177
lxxxiv	25.17 – 3726 – p.213
lxxxv	25.17 – 3726 – p.238
lxxxvi	25.17 – 3726 – p.171
lxxxvii	25.27 – 2819 – p.24-25
lxxxviii	25.17 – 3726 – p.225-229
lxxxix	25.17 – 3726 – p.293-6
xc	25.17 – 3726 – p.291
xci	25.27 – 2819 – p.22
xcii	25.17 – 3726 – p.282-290
xciii	25.17 – 3726 – p.302-318
xciv	25.17 – 3726 – p.323
xcv	25.17 – 3726 – p.178
xcvi	25.17 – 3726 – p.292
xcvii	25.17 – 3726 – p.297
xcviii	25.17 – 3726 – p.320
xcix	25.17 – 3726 – p.301
c	25.27 – 2819 – p.20
ci	25.17 – 3726 – p.162-169
cii	25.17 – 3726 – p.313-316
ciii	25.17 – 3726 – p.358-359
civ	25.27 – 2819 – p.18-19
cv	25.17 – 3726 – p.230-234
cvi	25.27 – 2819 – p.16-17
cvii	25.27 – 2819 – p.15
cviii	25.27 – 2819 – p.12-14
cix	25.27 – 2819 – p.10
cx	25.27 – 2819 – p.11
cxi	25.27 – 2819 – p.9
cxii	25.27 – 2819 – p.7-8
cxiii	25.17 – 3726 – p.368-407
cxiv	25.27 – 2819 – p.5
cxv	25.27 – 2819 – p.96-104
cxvi	25.17 – 3726 – p.361-2

Kerri KOSKI

39 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 98 – 22017	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	07 Jan 98
REPORTED MISSING BY	Valerie Hughes (Sister)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	29 Jan 98
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	N/A	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	22 Days
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Chelsea Hotel, Vancouver

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Kerri's DNA was located on the Pickton property.	**PICKTON CHARGED:**	YES STAYED

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	M/P last seen leaving A/M hotel (her residence) by desk clerk. PC 1028 Dickson is familiar with her + advised reportee to call in. M/P is malnourished and underweight. DID NOT P/UP WELFARE CK.[i]

INVESTIGATION	
30 Jan 98	Valerie Hughes called VPD informing them that she has found a notebook in Kerri's room.[ii]
03 Feb 98	Valerie Hughes provided names and contact numbers found in Kerri's personal phone book. In a separate email, she provided a list of hospitals that she checked at VPD's request.[iii] [ii]
03 Feb 98	CPIC / CNI and coroners liaison checked – negative results.[ii]
10 Feb 98	Attempt to contact Valerie Hughes, no answer. Cst. Dickson is aware of missing person. Need photograph.[ii]
18 Feb 98	Valerie Hughes called, spoke with Hughes' niece, who didn't know whereabouts of photograph.[ii]
20 Feb 98	Welfare checked. She is not receiving social assistance, but showing (illegible) for meals.[ii]
30 Mar 98	Valerie Hughes contacted – file notation – no new information.[ii]
08 Apr 98	Valarie Hughes called VPD. Was informed that the photographs had not been received. Valarie Hughes indicated Cst Dickson should have delivered them after she had dropped them off for pick-up. Valarie Hughes became very frustrated. The telephone was hung up.[iv]
14 Apr 98	Messages exchanged with G.L. Valarie Hughes contacted, she is very concerned. Kerri missed her daughter's and mother's birthdays.[v]
15 Apr 98	Police Records checked. Located Missing Person report – RCMP Coquitlam 97-49142. The file was closed on 29 Dec 97 when mother called indicating that Kerri had been found.[v] [vi]
15 Apr 98	P.L. manager of Kerri's residence. She moved in 01 Dec 98, and then went to Calgary with a male for ten days, returning mid December. Welfare problems. Mother paid January rent. Welfare contacted, confirmed that file was closed 30 Mar 98. Searching for dental information.[v]
16 Apr 98	Edith Stepaniuk has not seen her daughter since Christmas 1997. Her other daughter, Valerie is dealing with the Missing Person report. Medical and Dental doctor contact information provided.[vii]
20 Apr 98	Dr. L. – dentist office contacted. A Police records check revealed G.W.'s new address. Valarie Hughes was contacted – no new information.[viii]
21 Apr 98	G.W. contacted, Appointment made for 22 Apr 98.[viii]
21 Apr 98	PUHU. Introduced a confidential informant who provided information that "A" and another male had "fixed her good" referring to Kerri.[ix]
22 Apr 98	Interview G.W. – provided background on their fluctuating ten year relationship. They have three children together. Explains living arrangements, discusses her supplier, J.A. and information that he had heard.[viii] [x]
30 Apr 98	"A" mentioned in 21 Apr 98 interview identified as J.A. J.A. has an associate C.G. Two other associates are "A" and "J". Police records were checked for further information on J.A. and C.G.[viii]

Kerri KOSKI

39 Years Old

12 May 98	Missing Person poster distribution.[viii]
29 May 98	Kerri added to NCIC – American equivalent of CPIC.[xi]
07 Jul 98	MHR records reveal Kerri's dental information.[viii]
08 Jul 98	Dr. L. – Letter requesting dental charts. 09 Sep 98 – Charts available.[xii] [viii]
26 Aug 98	Appointment arranged for G.W. to attend for interview on 01 Sep 98. G.W. did not attend.[viii]
01 Sep 98	Welfare checked, Canada wide queries – negative. File flagged to contact VPD.[viii]
17 Sep 98	ViCLAS submitted. [i] Kerri's dental chart to be couriered to Dr. S. for charting.[xiii]
24 Sep 98	C.G. not reporting to probation officer, warrant to be obtained.[xiii]
13 Oct 98	Missing Person poster distributed to Needle Exchange and DEAS. Full Distribution 23 Oct 98.[xiv]
16 Oct 98	R.A. Interviewed. R.A. knows Kerri. During the summer of 1998, R.A. saw Kerri at a hotel. She indicated that she was going to Alberta, Calgary or Edmonton to stay with friends to get clear and strong. Was waiting for a male trucker that she knew in the parking lot. Has not seen her since.[xiii]
09 Nov 98	CPIC query. J.A. and C.G wanted on warrants. CPIC SIP entry added – wanted for questioning.[xiii] [xv]
11 Dec 98	CPIC – SIP information – J.A. queried by BC Ministry of Health.[xvi]
15 Dec 98	RCMP – Mission Det. provided information that J.A. was in a rehabilitation centre. The centre was contacted and arrangements made for an interview on 22 Dec 98.[xiii]
22 Dec 98	J.A. interviewed. Initially denied knowing Kerri, or G.W. Then stated that G.W. owed him money and that Kerri was a nice girl. J.A. lives in the same hotel, almost across the hall. Denied selling drugs to Kerri or G.W. Indicated that he did everything for C.G.[xvii]
23 Dec 98	Prepare View Questionnaire's for J.A. G. W. and C.G.[xiii]
04 Jan 99	Welfare provided new address for C.G.[xviii]
08 Jan 99	Dr. S. completed the CPIC Dental Characteristics Input Data chart.[xix] Charts provided 06 Jan 99.[xviii]
12 Jan 99	Kerri's dental charts added to CPIC.[xx]
02 Feb 99	Investigating POI2372. Contact RCMP – Richmond Det. for background on POI2372. POI2372 is connected to their A.C. homicide investigation. Received contact details for "V". – out of service.[xviii]
18 Feb 99	Voicemail from Probation regarding C.G.[xviii]
24 Feb 99	Valerie Hughes contacted for permission to use photograph in Vancouver Sun article. Provided information on Memorial service.[xviii]
03 Mar 99	S.M. contacted VPD after reading Sun article. Kerri was seen at a restaurant on Broadway on 02 Mar 99 at noon. S.M. provided a description.[xviii]
09 Mar 99	Attended restaurant mentioned by S.M. No recollection of Kerri. Missing Person Poster left with the business.[xviii]
22 Mar 99	Adult probation contacted for information on C.G.[xxi]
19 Apr 99	Welfare queried for details on three associates. G.W., C.G., and H.R. , whose file was closed May 98. New application received Feb 99, but not completed.[xxii]
23 Apr 99	VPD internal request for Street Names of all Missing Women.[xxiii]
28 Apr 99	Department of Vital Statistics queried for any death or marriage certificate related to Kerri.[xxiii]
24 Jun 99	Holly Stepaniuk, Kerri's sister provided contact information for G.W. and his father J.W. She also indicated that "R" was close to Kerri, and that Kerri liked Weaver Lake.[xxiv]
03 Aug 99	Message from L.C. – ex-babysitter of Kerri children.[xxv]

Kerri KOSKI

39 Years Old

24 Aug 99	D.B. is a physic who did a reading for Kerri's sisters on 18 Aug 99. At their request D.B. provided the information from the reading to VPD. During the interview, D.B. provided information on several MW.[xxvi]
26 Oct 99	CPIC Offline query requested. Results returned 03 Nov 99.[xxvii]
26 Nov 99	B.H. provided information that he had seen Kerri regularly in the spring of 1998 near Robson Street.[xxviii]
21 Jan 00	BC Ministry of Health Records reveal Kerri's last hospital visit was in 1994. Canada wide query being conducted by the coroner.[xxix]
05 Jul 00	B.D. who used to date Kerri – saw her in December 1999. Assigned for investigation.[xxx]
10 Jan 02	Project Evenhanded file entry noting Kerri's name and occurrence number.[xxxi]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
30 Jan 98	Valerie Hughes called VPD informing them that she has found a notebook in Kerri's room.[ii]
03 Feb 98	Valerie Hughes provided names and contact numbers found in Kerri's personal phone book. In a separate email, she provided a list of hospitals that she checked at VPD's request.[iii] [ii]
10 Feb 98	Attempt to contact Valerie Hughes, no answer. Cst. Dickson is aware of missing person. Need photograph.[ii]
18 Feb 98	Valerie Hughes called, spoke with Hughes' niece, who didn't know whereabouts of photograph.[ii]
10 Mar 98	Letter to Douglas College providing sufficient information about the investigation to assist Valarie Hughes with a withdrawal appeal.[xxxii]
30 Mar 98	Valerie Hughes contacted – file notation – no new information.[ii]
08 Apr 98	Valarie Hughes called VPD. Was informed that the photographs had not been received. Valarie Hughes indicated Cst Dickson should have delivered them after she had dropped them off for pick-up. Valarie Hughes became very frustrated. The telephone was hung up.[iv]
14 Apr 98	Valarie Hughes contacted, very concerned. Kerri missed her daughter's and mother's birthdays.[v]
15 Apr 98	Message left for Edith Stepaniuk. Call returned 16 Apr 98.[v]
16 Apr 98	Edith Stepaniuk has not seen her daughter since Christmas 1997. Her other daughter, Valerie is dealing with the Missing Person report. Medical and Dental doctor contact information provided.[vii]
20 Apr 98	Valarie Hughes was contacted – no new information.[viii]
24 Feb 99	Valerie Hughes contacted for permission to use photograph in Vancouver Sun article. Provided information on Memorial service.[xviii]
24 Jun 99	Holly Stepaniuk, Kerri's sister provided contact information for G.W. and his father J.W. She also indicated that "R" was close to Kerri, and that Kerri liked Weaver Lake.[xxiv]

TIPS	
21 Apr 98	PUHU. Introduced a confidential informant who provided information that "A" and another male had "fixed her good" referring to Kerri.[ix]
16 Oct 98	R.A. Interviewed. R.A. knows Kerri. During the summer of 1998, R.A. saw Kerri at a hotel. She indicated that she was going to Alberta, Calgary or Edmonton to stay with friends to get clear and strong. Was waiting for a male trucker that she knew in the parking lot. Has not seen her since.[xiii]
03 Mar 99	S.M. contacted VPD after reading Sun article. Kerri was seen at a restaurant on Broadway on 02 Mar 99 at noon. S.M. provided a description.[xviii]
26 Nov 99	B.H. provided information that he had seen Kerri regularly in the spring of 1998 near Robson Street.[xxviii]

Kerri KOSKI

39 Years Old

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
22 Dec 98	J.A. interviewed. Initially denied knowing Kerri, or G.W. Then stated that G.W. owed him money and that Kerri was a nice girl. J.A. lives in the same hotel, almost across the hall. Denied selling drugs to Kerri or G.W. Indicated that he did everything for C.G.[xxxiii]

EVANS ASSESSMENT
1. No indication they attended last known address (Chelsea Hotel) – canvass, search room with family.
2. No indication that POI's and persons identified were interviewed and eliminated.
3. Frustration with VPD over the issue of Kerri's photograph.
4. Further work needed to be done on follow ups and complete tips.
5. Large gap in the investigation from 05 Jul 00 to 10 Jan02.

Kerri KOSKI

39 Years Old

i	25.17 – 3766 – p.23
ii	25.17 – 3766 – p.45
iii	25.17 – 3766 – p.39-40
iv	25.17 – 3766 – p.44-45
v	25.17 – 3766 – p.38
vi	25.17 – 3766 – p.84
vii	25.17 – 3766 – p.38,36
viii	25.17 – 3766 – p.36
ix	25.17 – 3766 – p.36-37
x	25.17 – 3766 – p.46-47
xi	25.17 – 3766 – p.63
xii	25.17 – 3766 – p.25-30
xiii	25.17 – 3766 – p.35
xiv	25.17 – 3766 – p.24
xv	25.17 – 3766 – p.96
xvi	25.17 – 3766 – p.96-97
xvii	25.17 – 3766 – p.49-52
xviii	25.17 – 3766 – p.34
xix	25.17 – 3766 – p.31
xx	25.17 – 3766 – p.66
xxi	25.17 – 3766 – p.33
xxii	25.18 – Box 10 – Field 3 (3 of 3) – p.142
xxiii	25.17 – 3766 – p.32
xxiv	25.17 – 3766 – p.53
xxv	25.73 – Alex Clark Notes – p.26
xxvi	25.17 – 3766 – p.5-11
xxvii	25.17 – 3766 – p.12-14
xxviii	25.17 – 3766 – p.2
xxix	25.17 – 3766 – p.55-56
xxx	25.17 – 3766 – p.3
xxxi	25.27 – 2852 – p.2
xxxii	25.17 – 3766 – p.41-43
xxxiii	25.17 – 3766 – p.49-52

Ingrid SOET
31 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 89 – 106720	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	28 Aug 89
REPORTED MISSING BY	Mary Soet (Mother)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	21 Dec 90
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	N/A	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	4 Months
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Burnaby, B.C.

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	Last Seen – Burnaby – Resides in Vancouver	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Ingrid's DNA was NOT located on the Pickton property.	**CHARGES LAID**	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	Missing person is skitzo – She was living at Astoria Hotel – was asked to leave & went to her mother's. Was there for one day (Burnaby) and left. Boyfriend saw her the following day & has never seen her since.[i]

INVESTIGATION		
02 Apr 90		Mrs. Soet contacted North Vancouver PD regarding an unidentified human remains investigation. She informed them that her daughter Ingrid was missing. (Note: See 06 Dec 90 notation.)[ii]
06 Dec 90		Letter from RCMP to VPD explaining the frustration that Mary Soet was experiencing in her attempt to file a missing person's report. (Includes VPD response and action taken – recorded below.)[iii]
	10 Jan 91	VPD internal correspondence responding to RCMP letter. Ingrid was reported missing 05Sep89 – VPD 89-106720. She was seen by VPD officers, and picked up her Welfare cheque, so the missing person investigation was closed. Mrs. Soet was informed of file closure. After not hearing from Ingrid, Mrs. Soet contacted VPD to reopen the investigation. (Date or Dates not listed) She was informed that the case cannot be reopened and that she must file a new report and until she did so, there was nothing VPD could do for her. On 21 Dec 91, Mrs. & Mr. Soet filed a missing person report with VPD. Gravely concerned for her well-being. Bulletins were distributed, and welfare confirmed she had not picked up any cheques.[iv]
	16 Jan 91	VPD letter to RCMP stating that an occurrence has been filed. VPD will maintain file, even though MP was missing from Burnaby BC.[v]
03 Jan 91		VPD speak with family. Background provided, two children, one adopted in L.A. one in Burnaby. Ingrid does not know where son is living. Dr. M. is the family dentist, family will obtain charts and forward.[vi]
10 Jan 91		Ingrid's file – inactive pending forthcoming information.[vii]
28 Jan 91		Dental Charts and X-ray's received from Dr. M.[viii]
06 Feb 91		Ingrid's dental information added to CPIC.[ix] [x]
08 Feb 91		Dental X-Rays returned to Dr. M. for safekeeping. Dental chart retained.[xi]
18 Feb 91		Ingrid's mother called regarding conversation overhead by S.S. at hotel.[xii]
20 Feb 01		VPD – File Review. Welfare files checked. Ingrid's file was closed in Sep 89 (Burnaby).[xiii] Police Records / CPIC queries conducted. Ingrid has an outstanding committal warrant.[xiv]
20 Feb 91		S.S. overheard a bartender state that he killed Ingrid. Lou Soet took a photograph of S.S. with the bartender in the background. Bartender got angry when S.S. asked why he said he had killed Ingrid. VPD 91-044559 refers.[xv]
26 Feb 91		Lou Soet interviewed by VPD. He provided the photograph of the bartender, and provided some additional background on Ingrid. Last seen at family home Aug 89. Problems crossing border due to issues in L.A.[xvi]

Ingrid SOET

31 Years Old

04 Jan 94	Ingrid's mother called, she had read press release regarding Jane Doe. Ingrid's fingerprints were compared, negative.[xvii]
23 Oct 96	RCMP – Kamloops found skeletal remains (97-317) are a potential match for Ingrid. Records required for comparison.[xviii]
27 Jan 98	Dental record information returned to VPD, after comparison to RCMP Kamloops skeletal remains. (97-317) The comparison was negative.[xix]
28 Apr 99	Vital Statistics queried for any death or marriage certificate issued for Ingrid.[xx]
10 Jun 99	Missing Person poster created.[xxi]
08 Oct 99	G.B. – who knew Ingrid, saw her about 6 months ago.[xxii]
22 Oct 99	CPIC records queried.[xxiii]
26 Oct 99	CPIC Offline query conducted.[xxiv]
14 Jan 00	Called Dr. M. regarding x-rays, states he never got them back.[xvii]
21 Jan 00	Ministry of Health did not have any record for Ingrid.[xxv]
14 Jun 00	Message from Calgary P.F. on behalf of Idaho State Police requesting information regarding Ingrid, who was identified as a possible match on a CPIC offline search.[xxvi]
21 Jun 00	Information provided to Idaho State Police that Ingrid resembles the composite picture provided, and that she does have a child in the US.[xxvii]
26 Jun 00	S.R. – Idaho State Police – serial killer investigation. Accused said victim was from Canada, resembles Ingrid. Young child in Salt Lake City, victim was wearing a choker. Ingrid's father contacted, her son was adopted. Ingrid wore jewelry but didn't have an opinion regarding chokers.[xxviii]
06 Jul 00	S.R. – Idaho State Police – Reluctant to shoe Ingrid's photograph to accused. Accused appears to be enjoying the attention, wouldn't want him to say he killed Ingrid when he didn't. Left with S.R. for further investigation.[xxix]
31 Dec 01	Agreement with BC Cancer Agency to supply DNA for sole purpose of identification.[xxx]
22 Jan 02	Miriam Sullivan, Ingrid's sister called for an update. Message left for OIC with questions.[xxxi]
23 Jan 02	Miriam Sullivan contacted after several calls back and forth. Update provided. Discussed suspicions of father being responsible for Ingrid's disappearance.[xxxii]
24 Jan 02	J.W. Interviewed – aka B.M. Ex-boyfriend of Ingrid – from late 1988 – summer of 1989. Knew she was a street worker. Ingrid had a new boyfriend U.J. from Coquitlam Summer of 1989.[xxxiii]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
03 Jan 91	VPD speak with family. Background provided, two children, one adopted in L.A. one in Burnaby. Ingrid does not know where son is living. Dr. M is the family dentist, family will obtain charts and forward.[vi]
18 Feb 91	Ingrid's mother called regarding conversation overhead by S.S. at hotel.[xii]
26 Feb 91	Lou Soet interviewed by VPD. He provided the photograph of the bartender, and provided some additional background on Ingrid. Last seen at family home Aug 89. Problems crossing border due to issues in L.A.[xvi]
04 Jan 94	Ingrid's mother called, she had read press release regarding Jane Doe. Ingrid's fingerprints were compared, negative.[xvii]
22 Jan 02	Miriam Sullivan, Ingrid's sister called for an update. Message left for OIC with questions.[xxxi]
23 Jan 02	Miriam Sullivan contacted after several calls back and forth. Update provided. Discussed suspicions of father being responsible for Ingrid's disapearance.[xxxii]

Ingrid SOET
31 Years Old

TIPS	
20 Feb 91	S.S. overheard a bartender state that he killed Ingrid. Lou Soet took a photograph of S.S. with the bartender in the background. Bartender got angry when S.S. asked why he said he had killed Ingrid. VPD 91-044559 refers.[xv]
08 Oct 99	G.B. – who knew Ingrid, saw her about 6 months ago.[xxii]
23 Jan 02	Miriam Sullivan – Discussed suspicions of father being responsible for Ingrid's disappearance.[xxxii]

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT

1. **Very minimal family contact.**
2. **Ms. Cameron suggested that mother make a new missing person report instead of just taking a report when she spoke to her.**
3. **Idaho State Police tip should have been followed up until concluded.**
4. **No indication of investigation and interview of the bartender tip.**
5. **Ingrid's boyfriend was not interviewed until Jan 2002.**
6. **No indication of attempts to identify and interview family, friends, and associates.**

Ingrid SOET
31 Years Old

i	25.27 – 2821 – p.40
ii	50.75 – p.2
iii	25.27 – 2821 – p.37, 35-36, 34, 38
iv	25.17 – 3750 – p.20
v	25.17 – 3750 – p.19
vi	25.17 – 3794 – p.49
vii	25.17 – 3794 – p.44
viii	25.27 – 2821 – p.30
ix	25.27 – 2821 – p.54
x	25.17 – 3794 – p.34-39
xi	25.27 – 2821 – p.29
xii	25.17 – 3794 – p.70
xiii	25.27 – 2821 – p.47
xiv	25.27 – 2821 – p.50-57
xv	25.27 – 2821 – p.33
xvi	25.27 – 2821 – p.47-46
xvii	25.17 – 3794 – p.50
xviii	25.27 – 2821 – p.28
xix	25.27 – 2821 – p.23-27
xx	25.17 – 3794 – p.27
xxi	25.27 – 2821 – p.43
xxii	25.27 – 2821 – p.22
xxiii	25.17 – 3794 – p.101-103
xxiv	25.17 – 3794 – p.98
xxv	25.27 – 2821 – p.20
xxvi	25.27 – 2821 – p.32-31
xxvii	25.17 – 3750, p.61
xxviii	25.27 – 2821 – p.19-18
xxix	25.27 – 2821 – p.18
xxx	25.13b – VPD Phase 1 – Binder 6 – p.70
xxxi	25.27 – 2821 – p.14
xxxii	25.27 – 2821 – p.14-17
xxxiii	25.27 – 2821 – p.12

Olivia WILLIAM

22 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	RCMP # 97 – 976	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	xx Dec 96
REPORTED MISSING BY	B.L. (Social Worker)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	27 Mar 97
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Olivia Joseph	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	3.5 Months
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Vancouver, BC

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	Reported To RCMP – Investigation Transferred To VPD.	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Olivia's DNA was NOT located on the Pickton property.	**PICKTON CHARGED:**	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	William may be in Vanc where she had a baby on Nov 30/96. She is a drug user has Hep 'B', prostitutes, and even with this life style, she always called every 3 weeks to check on her children staying w/ her sister in (address vetted) – not heard from in several weeks and com concerned she may be in trouble.[i]

INVESTIGATION	
27 Mar 97	Olivia reported as missing to RCMP. Also known as Olivia Joseph. PIRS checked.[ii]
29 Mar 97	Olivia added to CPIC.[ii]
26 Apr 97	Olivia's mailing address in Vancouver checked – no mail pick-up in three months. VPD may open investigation.[iii]
24 May 97	Violet ZEHMKE received a message through Cora Patrick that VPD wanted a picture of Olivia for comparison to a discovered body.[iv]
26 May 97	Missing Person details and photograph mailed to VPD.[iv]
26 May 97	Norman William called wanting information on the death of his daughter. He heard VPD was trying to contact Cora Patrick with details.[v]
28 May 97	Violet ZEHMKE, Violet's sister called RCMP for an update. Violet will be away, please call Cora.[vi]
28 May 97	Check with VPD whether they have a file, if RCMP continues to investigate, need photo and dental records.[vii]
03 Jun 97	Chief E.P. contacted RCMP due to rumours that bodies had been found on Vancouver Island. Discussion that this investigation should go to VPD.[viii]
04 Jun 97	C.T. – Social Services spoke with Olivia on 19Dec96. She had just had the baby, needed money. Olivia's family service officer is M.G.[ix]
04 Jun 97	M.G. contacted, she had not seen Olivia since she had her child. Child is with social services, M.G. stated that Olivia's disappearance was noticed, believes reported to VPD.[x]
04 Jun 97	CPIC message to VPD to ascertain if they have a report, or can provide information.[xi]
04 Jun 97	Contact Chief E.P. Inform her that Olivia's missing person file will be sent to VPD for investigation. RCMP file to be concluded.[xii]
13 Jun 97	VPD acknowledged receipt of Olivia's photograph. Circulated in Vice department.[xiii]
16 Jun 97	RCMP – Smithers faxed Olivia's missing person file to VPD. RCMP has removed her from CPIC so that VPD can add details and continue as the lead agency for the investigation. RCMP file closed.[xiv]
04 Jul 97	VPD – Missing Person Report filed 97-163182. Added to CPIC by VPD.[xv]
08 Jul 97	Complainant will check to see if Olivia has contacted her sister Violet.[xvi]
11 Jul 97	Dental Records to be forwarded by Health Services. Charted by Dr. S. for CPIC on 24 Aug 97.[xvii]

Olivia WILLIAM

22 Years Old

14 Jul 97	Complainant has not spoken with Violet yet, will call when completed.[xvi]
19 Aug 97	Complainant updated. Dental not on CPIC yet. Will inform complainant if any match occurs.[xvi]
04 Sep 97	Dental information entered on CPIC.[xviii]
08 Sep 97	Call from Olivia's brother Christopher, will send photographs via RCMP.[xvi]
02 Jun 98	Contacted Complainant need photograph. Updated on investigation, Global TV doing a news story. Vice cannot locate photograph.[xvi]
17 Jun 98	File Reviewed. Police Records checked, no associates listed, no criminal activity or warrants.[xix]
03 Sep 98	S.R. – family friend called VPD concerned about investigation. Will send photograph to VPD. Update provided, Elaine's sister is looking after her children.[xix]
17 Sep 98	ViCLAS completed.[xix]
21 Sep 98	Call S.R. Left message, called again on 29 Sep 98 – not in band office today.[xix]
30 Sep 98	Herbert William will forward photograph.[xix]
30 Oct 98	Herbert William contacted VPD – fill forward photograph in 2 weeks.[xx]
03 Nov 98	Herbert William called, photograph being developed, will be forwarded soon.[xx]
Unknown	Missing Person Poster Distributed.[xxi]
02 Feb 99	PIRS checked – Canada Wide – negative. RMS checked – negative.[xxii]
03 Feb 99	Victor William – Olivia's brother provided RCMP with Olivia's purse, which had been sitting on a shelf in his house. The purse was mailed to the residence by Canada Post. All documents inside purse predate when Olivia went missing. (Purse dropped in mailbox.)[xxiii]
11 Feb 99	D.M. – Neighbourhood Safety Office – relatives of Olivia William, one of which stated she was buried. Information on note states more than one Olivia William.[xxii]
11 Feb 99	TIP – person saw Olivia on 06 Feb 99, said her name was "G" from Powell River.[xxiv]
16 Feb 99	Canada Post unable to determine where purse was mailed from. Anonymous tip received – was written on back of MP poster. Copy to file.[xxii]
24 Feb 99	Herbert William was called regarding the memorial service. – No answer.[xxii]
04 Mar 99	Olivia added to NCIC.[xxv]
17 Mar 99	Sheriff's office – Eureka California have located unidentified remains, Olivia may be a match. (Illegible) but appears check was negative.[xxvi]
22 Mar 99	Sheriff's office informed negative on ViCLAS query.[xxvii]
19 Apr 99	PIRS query indicates P.P.'s address.[xxvii] P.P. occurrence 96-173020 – reported by POI12917.[xxviii] POI-12917 and P.P. queried on CPIC and Police records.[xxix]
20 Apr 99	P.P.wanted in Burnaby. Added to CPIC – SIP for location.[xxx]
20 Apr 99	Herbert William called. Updated on investigation. Informed that VPD will be on TV tonight discussion MW cases.[xxvii]
22 Apr 99	Attend POI12917 residence-no answer. Business card left. POI12917 called later in the date and made an interview appointment.[xxvii]
26 Apr 99	POI12917 interviewed. Knows Olivia through his ex. Last time saw Olivia was July 96, when she accused him of assault (96-173020) POI12917's ex is now in Kamloops.[xxvii]
27 Apr 99	D.W. stated that his girlfriend brought Olivia home about 2 months ago. Said her name was Galene from northern BC. Had a scar on her back.[xxvii]
28 Apr 99	Vital Statistics queried for any death or marriage certificate issued for Olivia.[xxxi]

Olivia WILLIAM

22 Years Old

30 Apr 99	D.P. provided information that Olivia had stolen money from three drug dealers. Word got around that she took it and drug dealers knew it. D.P. believes that they caused Olivia harm.[xxxii]
26 Oct 99	CPIC Off-Line Search requested.[xxxiii]
18 Nov 99	Herbert William received information that Olivia was collecting welfare in Chilliwack. Was informed that VPD had DNA on file.[xxxiv]
21 Jan 00	Ministry of Health does not have any records for William. (Note: Query run as Williams.)[xxxv]
15 Nov 00	Herbert William in Vancouver, telephone messages exchanged.[xxx]
09 Jan 01	Welfare records queried.[xxxvi] [xxxvii]
09 Feb 01	V.P. recognized Olivia on Missing Person poster. Stated she had dinner, last summer, with Olivia at the Native Friendship Centre in Mission BC. Olivia introduced herself, but didn't give a last name.[xxxviii]
16 May 01	Welfare files reviewed. File opened Jun 96, closed Feb 97. No addresses on file. One associate.[xxxix]
02 Jan 02	Herbert Williams, Olivia's uncle was contacted. He will be the family contact for the investigation. His contact details were provided.[xl]
31 Jan 02	Herbert William contacted regarding spelling of Olivia's name. Mr. William's wife stated that Herbert spells it without the "s" (William).[xl]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
24 May 97	Violet ZEHMKE received a message through Cora Patrick that VPD wanted a picture of Olivia for comparison to a discovered body. Details and photograph mailed to VPD.[iv]
26 May 97	Norman William called wanting information on the death of his daughter. He heard VPD was trying to contact Cora Patrick with details.[v]
28 May 97	Violet ZEHMKE, Violet's sister called RCMP for an update. Violet can be reached at Cora's.[vi]
08 Jul 97	Complainant will check to see if Olivia has contacted her sister Violet.[xvi]
14 Jul 97	Complainant has not spoken with Violet yet, will call when completed.[xvi]
19 Aug 97	Complainant updated. Dental not on CPIC yet. Will inform complainant if any match occurs.[xvi]
08 Sep 97	Call from Olivia's brother Christopher, will send photographs via RCMP.[xvi]
02 Jun 98	Contacted Complainant need photograph. Updated on investigation, Global TV doing a news story. Vice cannot locate photograph.[xvi]
03 Sep 98	S.R. – family friend called VPD concerned about investigation. Will send photograph to VPD. Update provided, Elaine's sister is looking after her children.[xix]
21 Sep 98	Call S.R. Left message, called again on 29 Sep 98 – not in band office today.[xix]
30 Sep 98	Herbert William will forward photograph.[xix]
30 Oct 98	Herbert William contacted VPD – fill forward photograph in 2 weeks.[xx]
03 Nov 98	Herbert William called, photograph being developed, will be forwarded soon.[xx]
03 Feb 99	Victor William – Olivia's brother provided RCMP with Olivia's purse, which had been sitting on a shelf in his house. The purse was mailed to the residence by Canada Post. All documents inside purse predate when Olivia went missing. (Purse dropped in mailbox.)[xxiii]
24 Feb 99	Herbert William was called regarding the memorial service. – No answer.[xxii]
20 Apr 99	Herbert William called. Updated on investigation. Informed that VPD will be on TV tonight discussion MW cases.[xxvii]

Olivia WILLIAM

22 Years Old

18 Nov 99	Herbert William received information that Olivia was collecting welfare in Chilliwack. Was informed that VPD had DNA on file.[xxxiv]
15 Nov 00	Herbert William in Vancouver, telephone messages exchanged.[xxx]
02 Jan 02	Herbert Williams, Olivia's uncle was contacted. He will be the family contact for the investigation. His contact details were provided.[xl]
31 Jan 02	Herbert William contacted regarding spelling of Olivia's name. Mr. William's wife stated that Herbert spells it without the "s" (William).[xl]

TIPS	
11 Feb 99	TIP – person saw Olivia on 06 Feb 99, said her name was "G" from Powell River.[xxiv]
27 Apr 99	D.W. stated that his girlfriend brought Olivia home about 2 months ago. Said her name was Galene from northern BC. Had a scar on her back.[xxvii]
18 Nov 99	Herbert William received information that Olivia was collecting welfare in Chilliwack. Was informed that VPD had DNA on file.[xxxiv]
09 Feb 01	V.P. recognized Olivia on Missing Person poster. Stated she had dinner, last summer, with Olivia at the Native Friendship Centre in Mission BC. Olivia introduced herself, but didn't give a last name.[xxxviii]

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
26 Apr 99	POI12917 interviewed. Knows Olivia through his ex. Last time saw Olivia was July 96, when she accused him of assault (96-173020) POI12917's ex is now in Kamloops.[xxvii]

EVANS ASSESSMENT
1. No indication that interviews were conducted with family, friends and associates. Associate P.P. was not interviewed.
2. No indication that police attended last known address (Regent Hotel) – canvass.
3. Tips that should be followed up to completion.
4. Minimal family contact.

Olivia WILLIAM

22 Years Old

i	25.27 – 2788 – p.38
ii	25.27 – 2788 – p.54
iii	25.27 – 2788 – p.54-53
iv	25.27 – 2788 – p.51
v	25.27 – 2788 – p.48
vi	25.27 – 2788 – p.46
vii	25.27 – 2788 – p.47
viii	25.27 – 2788 – p.43-44
ix	25.27 – 2788 – p.41
x	25.27 – 2788 – p.41-40
xi	25.27 – 2788 – p.42
xii	25.27 – 2788 – p.39
xiii	25.17 – 3729 – p.106
xiv	25.27 – 2788 – p.35-54
xv	25.27 – 2788 – p.62, 64
xvi	25.27 – 2788 – p.33
xvii	25.27 – 2788 – p.23-24
xviii	25.27 – 2788 – p.66
xix	25.27 – 2788 – p.32
xx	25.17 – 3729 – p.7
xxi	25.17 – 3729 – p.11
xxii	25.27 – 2788 – p.30
xxiii	25.27 – 2788 – p.27-29
xxiv	25.27 – 2788 – p.20
xxv	25.27 – 2788 – p.65
xxvi	25.27 – 2788 – p.30, 26
xxvii	25.27 – 2788 – p.26
xxviii	25.27 – 2788 – p.55
xxix	25.27 – 2788 – p.73-84
xxx	25.27 – 2788 – p.25
xxxi	25.17 – 3729 – p.60
xxxii	25.27 – 2788 – p.19
xxxiii	25.27 – 2788 – p.71
xxxiv	25.27 – 2788 – p.17
xxxv	25.17 – 3729 – p.74
xxxvi	25.27 – 2788 – p.87-90
xxxvii	25.27 – 2788 – p.56-60
xxxviii	25.27 – 2788 – p.11
xxxix	25.17 – 3773 – p.8
xl	25.27 – 2788 – p.14

Angela JARDINE

26 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 98 – 286097	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	10 Nov 98
REPORTED MISSING BY	S.L. (Portland Hotel Staff)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	06 Dec 98
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	NIL	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	26 Days
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Portland Hotel, Vancouver

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Angela's DNA WAS located on the Pickton property.	**PICKTON CHARGED:**	YES STAYED

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	Never left home for more than 4-5 days, has low I.Q. poss grade 4 level, *CPIC says suicidal, compl says she isn't* cocaine user, prostitute, nk if picked up welfare at St. James, hangs Main/Hastings, Pigen Park (illegible) bum mark left ankle, track marks.[i]

INVESTIGATION		
07 Dec 98		File Received. VPD Sergeant indicated that he has seen Angela in the past two weeks at (vetted) Adult probation and bail – last seen 18 Nov 98, Hospitals and Jails – negative.[ii]
07 Dec 98		Police records queried – numerous contacts with VPD, including a current trafficking charge and:
	07 Jan 94	VPD 94-6545 – Angela was assaulted by a customer, tried to tie her hands behind her back, slashed her with a knife. Suspect not identified.[iii]
	03 Oct 98	VPD 98-234710 – Angela assaulted with a weapon / threatening.[iv]
09 Dec 98		D.M. from Neighbourhood Safety Office called to report Angela missing.[ii]
14 Dec 98		I.M. provided information that Angela had been seen four days ago by a nurse at the Main street STD clinic. Message left at clinic.[ii]
16 Dec 98		Portland Hotel staff contacted, information that Angela was not seen in the west end. Photograph ordered from Identification Unit. RCMP – Sparwood contacted – no information. St. James Community Services have not seen Angela since 25 Nov 98.[ii]
17 Dec 98		Hospitals checked – negative.[ii v]
21 Dec 98		Needle Exchange will contact police if Angela is seen. VPD officer saw Angela at courthouse on 15 Dec 98.[ii]
04 Jan 99		D.M. from DEYAS had a report from an unidentified male who had a conversation with Angela in the DTES on 11Dec98. VPD officer confirmed that he saw Angela in front of the courthouse on or about 18Dec98.[vi]
01 Feb 99		Deborah Jardine updated. Would like copies of posters. POI4908 address provided.[vii]
08 Feb 99		Returned voice mail messages from Deborah Jardine – will be providing a more recent picture.[vii] Picture provided was taken 10 Nov 98 by case worker.[viii]
11 Feb 99		"M" called from Portland Hotel – call if we want to go through Angela's things. Appt – 18 Feb 99.[vii]
11 Feb 99		Information from DEYAS that Angela was having trouble with a biker, threatened to call police, went missing shortly thereafter. Michelle Gurney was seen with the same male.[vii]
25 Feb 99		Deborah Jardine informed VPD about a call from M at the Portland Hotel, stating that a male claiming to be Angela's stepfather attended to pick-up her things. M. knows the male.[ix]
01 Mar 99		I.F. who has known Angela for 5 years, saw her on the skids two weeks ago, will call have her call if he sees her again.[ix]

Angela JARDINE
26 Years Old

03 Mar 99	Deborah Jardine updated. M.K. thought that she served Angela at the Carnegie Centre. Their conversation was noted and a description provided.[ix]
03 Mar 99	Crime Stoppers TIP – Angela seen at the bus depot 02 Mar 99.[ix]
08 Mar 99	Deborah Jardine updated.[ix]
08 Mar 99	I.G. does not know the women who looks like Angela.[x]
08 Mar 99	POI14931 interviewed. He recognized a photograph of Angela, but has not seen her for a long time. No information regarding her disappearance.[xi]
10 Mar 99	RCMP – Salmon Arm provided information that G.C. had seen Angela at a restaurant with a while male. Angela had a blackened eye and cheek.[x]
15 Mar 99	Deborah Jardine provided with copies of new posters.[x]
15 Mar 99	Salvation Army provided two tips. An anonymous caller stated that Angela was in the breadline a week ago in the east end. Riverview was checked – no record of Angela attending. The second, from K.J. who saw and spoke with Angela at the Kettle eight weeks ago. VPD attended the Kettle. T at front desk said that Angela had been there in the past two weeks. Copies of posters left. Call if seen.[x]
17 Mar 99	Missing Person poster with new photograph distributed.[xii]
17 Mar 99	A.D. provided a sighting (illegible) Vancouver. Two weeks ago.[xiii]
22 Mar 99	Deborah Jardine provided name of Angela's dentist. Dental records obtained from Dr.W.[xiii]
26 Mar 99	Angela's dental records provided to Dr. S. for CPIC charting.[xiii]
13 Apr 99	Angela's dental records added to CPIC.[xiv]
14 Apr 99	B.W. from DEYAS stated that he received information that Michelle Gurney and Angela had been seen in Prince George. Deborah Jardine was updated.[xiii]
14 Apr 99	RCMP Prince George to distribute photographs of Angela its members.[xv]
23 Apr 99	VPD internal request for Street Names of all Missing Women.[xvi]
27 Apr 99	D.K. sighting of Angela appears to have been Sereena Abotsway.[xiii]
28 Apr 99	Department of Vital Statistics queried for any death or marriage certificates related to Angela.[xvii]
08 May 99	K.S. cannot provide any more information.[xiii]
03 Jun 99	Deborah Jardine not satisfied with VPD investigation.[xviii]
05 Aug 99	VPD to RCMP to obtain DNA samples from Angela's parents.[xix]
17 Aug 99	D.B. an ex-friend of Angela's described a time that he saw her leaving a motor vehicle. Vehicle description, partial plate and occupant description provided.[xx]
07 Sep 99	Information that Angela had moved to California. Requires follow-up.[xxi]
05 Oct 99	America's Most Wanted Tip – Sighting May 99 at Gore and Cordova.[xxii]
08 Oct 99	Internal Investigations Memo regarding complaint by Deborah Jardine.[xxiii]
26 Oct 99	CPIC Off-line query requested for Angela.[xxiv]
01 Dec 99	TIP – St. James Social Services indicating that she last saw MP Angela Jardine she was walking past the line-up for St. James saying "Goodbye, I'm going away for awhile". Jardine then entered a vehicle registered to POI 4908.[xxv]
25 Dec 99	J.M. provided three sighting locations of Angela. The complainant noted a wandering left eye, to which the investigators note that this may be a sighting of Sereena Abotsway.[xxvi]
21 Jan 00	Ministry of Health records indicate that Angela has not had any hospital visits since 1990.[xxvii]

Angela JARDINE

26 Years Old

23 Feb 00	Administrator at the Portland hotel stated that Angela was helping during a hotel function at Oppenheimer Park on the day she went missing. She was last seen walking towards the lookout.[xxviii]
24 Mar 00	Request for VPD file 94-006545. Provided on 25 Mar 00.[xxix]
30 Mar 00	D.B. interviewed by VPD. He identified the photograph of Angela.[xxx]
18 Apr 00	VPD officer provided possible sighting at Main and Hastings.[xxxi]
09 Jan 01	Welfare files queried.[xxxii]
30 Jan 01	Reported sighting of Angela – in an apartment complex address: (vetted) at Christmas time.[xxxiii]
15 May 01	Welfare file reviewed. File was opened in April 91, closed in Jan 99. There were no associated addresses. There were two associated people listed as ex-husbands.[xxxiv]
31 Oct 01	POI4908 TIP received. Investigators have been looking for this person to interview.[xv]
10 Dec 01	Evenhanded review of Angela's file. Overview and recommended next steps.[xxxv]
14 Dec 01	D.P. saw Angela in the Welfare office line-up on 12 Dec 01.[xxxvi]
20 Dec 01	D.P. contacted by investigators to set up interview. D.P. does not know Angela. Based on photograph on poster. D.P. interviewed 24 Jan 02 – Person that D.P. saw had a cleft palate.[xxxvii]
31 Dec 01	Agreement with BC Cancer Agency to supply DNA for sole purpose of identification.[xxxviii]
22 Jan 02	T.A. provided information that R.M. has a dislike for Angela.[xxxvii]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
01 Feb 99	Deborah Jardine updated. Would like copies of posters. POI4908 address provided.[vii]
08 Feb 99	Returned voice mail messages from Deborah Jardine – will be providing a more recent picture.[vii] Picture provided was taken 10 Nov 98 by case worker.[viii]
25 Feb 99	Deborah Jardine informed VPD about a call from M at the Portland Hotel, stating that a male claiming to be Angela's stepfather attended to pick-up her things. M. knows the male.[ix]
03 Mar 99	Deborah Jardine updated. M.K. thought that she served Angela at the Carnegie Centre. Their conversation was noted and a description provided.[ix]
08 Mar 99	Deborah Jardine updated.[ix]
15 Mar 99	Deborah Jardine provided with copies of new posters.[x]
22 Mar 99	Deborah Jardine provided name of Angela's dentist. Dental records obtained from Dr.W.[xiii]
14 Apr 99	B.W. from DEYAS stated that he received information that Michelle Gurney and Angela had been seen in Prince George. Deborah Jardine was updated.[xiii]
03 Jun 99	Deborah Jardine not satisfied with VPD investigation.[xviii]

TIPS	
07 Dec 98	VPD Sergeant indicated that he has seen Angela in the past two weeks at (vetted).[ii]
14 Dec 98	I.M. provided information that Angela had been seen four days ago by a nurse at the Main street STD clinic. Message left at clinic.[ii]
04 Jan 99	D.M. from DEYAS had a report from an unidentified male who had a conversation with Angela in the DTES on 11Dec98. VPD officer confirmed that he saw Angela in front of the courthouse on or about 18Dec98.[vi]
11 Feb 99	Information from DEYAS that Angela was having trouble with a biker, threatened to call police, went missing shortly thereafter. Michelle Gurney was seen with the same male.[vii]

Angela JARDINE

26 Years Old

01 Mar 99	I.F. who has known Angela for 5 years, saw her on the skids two weeks ago, will call have her call if he sees her again.[ix]
03 Mar 99	Crime Stoppers TIP – Angela seen at the bus depot 02 Mar 99.[ix]
10 Mar 99	RCMP – Salmon Arm provided information that G.C. had seen Angela at a restaurant with a white male. Angela had a blackened eye and cheek.[x]
17 Mar 99	A.D. provided a sighting (illegible) Vancouver. Two weeks ago.[xiii]
14 Apr 99	B.W. from DEYAS stated that he received information that Michelle Gurney and Angela had been seen in Prince George. Deborah Jardine was updated.[xiii]
17 Aug 99	D.B. an ex-friend of Angela's described a time that he saw her leaving a motor vehicle. Vehicle description, partial plate and occupant description provided.[xx]
07 Sep 99	Information that Angela had moved to California. Requires follow-up.[xxi]
05 Oct 99	America's Most Wanted tip – Sighting May 99 at Gore and Cordova.[xxii]
01 Dec 99	TIP – St. James Social Services indicating that she last saw MP Angela Jardine she was walking past the line-up for St. James saying "Goodbye, I'm going away for awhile". Jardine then entered a vehicle registered to POI 4908.[xxv]
25 Dec 99	J.M. provided three sighting locations of Angela. The complainant noted a wandering left eye, to which the investigators note that this may be a sighting of Sereena Abotsway.[xxvi]
18 Apr 00	VPD officer provided possible sighting at Main and Hastings.[xxxi]
30 Jan 01	Reported sighting of Angela – in an apartment complex address: (vetted) at Christmas time.[xxxiii]
14 Dec 01	D.P. saw Angela in the Welfare office line-up on 12 Dec 01.[xxxvi]
20 Dec 01	D.P. contacted by investigators to set up interview. D.P. does not know Angela. Based on photograph on poster. D.P. interviewed 24 Jan 02 - Person that D.P. saw had a cleft palate.[xxxvii]
22 Jan 02	T.A. provided information that R.M. has a dislike for Angela.[xxxvii]

POTENTIAL LINKS

NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED

08 Mar 99	POI14931 interviewed. He recognized a photograph of Angela, but has not seen her for a long time. No information regarding her disappearance.[xi]

EVANS ASSESSMENT

1. **Limited interviews of associates and friends. Identify, locate and interview family, friends and associates.**
2. **There were several initial sightings of Angela, some by people who knew her – needed to be followed up (unfortunately they were likely Sereena Abotsway).**
3. **Welfare does not appear to have been checked until 09 Jan 01 – should have been checked sooner.**
4. **Although quite a few phone calls with staff from the Portland Hotel – officers should have attended, searched room, canvassed staff and residents.**
5. **Identify, locate and interview POI 4908, male party from the Granville Hotel, male who attended Portland Hotel for property – follow up on all tips.**

Angela JARDINE

26 Years Old

i	25.27 – 2861 – p.54
ii	25.17 – 3754 – p.19
iii	25.27 – 2861 – p.49-52
iv	25.27 – 3754 – p.48
v	25.27 – 3754 – p.27
vi	25.27 – 2861 – p.19-20
vii	25.27 – 2861 – p.43
viii	25.27 – 2861 – p.47-48
ix	25.27 – 2861 – p.44
x	25.27 – 2861 – p.45
xi	25.27 – 2861 – p.41
xii	25.27 – 3754 – p.24
xiii	25.27 – 2861 – p.46
xiv	25.27 – 3754 – p.93
xv	25.27 – 2861 – p.42
xvi	25.18 – Box 10 – Field 3 (3 of 3) – p.142
xvii	25.27 – 3754 – p.81
xviii	25.18 – VPD Phase 2 – Box 2 – Crime Stoppers / Victim Services – p.35
xix	25.27 – 2861 – p.24
xx	25.27 – 2861 – p.39
xxi	25.27 – 2861 – p.38
xxii	25.27 – 2861 – p.37
xxiii	25.13b – VPD Phase 1 – Binder 18 (2 of 4) – p.213
xxiv	25.27 – 3754 – p.89
xxv	25.16b – Project Amelia Files – 1691 – p.32, 31, 40, 38
xxvi	25.27 – 2861 – p.34-36
xxvii	25.27 – 2861 – p.29
xxviii	25.27 – 2861 – p.23
xxix	25.27 – 2861 – p.28
xxx	25.22 – VPD Phase 3 – Box 12 – Det. Cst. Wolthers – p.187
xxxi	25.27 – 2861 – p.31
xxxii	25.27 – 3754 – p.72
xxxiii	25.27 – 2861 – p.32-33
xxxiv	25.27 – 2861 – p.27
xxxv	25.27 – 2861 – p.25-26
xxxvi	25.27 – 2861 – p.12
xxxvii	25.27 – 2861 – p.18
xxxviii	25.13b – VPD Phase 1 – Binder 6 – p.70

Debra JONES

42 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 00 – 289691	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	21 Dec 00
REPORTED MISSING BY	Donna Jones (Sister)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	25 Dec 00
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Debora Jones, Debra Lynne Trutch	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	4 Days
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	DTES (By Sister)

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Debra's DNA was located on the Pickton property.	**PICKTON CHARGED:**	YES STAYED

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	Physophinic.[i]

INVESTIGATION		
UNKNOWN	Police records checked:	
	09 Jul 98	VPD 98-160562 – assistance request. Donna Jones informed to consider a restraining order against Debra.[ii]
	20 Oct 00	VPD 00-241568 – Debra was charged with theft.[iii] [iv]
28 Dec 00	G.B. – who has known Debra for 10 years, saw her with POI3649 at (vetted) Telephone call to Donna requesting a photograph. System Services – negative since October.[v]	
31 Dec 00	Donna Jones has had a psychic reading and has been told that her sister is dead.[vi]	
10 Jan 01	Donna dropped off some of Debra's property for safekeeping – tagged and placed in property holding.[vii]	
11 Jan 01	Welfare check was flagged, so that VPD would be contacted if she picked it up.[v]	
12 Jan 01	Attended building mentioned in 28 Dec 00 tip, moved out at the end of November. Attended POI10660 building and called two associates. B.J, who had known Debra for 3 years, last saw her on Dec14-15 at second location checked earlier. Worried about charges, not getting meds. Pharmacy contacted, last record 13Dec00. Received a call from Vancouver Sun.[viii]	
16 Jan 01	Revenue Canada – Last GST deposit 12 Jan 00. Receives four cheques per year direct deposit. Bank contacted, confirmed deposit, no transactions since then.[ix]	
17 Jan 01	Missing Person Poster distributed.[x]	
17 Jan 01	Supplementary Report updating Debra's physical descriptors. Indicates that a photograph is available and that dental charts are not available.[xi]	
UNDATED	Interview with B.S. Last saw Debra 3 weeks ago. Description provided, and associate details. 17 Jan is mentioned in report.[xii]	
18 Jan 01	MSSH – "T" who knows Debra stated that Debra never goes anywhere without telling someone. Donna Jones called. B.J., at the building that Debra checked out from, had a note that said to call Donna Jones if anything happens to her.[ix]	
19 Jan 01	VPD officer assigned to interview B.J.[ix]	
19 Jan 01	Debra added to NCIC.[xiii] Welfare checked – actively collecting, check not picked up, residence provided, aka Debra Lynne Trutch.[vi]	
23 Jan 01	B.J. interviewed, provided small piece of paper that had been given to him. He gave note to POI10660 between Dec 14-16, after payday.[ix] [xiv]	
24 Jan 01	Department of Vital Statistics queried for any births, deaths, or marriage registrations for Debra.[xv]	
25 Jan 01	VPD officer provided information about Debra's drug dealer, POI13233, and that she owes money to him. POI 173649 was with Debra when POI13233 threatened her over the debt.[ix] [xvi]	

Debra JONES

42 Years Old

28 Jan 01	TIP – Debra was seen at (vetted) on 26 Jan 00 with POI13233. Debra said "hi" to the caller. Further descriptors provided.[ix] [vi] (Conflicting reports whether she was with POI, or reported by POI.)
30 Jan 01	Donna Jones called. She had a dream that Debra was buried near the steam clock. Attempts to contact POI13233 were not successful, message left.[xvii]
31 Jan 01	Evenhanded informed that there were five more missing women. Debra included.[xviii]
01 Feb 01	P.B. states that she has a client who saw Debra in the food line-up on Cordova on 31 Jan 01.[xvii]
03 Feb 01	Debra's property dropped off by Donna was tagged and placed into property holding.[xix]
05 Feb 01	Vital Statistics returned a birth registration, but no death or marriage certificates.[xvii]
06 Feb 01	F.C. – uncle, calling on behalf of the family, provided with an update.[xvii]
13 Feb 01	Crime Stoppers Tip – sighting of Debra. Ask Crime Stoppers to have the tipster call VPD direct.[xvii]
13 Feb 01	Kathleen Mackenzie would like to stay informed. Attended MSSH obtained information regarding trade workers.[xvii]
14 Feb 01	S.E. saw Debra within the past week. Showed picture to others at the same (vetted) they have seen her too. Poster and card left.[xvii]
16 Feb 01	Attend (vetted) staff do not recognize the photographs.[xx]
19 Feb 01	VPD officer believes that he saw Debra in Mission BC. Will enlist RCMP – Mission to look for Debra.[xx]
21 Feb 01	Debra's bank records checked – still no activity.[xx]
27 Feb 01	R.C. stated that POI10660 told her that Debra was safe, she's not dead. Address provided, and attended by VPD. Debra's picture was shown to A.T., thought they had seen her around.[xx]
28 Feb 01	Debra's sister, Lori called with information. Message left, attempt to connect – negative.[xx]
01 Mar 01	Debra's sister Lori, provided information that Donna Jones had Debra's Journal.[xxi]
01 Mar 01	M.K. interviewed. Said that he told everyone that Debra was hiding to see their reaction. He thinks that somebody killed her for money.[xxi]
04 Mar 01	TIP – M.R. provided information that she had seen Debra, specific date/location not provided.[xxii]
20 Mar 01	Crime Stoppers Tip – Saw Debra middle of January in front of (illegible).[xxi]
24 Apr 01	Kathleen MacKenzie provided new contact information.[xxi]
30 Apr 01	Debra's details provided to the review team for investigation.[xxi]
08 May 01	Provided information that he has seen Debra outside of (vetted) with a pimp. "A" believes that this pimp has killed many prostitutes. Another pimp, POI14831, will provide name of Debra's pimp for money.[xxi]
16May01	CPIC Off-line search requested.[xxiii]
17May01	Reviewed CPIC Off-line results. CPIC message to Burnaby regarding a query on 28Apr01. Informed that the officer thought that he saw the missing person, but was mistaken.[xxiii]
17 May 01	VPD showed Debra's missing person poster in DTES. No one has seen her.[xxiv]
08 Jun 01	Kathleen MacKenzie provided the name of a hotel. M is in room 69.[xxv]
13 Jun 01	Kathleen MacKenzie – spoke with managers at Debra's motel on 19 May 01, made notes of the conversation which were provided to VPD.[xxvi] [xxvii]
15 Jun 01	Kathleen McKenzie enquired by email why Debra was not on MW posters. VPD discussion.[xxviii]
05 Jul 01	Email from McKenzie (NOK) placed into file. No contact attempted.[xxix]
13 Jul 01	C.L. provided information by email that K.M. – DTES has information on Debra's disappearance or was involved.[xxx]

Debra JONES

42 Years Old

27 Aug 01	Letter, author unknown, describes a psychic reading in which Debra's death and dismemberment are described, as is the location.[xxxi]
28 Aug 01	Photograph and Poster email to Vancouver Magazine.[xxi]
20 Sep 01	Donna Jones interviewed. Additional background details. Also provided a description of a house where she feels that Debra is buried. The area was checked for a house matching the description. Negative results.[xxxii]
27 Sep 01	Area checked for house matching description from interview 20 Sep 01 – negative results.[xxix]
28 Sep 01	Equifax Credit Check completed.[xxxiii]
08 Nov 01	Evenhanded add 18 women to list of list of MW. Debra was on the additional list.[xxxiv]
15 Nov 01	Donna Jones Interviewed. Informed that Debra added to list of MW.[xxxv]
10 Dec 01	File notation – Debra's DNA profile is on file.[xxxvi]
08 Jan 02	Donna Jones provided information about a psychic reading that indicated that her sister's body was near the Gastown clock. The psychic reading also revealed that the bodies of the other missing women were in the Chilliwack area. Donna had also heard a rumour "on the street" that an ex-cop from the prairies was responsible for the murders. Debra dated a fired ex-VPD in 1983.[xxxvii] [xxxviii]
10 Jan 02	Donna Jones – phone message – Look "H" Elbow Lakes.[xxxix]
22 Jan 02	Information from RCMP Chilliwack. POI1075 is mentioned as a suspect. File notation that POI1075 was already known.[xl]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
31 Dec 00	Donna Jones has had a psychic reading and has been told that her sister is dead.[vi]
10 Jan 01	Donna dropped off some of Debra's property for safekeeping – tagged and placed in property holding.[vii]
30 Jan 01	Donna Jones called. She had a dream that Debra was buried near the steam clock. Attempts to contact POI13233 were not successful, message left.[xvii]
03 Feb 01	Debra's property dropped off by Donna was tagged and placed into property holding.[xix]
06 Feb 01	F.C. – uncle, calling on behalf of the family, provided with an update.[xvii]
13 Feb 01	Kathleen Mackenzie would like to stay informed. Attended MSSH obtained information regarding trade workers.[xvii]
28 Feb 01	Debra's sister, Lori called with information. Message left, attempt to connect – negative.[xx]
01 Mar 01	Debra's sister Lori, provided information that Donna Jones had Debra's Journal.[xxi]
24 Apr 01	Kathleen MacKenzie provided new contact information.[xxi]
08 Jun 01	Kathleen MacKenzie provided the name of a hotel. M is in room 69.[xxv]
13 Jun 01	Kathleen MacKenzie – spoke with managers at Debra's motel on 19 May 01, made notes of the conversation which were provided to VPD.[xxvi] [xxvii]
15 Jun 01	Kathleen McKenzie enquired by email why Debra was not on MW posters. VPD discussion.[xxviii]
05 Jul 01	Email from McKenzie (NOK) placed into file. No contact attempted.[xxv]
20 Sep 01	Donna Jones interviewed. Additional background details. Also provided a description of a house where she feels that Debra is buried. The area was checked for a house matching the description. Negative results.[xxxii]
15 Nov 01	Donna Jones Interviewed. Informed that Debra added to list of MW.[xxxv]

Debra JONES

42 Years Old

08 Jan 02	Donna Jones provided information about a psychic reading that indicated that her sister's body was near the Gastown clock. The psychic reading also revealed that the bodies of the other missing women were in the Chilliwack area. Donna had also heard a rumour "on the street" that an ex-cop from the prairies was responsible for the murders. Debra dated a fired ex-VPD in 1983.[xxxvii] [xxxviii]
10 Jan 02	Donna Jones – phone message – Look "H" Elbow Lakes.[xxxix]

TIPS	
28 Dec 00	G.B. – who has known Debra for 10 years, saw her with POI3649 at (vetted).[v]
12 Jan 01	B.J, who had known Debra for 3 years, last saw her on Dec14-15.[viii]
28 Jan 01	TIP – Debra was seen at (vetted) on 26 Jan 00 with POI13233. Debra said "hi" to the caller. Further descriptors provided.[ix] [vi] (Conflicting reports whether she was with POI, or reported by POI.)
01 Feb 01	P.B. states that she has a client who saw Debra in the food line-up on Cordova on 31 Jan 01.[xvii]
13 Feb 01	Crime Stoppers Tip – sighting of Debra. Ask Crime Stoppers to have the tipster call VPD direct.[xvii]
14 Feb 01	S.E. saw Debra within the past week. Showed picture to others at the same (vetted) they have seen her too. Poster and card left.[xvii]
19 Feb 01	VPD officer believes that he saw Debra in Mission BC. Will enlist RCMP – Mission to look for Debra.[xx]
04 Mar 01	TIP – M.R. provided information that she had seen Debra, specific date/location not provided.[xxii]
20 Mar 01	Crime Stoppers Tip – Saw Debra middle of January in front of (illegible).[xxi]
08 May 01	Provided information that he has seen Debra outside of (vetted) with a pimp. "A" believes that this pimp has killed many prostitutes. Another pimp, POI14831, will provide name of Debra's pimp for money.[xxi]
13 Jul 01	C.L. provided information by email that K.M. – DTES has information on Debra's disappearance or was involved.[xxx]
08 Jan 02	Donna Jones provided information about a psychic reading that indicated that her sister's body was near the Gastown clock. The psychic reading also revealed that the bodies of the other missing women were in the Chilliwack area. Donna had also heard a rumour "on the street" that an ex-cop from the prairies was responsible for the murders. Debra dated a fired ex-VPD in 1983.[xxxvii] [xxxviii]
10 Jan 02	Donna Jones – phone message – Look "H" Elbow Lakes.[xxxix]
22 Jan 02	Information from RCMP Chilliwack. POI1075 is mentioned as a suspect. File notation that POI1075 was already known.[xl]

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT

1. **Family contact was minimal – initiated by family.**
2. **No indication that POI's were identified, located and interviewed.**
3. **Sister was not interviewed until 20 Sep 01. Family, associates and friends should have been interviewed.**

Debra JONES
42 Years Old

i	25.17 – 3724 – p.42
ii	25.17 – 3724 – p.135
iii	25.17 – 3724 – p.31
iv	25.17 – 3724 – p.40
v	25.17 – 3724 – p.24
vi	25.17 – 3724 – p.43
vii	25.17 – 3724 – p.30
viii	25.17 – 3724 – p.24-23
ix	25.17 – 3724 – p.23
x	25.17 – 3724 – p.13
xi	25.17 – 3724 – p.41
xii	25.17 – 3724 – p.53
xiii	25.17 – 3724 – p.35
xiv	25.17 – 3724 – p.56
xv	25.17 – 3724 – p.12
xvi	25.17 – 3724 – p.29
xvii	25.17 – 3724 – p.22
xviii	25.23 – Missing PE Overviews – 2586 – p.6
xix	25.17 – 3724 – p.28
xx	25.17 – 3724 – p.21
xxi	25.17 – 3724 – p.20
xxii	25.17 – 3724 – p.51
xxiii	25.17 – 3724 – p.19
xxiv	25.17 – 3724 – p.57
xxv	25.17 – 3724 – p.19
xxvi	25.17 – 3724 – p.58-59
xxvii	25.17 – 3724 – p.94
xxviii	25.17 – 3724 – p.95
xxix	25.17 – 3724 – p.19
xxx	25.17 – 3724 – p.96
xxxi	25.17 – 3724 – p.98
xxxii	25.17 – 3724 – p.19-16
xxxiii	25.17 – 3724 – p.11
xxxiv	25.12d (ii) – Williams Report Appendices – App E – Evenhanded Daily Log – p.58
xxxv	25.50 – van Overbeek Doc. 7290 – p. 93
xxxvi	25.17 – 3768 – p.13
xxxvii	25.17 – 3724 – p.8-6
xxxviii	25.17 – 3768 – p.6-12
xxxix	25.17 – 3724 – p.9
xl	25.17 – 3768 – p.5

Stephanie LANE
21 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 97 – 61038	DATE – LAST SEEN	10 Jan 97
REPORTED MISSING BY	George Lane (Father)	DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE	11 Mar 97
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	CoCo	DIFFERENCE IN TIME	2 Months
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Vancouver, BC

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE	NIL
DNA	Stephanie's DNA was found on the Pickton Property	PICKTON CHARGED:	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	Black/Native Indian. F. No tattoos or scars. Believed to be angry at parents who wanted her to attend detox. Repeat from detox. Not seen by either parent since 97-01-10. n/k friends. When previously not at home has always stayed in touch.[i]

INVESTIGATION		
11 Mar 97	Police Records checked Previous Occurrences:	
	06 Mar 96	VPD 96-059318 – Missing person report. Returned home 08 Mar 96.[ii]
	26 Dec 96	VPD 96-344287 – Theft Under $5000.00. Stephanie stole items from mother.[iii]
14 Mar 97	Welfare contacted – message left.[iv]	
02 Apr 97	Welfare – file closed end of Jan97. Last seen by a social worker on 06 Jan 97, when she was placed in the Patricia hotel after a fight with her boyfriend. Boyfriend is POI600. Called POI600's number – no answer.[iv]	
02 Apr 97	George Lane contacted, has not heard from daughter. He stated that she had called the house on 06Jan97, but he refused unless she agreed to go to detox. Father knew she was placed in a hotel by a social worker. Photograph requested. Dental information provided, and details of an occurrence where Stephanie stole from her mother (VPD 96-344287).[iv]	
02 Apr 97	Michelle Pineault, did not know POI600's last name, but had phone number. Stephanie called father from "T" on Frances Street; father will have number. Aware of an incident (date not mentioned) where Stephanie was taken to hospital from Tony's place – drug problems.[v]	
03 Apr 97	POI600 called. Hasn't seen Stephanie since first week of January. Past few months pretty hazy for him. Stephanie took ambulance from T's place.[vi] Stated that Stephanie stated hanging with a new group of people. Concerned, drug addict, hooker, disappeared, had driven around Vancouver on motorcycle looking for her and showing her photograph. Will provide ambulance invoice.[vii]	
08 Apr 97	Contacted POI600, waiting for invoice and T's address.[vii]	
25 Apr 97	George Lane brought in Stephanie's photograph and dental records.[viii ix]	
06 Jun 97	Dental Charts to coroner's office for CPIC charting. Completed 08 Jul 97.[vii]	
11 Jun 97	George Lane stated that she is still missing and that he has not heard from her. POI600 has not heard from her.[x]	
17 Jun 97	Welfare rechecked – still closed.[vii]	
16 Jul 97	Dental Records added to CPIC.[xi]	
08 Aug 97	Missing Person Supplementary Report. Personal Descriptors added. Notation that photograph is available and that the dental chart has been entered on CPIC.[xii]	
02 Jun 98	Stephanie's father contacted for media release approval.[x]	
16 Jun 98	POI600 called – no answer.[x]	

Stephanie LANE
21 Years Old

18 Jun 98	POI600 Police records checked, address (vetted).[x]
22 Jun 98	Call George Lane – No answer. Checked T's apartment building.[x]
15 Sep 98	MHR contacted for assistance in locating POI600. POI600 refused assistance due to outstanding warrant (May98) A file notation quotes POI600 as stating to his worker (L.M.) that he had been turned down for assistance because his worker (K.C.) believed that he had killed his girlfriend. Notation was entered by D.H. D.H. was contacted, she does not recall making the notation or hearing POI600 tell that to her. Attempts to contact L.M. and K.C. unsuccessful. Stephanie's mother is listed as Michelle Pineault.[xiii]
15 Sep 98	L.M. contacted. She saw POI600 on 05 May 98 when he applied for assistance, but had an outstanding warrant. He commented how his previous worker thought he had killed his girlfriend.[x]
17 Sep 98	Michelle Pineaut no longer at the number provided. George Lane called no answer.[x]
17 Sep 98	K.C. confirmed that she was POI600's worker. She never expressed that she thought he killed his girlfriend. VICLAS booklet completed. Michelle Pineault phone number obtained. POI600 added to CPIC for investigation.[xiv]
21 Sep 98	Michelle Pineault's number no longer in service. George Lane contacted, message left.[xiv]
28 Sep 98	Michelle Pineault interviewed. Provided background, indicating that Stephanie had had a child.[xiv] [xv]
29 Sep 98	George Lane called – no answer.[xiv]
13 Oct 98	Missing Person Poster provided to Needle Exchange and DEAS. Full distribution 23 Oct 98.[xvi]
09 Nov 98	RCMP member left voice mail that he checked POI600, location and home address vetted.[xiv]
18 Nov 98	POI600 contacted at court. Attended for interview. Provided names of a few associates. Discussed their drug habits, and her child. Relayed information that J.L. heard Stephanie was murdered.[xiv] [xvii]
24 Nov 98	Welfare contacted, identified J.R. as J.L at (vetted) Arranged to interview J.L. on 25 Nov 98.[xiv] George Lane will call Michelle and have her call VPD.[xix]
25 Nov 98	R.A. contacted. He does not know "F"'s last name, but will find out. J.L. interviewed. Confirmed he knew Stephanie as "Coco" Overhead a conversation that Stephanie had been murdered after ripping off the wrong guy.[xviii] Vice files checked for Stephanie, negative.[xix]
25 Nov 98	George Lane interviewed. Background provided. Discussed Stephanie working in Las Vegas in 1995, was kicked out of mothers residence 26 Dec 97 after she took some presents. Came to live with father, he last saw her on 06 Jan 98. She called but sounded very paranoid. Wanted her to go into detox.[xx]
26 Nov 98	George Lane left a message providing M.G's name and address in Las Vegas. Stephanie had stayed here on a trip in 1995. Also provided name of a cousin on Las Vegas PD.[xix]
26 Nov 98	R.A. provided F.F's last name and address.[xix]
30 Nov 98	Attend F.F. address – no answer, business card left. POI600 called with new phone number. Contacted LVPD Missing Persons section.[xix]
01 Dec 98	Stephanie's Missing Person poster and cover letter sent to LVPD.[xix] [xxi]
07 Dec 98	LVPD confirmed receipt of documents.[xix]
29 Dec 98	RCMP – Kelowna investigating G.R. who has admitted to murdering a female in Vancouver. ViCLAS has indicated D.C as a possible victim. Stephanie's name has been handwritten on document.[xxii]
05 Jan 99	OIC – RCMP Kelowna investigation contacted. Referred to Missing Persons. (Details of conversation are not noted.)[xxii]
07 Jan 99	Attend F.F. residence. Business card left with mother.[xix]
03 Mar 99	Crime Stoppers Tip: Stephanie is working at a recreation centre in Burnaby, BC.[xxiii]
04 Mar 99	Stephanie added to NCIC.[xxiv]

Stephanie LANE

21 Years Old

09 Mar 99	Attend recreation centre in Burnaby. Female at counter looked similar to Stephanie. Manger was shown photograph, did not recognize Stephanie.[xxiii]
20 Apr 99	Michelle Pineault signs a petition for a MW reward.[xxv]
27 Apr 99	George Lane provided Michelle's phone number. Information from B.S. that he had spoken with B.H. who supplied information on Stephanie. S.V. a drug dealer, was seen with Stephanie in December 1998.[xxiii]
17 Jun 99	George Lane provided information that his cousin on LVPD has been looking for Stephanie in Las Vegas. Cousin's name provided.[xxvi]
26 Oct 99	CPIC Offline query request.[xxvii]
04 Jan 00	PIRS checked – Canada wide. Stephanie Lane appears as a victim of a sexual assault in New Brunswick.[xxviii] 06 Jan 00 – File checked, different Stephanie Lane.[xxix]
21 Jan 00	Ministry of Health did not find any records for Stephanie.[xxx]
09 Jan 01	Welfare files queried. File opened 08 Jun 95, closed 31Jan 97.[xxxi]
15 May 01	Welfare files reviewed. Opened May 96 closed Dec 96. Two associated addresses; POI600 is the only associated person on file.[xxxii]
13 Dec 01	File Review: Three priority tasks assigned. Re-query all databases, interview POI600 and polygraph, locate and interview POI11295.[xxxiii]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
02 Apr 97	George Lane contacted, has not heard from daughter. He stated that she had called the house on 06 Jan 97, but he refused unless she agreed to go to detox. Father knew she was placed in a hotel by a social worker. Photograph requested. Dental information provided, and details of an occurrence where Stephanie stole from her mother (VPD 96-344287).[iv]
02 Apr 97	Michelle Pineault, did not know POI600's last name, but had phone number. Stephanie called father from "T" on Frances Street; father will have number. Aware of an incident (date not mentioned) where Stephanie was taken to hospital from Tony's place – drug problems.[v]
25 Apr 97	George Lane brought in Stephanie's photograph and dental records.[viii ix]
11 Jun 97	George Lane stated that she is still missing and that he has not heard from her.[x]
02 Jun 98	Stephanie's father contacted for media release approval.[x]
17 Sep 98	Michelle Pineaut no longer at the number provided. George Lane called no answer.[x]
21 Sep 98	Michelle Pineault's number no longer in service. George Lane contacted, message left.[xiv]
28 Sep 98	Michelle Pineault interviewed. Provided background, indicating that Stephanie had had a child.[xiv xv]
29 Sep 98	George Lane called – no answer.[xiv]
24 Nov 98	George Lane will call Michelle and have her call VPD.[xix]
25 Nov 98	George Lane interviewed. Background provided. Discussed Stephanie working in Las Vegas in 1995, was kicked out of mothers residence 26 Dec 97 after she took some presents. Came to live with father, he last saw her on 06 Jan 98. She called but sounded very paranoid. Wanted her to go into detox.[xx]
26 Nov 98	George Lane left a message providing M.G's name and address in Las Vegas. Stephanie had stayed here on a trip in 1995. Also provided name of a cousin on Las Vegas PD.[xix]
27 Apr 99	George Lane provided Michelle's phone number.[xxiii]
17 Jun 99	George Lane provided information that his cousin on LVPD has been looking for Stephanie in Las Vegas. Cousin's name provided.[xxvi]

Stephanie LANE
21 Years Old

TIPS	
25 Nov 98	J.L. interviewed. Confirmed he knew Stephanie as "Coco" Overheard a conversation that Stephanie had been murdered after ripping off the wrong guy.[xviii]
03 Mar 99	Crime Stoppers Tip: Stephanie is working at a recreation centre in Burnaby, BC.[xxiii]

POTENTIAL LINKS	
11 Jan 97	** Not in Original Missing Person File ** Evenhanded investigation post arrest find that an offline CPIC search reveals that Pickton's vehicle with license plate 0013AE was queried at 2217hrs, the same night that Stephanie Lane makes 14 party calls to her drug dealer from a pay phone at Hastings and Commercial Drive.[xxxiv]

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
18 Nov 98	POI600 contacted at court. Attended for interview. Provided names of a few associates. Discussed their drug habits, and her child. Relayed information that J.L. heard Stephanie was murdered.[xiv xvii] (Not eliminated.)

EVANS ASSESSMENT

1. **Constable Dickhout did lots of follow up on this case.**
2. **No indication that POI1600 was interviewed formally. Polygraph should have been considered.**
3. **Tip about Stephanie "ripping off the wrong guy" – should have been followed up to completion.**
4. **Locate and interview POI1295.**
5. **No indication that family, friends and associates in the early stages of the investigation were interviewed.**
6. **Between June 1997 and June 1998 – no family contact (ok if family requested this).**

Stephanie LANE
21 Years Old

i	25.17 – 3765 – p.17
ii	25.17 – 3765 – p.22
iii	25.17 – 3765 – p.37-41
iv	25.17 – 3765 – p.4
v	25.17 – 3765 – p.4-5
vi	25.17 – 3765 – p.60
vii	25.17 – 3765 – p.6
viii	25.17 – 3765 – p.38
ix	25.17 – 3765 – p.62-64
x	25.17 – 3765 – p.8
xi	25.17 – 3765 – p.90
xii	25.17 – 3765 – p.18
xiii	25.17 – 3765 – p.8-7
xiv	25.17 – 3765 – p.9
xv	25.17 – 3765 – p.47
xvi	25.17 – 3765 – p.14
xvii	25.17 – 3765 – p.56
xviii	25.17 – 3765 – p.48-49
xix	25.17 – 3765 – p.10
xx	25.17 – 3765 – p.50
xxi	25.17 – 3765 – p.51
xxii	25.17 – 3765 – p.53
xxiii	25.17 – 3765 – p.11
xxiv	25.17 – 3765 – p.92
xxv	25.13b – VPD Phase 1 – Binder 27 (2 of 2) – p.135
xxvi	25.17 – 3765 – p.12
xxvii	25.17 – 3765 – p.104
xxviii	25.17 – 3765 – p.93
xxix	25.17 – 3765 – p.96
xxx	25.17 – 3765 – p.88
xxxi	25.17 – 3765 – p.30-34
xxxii	25.17 – 3809 – p.4
xxxiii	25.17 – 3809 – p.3
xxxiv	25.12b – Report to Crown Counsel – p.38

Frances YOUNG

36 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 96 – 91205	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	06 Apr 96
REPORTED MISSING BY	M.F. (Boyfriend)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	09 Apr 96
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Fran	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	3 Days
		LOCATION – LAST SEEN	Personal Residence Vancouver, BC

JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	NIL	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	NIL
DNA	Frances' DNA was NOT located on the Pickton property.	**PICKTON CHARGED:**	NO

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	M/P has att. Suicide (w/pills) twice in the past – walked out of suite 96/04/06 saying she was 'Just going for a walk' – did not take purse which is *very unusual*. Reportee says hospitals are neg/friends – neg.[i]

INVESTIGATION	
11 Apr 96	M.F. stated that Frances is still missing. Together on and off for 11 years. M.F. to check hospitals.[ii]
12 Apr 96	Peter Young – Brother. He has checked with the entire family, no contact. Peter has limited knowledge of the attempt suicide – pills. Doesn't believe that she is working the streets. Has spoken with M.F., who stated he had checked dealers – negative.[ii]
12 Apr 96	Ann Young – stepmother – Stated that Frances was on the Methadone program.[ii]
12 Apr 96	M.F. stated that Frances left to pick flowers. Wearing a coat, only took a house key. They both used to drink and get physically abusive. (illegible) depresses, off methadone over a year ago. On Pills from doctor. M.F. states that Frances has no friends. Frances has left two suicide notes in the past. M.F. willing to take a polygraph.[iii]
12 Apr 96	Police Records checked. Three occurrences, including a missing person inc 89-106176.[iv]
15 Apr 96	Peter Young – Frances is still missing, obtained photograph. Dr. C. described Frances' medications, recent treatment and suicide attempt. Doesn't think that Frances would return to heroin. Believes that she want to get away from the situation.[v]
17 Apr 96	Peter Young checked area hospitals, he also checked her purse and wallet that were left behind. He will bring wallet to VPD.[iv]
17 Apr 96	BC Tel shows one long distance call 04 Mar 96 to Victoria. Peter Young called to see if he could put Frances photograph on the internet. Frances' aunt called, referred to Peter for details.[v]
18 Apr 96	Patricia Young had "Franny" to her place before Christmas. Rumour that H.R. got her a long leather coat. Patricia is very suspicious of H.R. and M.F. Patricia has requested no media, she doesn't want publicity. Peter will discuss the website with Patricia.[vi]
25 Apr 96	Peter Young enquired about welfare. He went through Frances' purse and called some numbers, one was an escort agency, She applied there, but wasn't hired.[vii]
26 Apr 96	Peter Young enquired about welfare and vice unit checks. Negative on Vice.[vii] Welfare file is still open. Cheque from March has been held at the office.[vi]
29 Apr 96	Frances' photograph to Identification Unit for 30 photographs. BC Medical states she has not used her health card.[viii]
30 Apr 96	Don Young – Father – updated, Missing Person Posters distributed at the Airport.[viii]
01 May 96	Don Young called. Media Release not on TV or in papers, due to election. Family is exasperated. Media relations will address issue. Coroner's Office – Jane Doe – negative due to age difference. Police Records rechecked, CPIC PIRS.[viii]

Frances YOUNG

36 Years Old

01 May 96	Don and Peter Young provided copy of their missing person poster, General discussion and concerns. Private ad to be considered if press do not pick up story.[ix]
02 May 96	Newspaper has not run the story yet.[ix]
03 May 96	F.M. provided information that Young family contacted a private investigation firm.[ix]
04 May 96	A.S. provided information on bank where last welfare cheque was cashed. A.S. interviewed M.F. Welfare Alberta – Negative, A.S. will canvass neighbourhood.[ix]
07 May 96	Attempt to contact private investigation firm representative, A.S.[ix]
17 May 96	DEAS provided information on a possible sighting. MP provided the complainant with a leather jacket and ring.[x]
29 May 96	A.S. investigation almost complete. Will speak with Peter Young to obtain dental records.[xi]
19 Jun 96	Patricia Young called, requesting Elaine's personal papers. R.W. called requesting Elaine's SIN number, informed to contact Peter to obtain number. A message was left for Peter with number.[xi]
20 Jun 96	Dental information provided by family. Dr. L.[xi]
03 Jul 96	Dr. L. contacted, charts picked up on 10Jul96 and provided to coroner on 11 Jul 96 for charting.[xi]
03 Jul 96	Media contact, awaiting contact by Peter. Home number provided.[xii]
23 Jul 96	Don Young updated regarding dentals. Patricia Young is his ex-wife.[xii]
02 Aug 96	Dental Records added to CPIC.[xiii] [xiv]
23 Oct 96	RCMP – Kamloops found human remains investigation may be Frances. Dental records – negative.[xv]
04 Nov 96	Peter Young will ask family about Crime Stoppers Segment.[xvi]
05 Nov 96	Peter Young asked about E.J., and whether he would prefer a TV feature story to Crime Stoppers.[xvi]
19 Nov 96	Peter Young contacted, conversation not noted.[xvi]
28 Nov 96	BCTV – media spot – noon news.[xvii]
02 Jan 97	Peter Young 's aunt, B.R. received a telephone thought that the voice was Fran's. Number queried, BC Tel subscriber A.C. address obtained. No answer at door.[xviii]
06 Jan 97	Attempts to reach A.C. on 06, 07, and 08 Jan 97 – no answer or machine.[xviii]
08 Jan 97	R.C. reached by telephone. Does not recognize the number called. Could be sister or sister in laws that misdialed the number. Does not know Frances. Peter Young called and informed.[xviii]
18 Jun 97	RCMP received a call from Frances' mother, ran on CPIC, no results. VPD ran query – Frances was on the system. Frances' mother would like to put up posters in all RCMP det. – investigation discussed, Posters will be re-distributed.[xix]
24 July 97	Letter from Patricia Young – includes posters for distribution.[xx]
28 Jul 97	Patricia Young letter received – dated 23 Jul 97[xxi] requesting reclassification of missing person as a homicide 08 Aug 97. VPD respond to letter.[xix] [xxi]
20 Aug 97	Informed that unidentified remains found in Delta River – Not Frances.[xxiii]
13 Oct 98	Missing Person Poster provided to needle exchange and DEAS. Full distribution 23 Oct 98.[xxiv]
02 Feb 99	Patricia Young provided associates of Frances.[xxv]
03 Mar 99	Frances added to NCIC.[xxvi]
28 Apr 99	Letter to VPD from D.B. discussing interview with F.N.[xxvii]
26 Oct 99	Patricia Young letter, with attached private investigator report.[xxviii]
20 Mar 00	Patricia Young – Watched a BCTV news program heard her daughters voice. They were at (vetted).[xxix]

Frances YOUNG

36 Years Old

22 Mar 00	Patricia Young asking for an update regarding incident at (vetted) 17 Mar 00.[xxx]
23 Mar 00	Patricia Young informed that the people at (vetted) were shown the photo of Frances – negative.[xxxi]
02 Apr 00	Patricia Young – thank-you letter regarding follow-up of 20 Mar 00 information.[xxxii]
02 Apr 00	Patricia Young letter to C.L. – VPD copied. Discussing US unidentified remains database.[xxxiii]
12 Apr 00	Patricia Young letter regarding Frances' bank records.[xxxiv]
19 Apr 00	Letters from D.B. to Patricia Young detailing investigation – received by VPD.[xxxv]
19 Apr 00	Patricia – provided information that she had seen on TV about found human remains. The investigator is still checking DNA.[xxxvi]
20 Apr 00	VPD internal message, regarding US unidentified remains. DNA is being tested. Recommend sample from Patricia Young.[xxxvii]
20 Apr 00	C.L. called for a meeting. – Work towards the first week of May.[xxxvi]
04 May 00	C.L. and B attended meeting with VPD. Provided names of Frances' associates, banking information. They will be distributing Frances' Missing Person Posters.[xxxvi]
21 Jun 00	C.L. provided name of S.S. friend of Frances.[xxxvi]
02 Oct 00	Patricia Young letter – expressing her concerns regarding R.C. – should be investigated.[xxxviii]
27 Oct 00	Patricia Young letter – Robert Yates discussed.[xxxix]
01 Nov 00	Patricia Young contacted, – investigating two persons of interest. Robert Yates and (vetted).[xxxvi] [xl]
15 Nov 00	DNA provide to Cst. Shenher.[xxxvi]
22 Feb 01	Patricia Young found some of Frances' underwear with DNA, which was provided to police by P.M. & C.M. Additional details noted during meeting.[xli] [xlii]
12 Mar 01	RMS queried for Robbery – details provided during meeting 22 Feb 01 – negative. P.M. informed in a response to his email 05 Mar 01.[xli] [xliii]
04 Apr 01	Robbery query – re 22 Feb 01 meeting – reply from P.M. – correct station provided.[xli] [xliv]
17 Apr 01	Familial DNA provided by Patricia sent for analysis.[xli]
18 Apr 01	Patricia updated regarding DNA and investigation.[xli]
15 May 01	Patricia Young in a letter with enclosures, discussed telephone calls made from Frances' phone in 1995.[xlv]
25 Jun 01	P.M. provided an address for a PetroCan – related to 22 Feb 01 meeting.[xli]
04 Jul 01	Security Report received by fax – regarding Frances' investigation.[xlvi]
09 Aug 01	Frances featured on CNN – transcript.[xlvii]
20 Aug 01	Linda Young – Sister – CNN Betsy Goldman live.[xli]
22 Aug 01	Patricia Young letter detailing goal of establishing a national clearing house for missing adults.[xlviii]
10 Oct 01	Frances' family details provided to Victim Services so that they can be contacted for upcoming family meeting.[xlix]
16 Oct 01	Patricia Young called VPD – Discussed meeting. Note: binder to be copied and returned.[i]
30 Oct 01	Welfare Records – Canada Wide – Frances' last cheque was 02 May 96. Negative elsewhere.[ii]
31 Oct 01	File Review: A to do list was created, which included Welfare, BC Medical, CPIC, PIRS, Dental Chart, and DNA. Recommend that she be added to the list of Missing Women.[iii]
08 Nov 01	Frances to be added to the list of missing women.[iiii]

Frances YOUNG

36 Years Old

26 Nov 01	BC Medical message stating that Frances did not use her card since 1996.[iv] Fax received from Mrs. . Young detailing the work of the private investigation firm.[iv]
28 Nov 01	BC Medical – Frances' health card used 11 Nov 00 and 19 Feb 01. Dr. B. saw patient. Attended address on medical file, no answer.[vi]
04 Dec 01	VPD met with Dr. B. She did not recognize the photograph of Frances. Secretary, Mrs. A. stated that the person didn't have their health card, so should have paid cash, but never returned to pay bill. Dr's office tried to process payment through BC Medical. Details provided to doctor's office by patient correspond to Frances Young.[vii]
04 Dec 01	Attend address provided to doctor's office – which is Frances' address when she was reported missing five years ago. Met with N.G., a UBS student who rents a room. C.T. has lived at the residence since the end of 1996. C.T. has received mail for Frances, but has not seen her. Doesn't know who would use her name. Officer noted 5 min walk from clinic to residence.[viii]
31 Dec 01	Agreement with BC Cancer Agency to supply DNA for sole purpose of identification.[ix]

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
12 Apr 96	Peter Young – Brother. He has checked with the entire family, no contact. Peter has limited knowledge of the attempt suicide – pills. Doesn't believe that she is working the streets. Has spoken with M.F., who stated he had checked dealers – negative.[ii]
12 Apr 96	Ann Young – Stepmother – Stated that Frances was on the Methadone program.[ii]
15 Apr 96	Peter Young – Frances is still missing, obtained photograph. Dr. C. described Frances' medications, recent treatment and suicide attempt. Doesn't think that Frances would return to heroin. Believes that she want to get away from the situation.[v]
17 Apr 96	Peter Young checked area hospitals, he also checked her purse and wallet that were left behind. He will bring wallet to VPD.[iv]
18 Apr 96	Patricia Young had "Franny" to her place before Christmas. Rumour that H.R. got her a long leather coat. Patricia is very suspicious of H.R. and M.F. Patricia has requested no media, she doesn't want publicity. Peter will discuss the website with Patricia.[vi]
25 Apr 96	Peter Young enquired about welfare. He went through Frances' purse and called some numbers, one was an escort agency, She applied there, but wasn't hired.[vii]
26 Apr 96	Peter Young enquired about welfare and vice unit checks. Negative on Vice.[vii vi]
30 Apr 96	Don Young – Father – Updated, Missing Person Posters distributed at the Airport.[viii]
01 May 96	Don Young called. Media Release not on TV or in papers, due to election. Family is exasperated. Media relations will address issue. Coroner's Office – Jane Doe – negative due to age difference Police Records rechecked, CPIC PIRS.[viii]
01 May 96	Don and Peter Young provided copy of their missing person poster, General discussion and concerns. Private ad to be considered if press do not pick up story.[ix]
19 Jun 96	Patricia Young called, requesting Elaine's personal papers. R.W. called requesting Elaine's SIN number, informed to contact Peter to obtain number. A message was left for Peter with number.[xi]
22 Nov 96	Peter Young – message left.[xvi]
26 Nov 96	Peter Young – message left regarding Media release.[xvi]
02 Jan 97	Peter Young 's aunt, B.R. received a telephone thought that the voice was Fran's. Number queried, BC Tel subscriber A.C. address obtained. No answer at door.[xviii]
24 July 97	Letter from Patricia Young – includes posters for distribution.[xx]
28 Jul 97	Pat Young letter received – dated 23 Jul 97[xxi] requesting reclassification of missing person as a homicide 08 Aug 97. VPD respond to letter.[xix xxii]

Frances YOUNG

36 Years Old

02 Feb 99	Patricia Young provided associates of Frances.[xxv]
08 Feb 99	Patricia Young called VPD – left voice mail. Call returned, no answer.[xxv]
26 Oct 99	Patricia Young letter, with attached private investigator report.[xxvii]
20 Mar 00	Patricia Young – Watched a BCTV news program heard her daughters voice. They were at (vetted).[xxix]
22 Mar 00	Patricia Young asking for an update regarding incident at (vetted) 17 Mar 00.[xxx]
23 Mar 00	Patricia Young informed that the people at (vetted) were shown the photo of Frances – negative.[xxxi]
02 Apr 00	Patricia Young – thank-you letter regarding follow-up of 20 Mar 00 information.[xxxii]
02 Apr 00	Patricia Young letter to C.L. – VPD copied. Discussing US unidentified remains database.[xxxiii]
12 Apr 00	Patricia Young letter regarding Frances' bank records.[xxxiv]
02 Oct 00	Patricia Young letter – expressing her concerns regarding R.C. – should be investigated.[xxxvii]
27 Oct 00	Patricia Young letter – Robert Yates discussed.[xxxix]
01 Nov 00	Patricia Young contacted, – investigating two persons of interest. Robert Yates and (vetted).[xxxvi xl]
22 Feb 01	Patricia Young found some of Frances' underwear with DNA, which was provided to police by P.M. & C.M. Additional details noted during meeting.[xli xlii]
18 Apr 01	Patricia updated regarding DNA and investigation.[xli]
15 May 01	Patricia Young in a letter with enclosures, discussed telephone calls made from Frances' phone in 1995.[xiv]
20 Aug 01	Linda Young – Sister – CNN Betsy Goldman live.[xli]
22 Aug 01	Patricia Young letter detailing goal of establishing a national clearing house for missing adults.[xlviii]
16 Oct 01	Patricia Young called VPD – Discussed meeting. Note: binder to be copied and returned.[i]

TIPS	
NIL	

POTENTIAL LINKS	
NIL	

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED	
NIL	

EVANS ASSESSMENT

Frances YOUNG

36 Years Old

1. **Area of her residence was never canvassed, neighbours should have been interviewed, especially because she was reported soon after her date last seen.**

2. **All contact with family appeared to have been over the telephone – they should have been interviewed.**

3. **No follow up documented with any friends and associates.**

4. **Mother wrote letter to Chief Constable Chambers in 1997 asking that her daughter's Missing Person file be treated as a homicide. Sgt. Cooper responded and then no contact for 19 months.**

5. **Letters from a Private investigation firm were provided to police – police did little with the information other than accept it. There were tips that could have been followed up.**

Frances YOUNG

36 Years Old

i	25.27 – 3085 – p.46
ii	25.17 – 3734 – p.62
iii	25.17 – 3734 – p.62-63
iv	25.17 – 3734 – p.63
v	25.17 – 3734 – p.64
vi	25.17 – 3734 – p.65
vii	25.17 – 3734 – p.90
viii	25.17 – 3734 – p.91
ix	25.17 – 3734 – p.92
x	25.17 – 3734 – p.93
xi	25.17 – 3734 – p.94
xii	25.17 – 3734 – p.95
xiii	25.27 – 3085 – p.4
xiv	25.17 – 3734 – p.128-140
xv	25.17 – 3734 – p.151-154
xvi	25.17 – 3734 – p.101
xvii	25.17 – 3734 – p.79
xviii	25.17 – 3734 – p.102
xix	25.17 – 3734 – p.103
xx	25.17 – 3734 – p.156
xxi	25.17 – 3734 – p.157
xxii	25.17 – 3734 – p.204-205
xxiii	25.17 – 3734 – p.104
xxiv	25.17 – 3734 – p.61
xxv	25.17 – 3734 – p.105
xxvi	25.17 – 3734 – p.75
xxvii	25.17 – 3734 – p.173
xxviii	25.17 – 3734 – p.169-167
xxix	25.17 – 3734 – p.84
xxx	25.17 – 3734 – p.83
xxxi	25.17 – 3734 – p.82
xxxii	25.17 – 3734 – p.175
xxxiii	25.17 – 3734 – p.174
xxxiv	25.17 – 3734 – p.176
xxxv	25.17 – 3734 – p.88-93
xxxvi	25.17 – 3734 – p.60
xxxvii	25.17 – 3734 – p.177
xxxviii	25.17 – 3734 – p.178
xxxix	25.17 – 3734 – p.179-180
xl	25.17 – 3734 – p.162-161
xli	25.17 – 3734 – p.59
xlii	25.17 – 3734 – p.183
xliii	25.17 – 3734 – p.184
xliv	25.17 – 3734 – p.185-188
xlv	25.17 – 3734 – p.187
xlvi	25.17 – 3734 – p.195-200
xlvii	25.17 – 3734 – p.191-193
xlviii	25.17 – 3734 – p.188-189
xlix	25.27 – 3085 – p.42
l	25.17 – 3734 – p.58
li	25.27 – 3085 – p.35
lii	25.27 – 3085 – p.34
liii	25.12d (ii) – Williams Report Appendices – App E – Evenhanded Daily Log – p.58
liv	25.27 – 3085 – p.14
lv	25.27 – 3085 – p.15-33
lvi	25.27 – 3085 – p.11
lvii	25.27 – 3085 – p.9
lviii	25.27 – 3085 – p.9-10
lix	25.13b – VPD Phase 1 – Binder 6 – p.70
lx	25.17 – 3734 – p.92

Sarah de VRIES

29 Years Old

POLICE OCCURRENCE #	VPD # 98 – 88486	**DATE – LAST SEEN**	13 Apr 98
REPORTED BY	Maggie de Vries (Sister)	**DATE – REPORTED TO POLICE**	21 Apr 98
MISSING PERSON'S ALIAS(ES)	Sarah Dubois, Sarah Jean Deveries, Sarah Jean Debries, Jean Sarah Devries, Sarah Jane Devries[i]	**DIFFERENCE IN TIME**	8 Days
		LAST SEEN LOCATION	Beacon Hotel Vancouver, BC
JURISDICTIONAL ISSUES	YES – in relation to the Pickton investigation.	**OUTSIDE AGENCY ASSISTANCE**	VPD contacted RCMP with Pickton information
DNA	Sarah's DNA was located on the Pickton property.	**PICKTON CHARGED**	YES STAYED

OCCURRENCE REMARKS	*HIV POSITIVE* NI/Mexican/Blk, devil lt shoulder, scar left hand, LFA, rt wrist, Subj was living c/l with POI409 at (address vetted) till a few mos. ago. Has stayed at the Beacon Hotel periodically where POI827 dropped her off 98-04-13. Subj did disappear once before, but not for years. (POI827 asked her street friends but to no avail.) Heroin & cocaine habit, prostitute, all blk clothing, tight pants, high heels, carrying a pillowcase full of clothing.[ii]

INVESTIGATION	
24 Apr 98	Police records , CPIC, CNI, PIRS and Welfare checked.[iii]
27 Apr 98	Welfare records indicate that Sarah is of no fixed address. Must see her worker to pick up cheque, which she hasn't done this month. Note added to file to call sister.[iv v]
27 Apr 98	File Received. Message left on Maggie de Vries answering machine.[vi]
04 May 98	Maggie de Vries – last saw Sarah at Christmas. Was informed that she was missing by POI875. Does not have any dental information. POI875 called – message left.[vi]
05 May 98	L.B. provided information that a transvestite "Coco" partied with Sarah the night she went missing and was the past person to see Sarah in this area.[vii]
05 May 98	POI827 will attend for an interview 06 May 98. He stated that Sarah's boyfriend was J.Z.[vi]
06 May 98	POI827 interviewed. Known Sarah for four years, became a regular customer. Moved in with him for about 3 weeks (3 years ago) because POI409 and Sarah not getting along. After that would stay weekends. J.Z. discussed. Sarah told K.C. that she had an opportunity to get out, by watching a grow operation, food and drugs supplied. STW14162 informed by Sarah of a bad date with "G". Sarah was at POI409's place on the 14th.[vi viii]
06 May 98	POI409 will attend tomorrow for interview. VPD officer provided nickname for STW1270. Information from G.D. – DEYAS, one of the local girls came into DEYAS today stating that Sarah has friends or family in Calgary and sometimes goes to visit them.[vi]
12 May 98	J.Z. residence checked – still resides at provided address, but not home.[vi]
13 May 98	POI409 and STW15855 interviewed.[vi] POI409 – known Sarah 18 years, lived common law 5 years, broke up, but still lived in his house, until Feb, then moved in with boyfriend. Last saw 14 Apr 98 at 3 or 4 am, was with "C" looking to borrow a coat. Clothing description provided and dental information.[ix] STW15855 – Sarah came to house noon on 14 Apr 98, was with STW4671.[ix]
14 May 98	Missing Person posters completed and distributed.[vi]
19 May 98	Dental information provided by POI409 – Dr. F called, message left.[vi]
20 May 98	POI827 attended VPD. Stated that he had spoken with STW1270, who may be the last person to see Sarah – cell phone provided.[vi]

Sarah de VRIES

29 Years Old

25 May 98	Contacted J.Z. – will call to arrange an interview.[vi]
25 May 98	Dr. F. – contacted regarding dental charts. Does not have any record of treating Sarah.[xv]
27 May 98	VPD 98-119069 – Discovery of clothing believed to belong to Sarah. D.D. and STW14162 provided items to VPD. Both are suspicious of the other; as to having more knowledge of what happened to Sarah. POI409 is discussed by the complainants.[x]
29 May 98	VPD 98-120445 – information from R.M. stating that Sarah had been strangled a couple of weeks ago. POI409 is discussed, but R.M. wouldn't commit to who strangled Sarah.[xi]
29 May 98	Sarah was added to NCIC.[xii]
01 Jun 98	STW1270 called – message left.[xv]
15 Jun 98	RCMP – Ridge Meadows sent a CPIC message detailing sighting of Sarah. Attempt to contact C.B. from the message – answering machine.[xv] [xiii] (Note: CPIC message dated 12 Jun 98.)
22 Jun 98	Attempt to contact C.B. Message left with "L" to have C.B. call VPD.[xv]
29 Jun 98	T.B. from Calgary said Sarah was staying at a hotel in Calgary. Calgary Police checked the hotel – negative results.[xv] [xiv]
07 Jul 98	MHR – Victoria does not have any dental records for Sarah.[xv]
27 Jul 98	POI827 – has a 1-800 number from BC tel. A message was left by a caller stating that "Sarah was dead." He will bring the tape to VPD. Also received a call from "S" & Bill (later identified as Hiscox). VPD called numbers for "S" & Bill, message left on Bill's answering machine. "S" not in service.[xvi] [xvii]
28 Jul 98	POI827 – received information from a caller that the 1-800 caller works at (vetted).[xviii]
28 Jul 98	K.L. contacted VPD stating that the voice belonged to T.F. – personal details provided. Records checks and CPIC queries conducted to locate T.F. A possible T.F. was located in Surrey; voice on business line sounds the same at the 1-800 line.[xviii] [xix]
29 Jul 98	T.F. contacted, agreed to an interview 04 Aug 98. Crime Stoppers Tip – G.R. is the possible caller for 1-800 call.[xx]
30 Jul 98	POI827 – contacted. VPD explained why he needed to provide his tip line tips to police.[xx]
30 Jul 98	G.R. contacted – interview arranged for 05 Aug 98. Maggie de Vries called wanting to know about any new tips. She feels POI827 is sincere, but has some concerns about him.[xx]
04 Aug 98	Left message for Bill. Received a Crime Stoppers Tip – J.M.[xx]
04 Aug 98	(Vetted) believes that caller on the tape is B; caller will provide address and last name.[xxi]
04 Aug 98	Interviewed T.F. He is not the voice on the tape.[xxiii]
04 Aug 98	Pat de Vries contacted, new number provided until 31 Aug 98.[xxiii]
05 Aug 98	POI827 contacted – message left to arrange meeting to discuss "B".[xxii]
05 Aug 98	Left message for "L" to call VPD.[xxii]
05 Aug 98	G.R. interviewed regarding taped voice. Tape was played. Investigator does not feel that this is the person who left the message.[xxiii]
05 Aug 98	(Vetted) provided information on B.B. including description and possible employment.[xxiv]
06 Aug 98	POI827 – interview arranged for 13 Aug 98. VPD called Bill – message left.[xxii]
06 Aug 98	*Crime Stoppers Tip. Saying caller is Pickton, Willie. See also Tip from 980727 with same info – got lost in overlap between Al and I. F/Up.* P & B Used Building Materials – address and telephone numbers listed.[xxii]

Sarah de VRIES

29 Years Old

06 Aug 98	RCMP contacted re 97-0010797 (VIC97 incident) – message left. G.R. called still concerned about who would call Crime Stoppers about his voice.[xxiii]
07 Aug 98	Attended B.B.'s location who then attended VPD for interview. Tape played for him, was quite freaked out that someone thought it was him.[xxv]
07 Aug 98	RCMP called regarding Pickton. RCMP provided considerable background on Pickton, his family, the property and his ViCLAS entry. Discuss playing tape for VIC97. Called VIC97 – no answer.[xxv]
12 Aug 98	Received a letter regarding G.B. Called G.B. and arranged meeting. Did not show.[xxvi] The letter stated that the writer recognized G.B's voice on the tapes which were played by police on TV.[xxvii] Background checks were conducted on G.B.[xxviii]
13 Aug 98	G.B. attended for interview.[xxvi] G.B. listened to the tape regarding the disappearance of Sarah. Denied voice was his. Discussed Mrs. de Vries approaching him to help detox Sarah. VPD interviewer believes he is a con artist.[xxix] [xxx]
14 Aug 98	Pat de Vries – message left. VGH contacted message left for Dr. D. POI827 rescheduled for Tuesday. Meet "S" at Pandora and Salisbury. "S" was with Sarah when she met (illegible) provided business card to call when not working.[xxvi]
14 Aug 98	Caring Home detox provided explanation of services and (illegible) qualifications.[xxvi]
14 Aug 98	Maggie de Vries – contacted. Left message to ask Pat about G.B. and Dr. D.[xxxi]
17 Aug 98	VPD 98-194451 – T.S. expressed concern and provided information about POI409. POI409 said things about women, just like the killer. Sounds like the voice heard on TV.[xxxi]
18 Aug 98	VPD meet with RCMP and drove by 953 Dominion – large property (illegible) RCMP provided file on Pickton and VIC97's numbers. VPD played cassette tape, RCMP do not believe that they could recognize Pickton's voice. *"B.R. is counsel maybe he could help?"* RCMP wants tips faxed to him. Thinks Pickton's niece could help. Niece plate # Vetted.[xxxi]
18 Aug 98	Called (vetted) for VIC97. Informed she was at BCCW.[xxxi]
18 Aug 98	VPD Faxed Crime Stoppers Tip to RCMP. Re: body hiding reference, tipster was flagged with Crime Stoppers to contact VPD anonymously.[xxxi]
18 Aug 98	POI827 interviewed, Sarah and another girl were pulling rips more often before she went missing. POI827 is going to have a girl call VPD about all the dealers. D.S is also going to help. POI827 agreed to take a polygraph. POI827 discussed his conversation with Bill about Pickton property. Discussed G.B. and Sarah going into detox – never heard of this. J.P., STW1270, and POI409.[xxxi] [xxxii]
19 Aug 98	RCMP will add Pickton to CPIC.[xxxiv]
19 Aug 98	M.L. provided information that G.B left Seniors Well Aware Program (SWAP) Director D.B. stated G.B. character not in question, just credentials. BBB checked, no complaints about G.B.[xxxv] [xxxvi]
19 Aug 98	POI827 left a voice mail that he left cassette of his conversation with "B" at VPD with a maintenance employee. It was learned that Dr. D. was a psychologist at VGH, message left.[xxxv]
19 Aug 98	VPD Called Bill – no answer, no machine.[xxxv]
19 Aug 98	Pat de Vries called. Does not know G.B., did not ask him to detox Sarah. Does not know Dr. D.[xxxvii]
19 Aug 98	"J" paged. "S" telephone number not in service, VPD officer sent to check J.M. regarding crime stoppers tip. J.M. has not been at that address for over a year. Welfare records indicate that J.M. moved out of the lower mainland at the end of May.[xxxvii]
20 Aug 98	CPIC message to (illegible) request J.M. to call VPD. Telephone calls to Bill, "D", S.T. and (vetted) messages left.[xxxvii]
21 Aug 98	J.M. interviewed by telephone. "Not the voice."[xxxvii]
21 Aug 98	Interviewed VIC97 – played tape – did not recognize any of the voices on the tapes. VIC97 provides detail about her encounter with Pickton.[xxxviii]

Sarah de VRIES

29 Years Old

27 Aug 98	VPD – Internal correspondence detailing the steps that have been taken to locate the Missing Sex Trade Workers. There have been two persons of interest generated by the publicity in Sarah's case.[xxxix]
02 Sep 98	Maggie de Vries called for an update. Messages left for J.C. at BC tel, G.B., P.D. and Bill. PIRS check on (vetted) Number for Bill not in service.[xl]
02 Sep 98	Surrey Men's Shelter – POI1585 was there 22-30 Jul 98. Attending today for pick-up items will have him call VPD.[xl]
03 Sep 98	Bill paged VPD. Details provided about Willie Pickton and long time friend Lee. File transcription has this conversation occurring on 02 Sep 98.[xl] [xli] [xlii]
04 Sep 98	Bill – left message.[xl]
08 Sep 98	RCMP – indicate that Pickton brothers and L.L.W. own 953 Dominion.[xl]
08 Sep 98	Bill's appointment rescheduled. Message left for Dr. D.[xliii]
09 Sep 98	Message left for G.B. Dr. D. interviewed at VGH. G.B. had told Dr. that VPD might call. Tape played, did not recognize voice. Discussed relationship with G.B. Denied writing the letter about G.B.[xliii] [xliv]
10 Sep 98	After several attempts, Bill contacted, appointment for 16 Sep 98.[xliii]
11 Sep 98	M.C. sent a fax indicating that he has been retained by G.B. Response requested a meeting.[xliii] [xlv]
11 Sep 98	G.B. and vehicle added to CPIC for investigation. Attempts to contact "S" negative.[xliii]
11 Sep 98	POI827 – message left asking if he actually spoke with "S" Spoke to N.L. at the number provided for "S", informed wrong number. N.L. has had number for eight months.[xlvi]
15 Sep 98	G.B. lawyer provided a fax message.[xlvi]
16 Sep 98	Bill did not appear for appointment. Attempt to contact – negative results.[xlvi]
17 Sep 98	ViCLAS submitted.[xlvi]
17 Sep 98	Attempt to locate Bill through his social assistance worker and men's shelter.[xlvi]
18 Sep 98	Bill left a message that he was in the Surrey Memorial Hospital. Attended the hospital and spoke with Bill.[xlvi]
22 Sep 98	L.Y. queried on CPIC / CNI. PIRS was not available. On welfare since 1978.[xlvii]
22 Sep 98	Bill released from Surrey Memorial hospital on 21 Sep 98.[xlvii]
25 Sep 98	RCMP contacted, discussed information from Bill. Attempt to obtain services of Special 'O' to provide surveillance of Pickton.[xlvii]
06 Oct 98	D.J. interviewed. Saw Sarah on the night she went missing, saw her go into a lane with a customer.[xlvii]
06 Oct 98	POI827 called for an update. Provided information that he had received from J.H. about a sighting in the United Kingdom. Copy of e-mail detailing sighting was faxed to VPD.[xlvii] [xlviii]
06 Oct 98	VPD requested ViCLAS do a query for offenders who use handcuffs and those with a distinctive speech pattern (similar 1-800 tip line that said Sarah was dead). ViCLAS provided POI 11524, who was on system for an aggravated sexual assault on a STW.[xlix]
07 Oct 98	J.H. e-mailed for more information on the sighting in the United Kingdom.[xlvii] [l]
08 Oct 98	J.H. replied. Photographs provided were not the same person, although close in comparison. Check May1998 UK hotmail personal section. He never met the person, only saw the photograph.[xlvii] [li]
09 Oct 98	Maggie de Vries, provided information on K.C. a customer of Sarah's.[lii]
13 Oct 98	Missing Person Poster provided to Needle Exchange and DEAS. Full distribution on 23 Oct 98.[liii]

Sarah de VRIES

29 Years Old

13 Oct 98	Bill contacted at Mapleridge Treatment Centre. Will be in the centre for 28 days. Approval for VPD and RCMP to meet with Bill on 15 Oct 98. When Bill was called for confirmation, VPD informed that they couldn't meet Bill at the centre.[iii]
14 Oct 98	D.B. from MRTC agreed that Bill could be taken off site to speak with VPD and RCMP.[iii]
15 Oct 98	Messages exchanged with K.C. VPD / RCMP met with Bill.[iii]
16 Oct 98	K.C. interviewed.[iii] Known Sarah for 10 years. Customer, then friend. Felt that Sarah's life unraveled when she left POI409's place and went to POI1089. Discussed moving to a grow op, but not seriously. K.B. is Sarah's closest friend. Has spoken with POI827.[iv]
16 Oct 98	RCMP provided information that Pickton was operating DMN172, 92 Chev Cavalier. Sent CPIC to flag vehicle.[iv]
19 Oct 98	Maggie de Vries, message left regarding dental records.[iv]
20 Oct 98	Maggie de Vries provided dental information. Arrangements made for records to be provided to Dr. S. for CPIC charting.[iv]
21 Oct 98	Message left for G.B.[iv]
27 Oct 98	POI827 called, wondering if Sarah was on VPD website, still trying to get Sarah's dealer to call VPD. Memorial service 12 May 99.[iv]
03 Nov 98	Complete View Questionnaire. Will deliver to G.B.[iv]
04 Nov 98	Maggie de Vries – message left regarding G.B. information. Attempt to locate G.B. to drop off questionnaire. Address and telephone numbers are not current.[iv]
05 Nov 98	Two photographs of Pickton provided to DISC. To show to street workers in case of bad dates with Pickton.[vi]
06 Nov 98	Questionnaire left for G.B. at Dr. D's office for him.[vi]
10 Dec 98	K. from Mapleridge Treatment Centre asked to have Bill call VPD.[vi]
11 Dec 98	Bill called, stated clean and sober, not seeing any old friends, willing to help.[vi]
22 Dec 98	Maggie de Vries provided package on G.B. Received new number for G.B.[vi] [vii]
23 Dec 98	Maggie de Vries contacted. Discussed information provided to G.B. Memorial Service planned, VPD offered to invite other families. VPD would like to videotape service for investigative purposes.[vi]
29 Dec 98	POI827 contacted VPD. Appointment arranged for 06 Jan 99.[viii]
05 Jan 99	G.B. agreed to attend for an interview. Denied conversation that he had with VPD in August about being asked to detox Sarah. Denied knowing Mrs. D Vries. He will provide information on "S" who was trying to discredit him, complete the view questionnaire. Polygraph refused, although would pay for a private one. Will think about it.[viii] [ix]
06 Jan 99	POI827 stated that J.Z. was in jail. Sarah had her own website.[viii]
19 Jan 99	G.B. said female is S.M. – provided contact details. G.B. stated that S.M. believes that G.B. is responsible for her son's drug death and she would have written a letter to VPD about him. Located S.M. schedule a meeting.[viii]
19 Jan 99	E.S. – ViCLAS – Pauline Johnson murdered 1985, Pipeline Road. ViCLAS wants a list of possible, missing prostitutes and drug users. 01 Apr 85 they were looking at Pickton and POI467 in relation to Pauline Johnson. RCMP – OIC's name provided.[ix]
19 Jan 99	POI827 provided new pager number.[ix]
20 Jan 99	Veteran Affairs confirmed that G.B. was a veteran, but little contact with VA. B.D. located, arranged interview for 21 Jan 99.[ix]

Sarah de VRIES

29 Years Old

21 Jan 99	POI409 interviewed.[lx] Agreed to take a polygraph. Identified M.P. as a suspect. Asked about bad dates, described an incident – four or five years ago when a male in a black firebird / camero drove her to Coquitlam, took her clothes, beat her and tried to strangle her. She got away, but she was naked. He chased her, but a motorist picked her up. Believes reported to police. She was very scared. Saw male again and came straight home. Discussed an American male who offered to take her away.[lxi]
22 Jan 99	K.A. – lawyer for S.M. would like to be present for interview. Meeting to be rescheduled.[lx]
03 Feb 99	Meeting at VPD regarding Pickton, names of attendees in file. Vice to be checked for more information on Pickton. Decision to do a blitz of D2 and D3 showing his photo to the working women. 19/20 Feb tentatively set.[lx]
03 Feb 99	Message left for Bill at treatment centre.[lviii]
09 Feb 99	Pat de Vries provided information about the memorial service. Pat de Vries was told to forward letters and VPD would ensure that they were provided to the families of other missing women.[lxii]
15 Feb 99	Maggie de Vries writes a letter to Ms. Sue Hammell, Minister of Equality inviting her to a memorial service on May 12 (Sarah's birthday) and invited her to say a few words.[lxiii]
18 Feb 99	Received letters from de Vries – POI827 Re:bad date.[lxii]
22 Feb 99	PIRS entry –Bill charged in Surrey in an incident with estranged wife. Contact RCMP for further details. Message left with Bill's father to have Bill call VPD.[lxii]
03 Mar 99	M.R. provided information that Sarah was on Main Street in the Summer of 1998. Notation states likely unfounded (refer to file).[lxii] [lxiv]
11 Mar 99	Meeting with S.M. and K.H.[lxii] Discussed G.B treating her brother, and subsequent sexual advances towards her. Was not impressed with his work or the advances. Thought G.B.'s practices were not correct. Heard that other females have been harassed by G.B.[lxv]
19 Mar 99	K.H. called VPD for a meeting. Appointment arranged to meet K.H. and S.M. on 07 Apr 99.[lxii]
23 Mar 99	Welfare indicates that J.Z. was having cheques mailed to (vetted). Address checked, does not exist. Information provided to welfare. J.Z. hotel address provided.[lxii]
23 Mar 99	J.Z. in custody. Confirmed location, informed institution will attend 24 Mar 99. Letter to Bill asking for a telephone call. (BC Tel indicates no phone at address.)[lxvi]
24 Mar 99	Information from Welfare on J.Z.[lxvi]
25 Mar 99	Interview J.Z.[lxvi] Relationship discussed. Believes she is dead, or she would have called him. Discussed K.C. and POI827 as customers and people he would look at as suspects. Agreed to polygraph.[lxvii]
26 Mar 99	Maggie de Vries called.[lxvi]
26 Mar 99	POI827 provided STW1270's name and description, indicating that she is missing. Also provided information on J.Z.'s ex "L" who can attest to his violent nature.[lxvi]
26 Mar 99	NWPD – Pickton was driving 702OYV – red mini pick-up 1986 registered owner, P & B , PDL David Frances Pickton.[lxvi]
30 Mar 99	Maggie de Vries letters to Chair of the Vancouver Police Board, and Attorney General. "Steps to solving the cases of the 20 missing women."[lxviii]
04 Apr 99	Letter to VPD thanking them for their assistance. Included was a copy of a letter to the Attorney General asking for a $100,000.00 reward.[lxix]
06 Apr 99	J.Z. called. Will attend 13 Apr 99. Confirmed appointment with Polygraph operator.[lxvi]
07 Apr 99	K.W. and S.M. meeting: (illegible).[lxxii]
08 Apr 99	The Vancouver Police Board (VPB) respond to Maggie de Vries' letter regarding the disappearance of MP Sarah de Vries. They advise they will discuss the Missing Women at the 28 Apr 99 meeting.[lxx]

Sarah de VRIES

29 Years Old

13 Apr 99	J.Z. attended for polygraph examination. Polygraph was discontinued by operator, due to J.Z. lack of sleep. New appointment 14 Apr 99.[lxvi] [lxxi]
14 Apr 99	J.Z. attended for polygraph examination.[lxvi] [lxxi]
19 Apr 99	RCMP provided information that Pickton was a suspect in NWPS prostitute sexual assault and attempt strangulation.[lxxii] (Pickton was later excluded as a suspect)
21 Apr 99	NWPS meeting – will try to get Special "O" to follow Pickton.[lxxii]
22 Apr 99	A.T. believes that she knows Sarah as S.P., and that she has stayed at her residence. S.P. has recently been seen in Burnaby – 20 Apr 99. Follow-up on 28 Apr 99 – photo shown – not Sarah.[lxxiii]
22 Apr 99	VPD talking to working women around the Franklin strip regarding Sarah.[lxxiv].
23 Apr 99	STW1270 – appointment arranged for 26 Apr 99 interview – did not show.[lxxii]
27 Apr 99	Telephone call to L.R. – no "T" here, provided alternate numbers.[lxxii]
28 Apr 99	Department of Vital Statistics queried for death or marriage certificates issued for Sarah.[lxxv]
29 Apr 99	D.P. was introduced to Sarah and Olivia William through POI409. Provided D.D. as Sarah's dealer.[lxxii]
30 Apr 99	D.D. contacted, interview arranged 04 May 99.[lxxii]
05 May 99	POI827 provided an e-mail to VPD. E-mail was from L.A. who provided the names of two psychic detectives. Also mentioned information on the Hallmark investigation.[lxxvi]
10 May 01	During a review of the Pickton investigation, the officer notes that VPD are investigating Sarah's Missing Person case.[lxxvii]
12 May 99	Missing Women Memorial.[lxxviii]
19 May 99	Maggie de Vries – message left on machine. K.C. upset with POI827 involvement.[lxxix]
20 May 99	S.G. provided information on K.C. Indicated that K.C. dated working girls. K.C. informed him Sarah and two others were missing. K.C. took the women to AA, to try to change them.[lxxix]
28 May 99	POI827 contacted. Appointment arranged for 01 Jun 99.[lxxix]
31 May 99	Information received that R.M. and POI827 are planning some searches with a private investigation firm. R.M. said not to tell the police because "toes will be stepped on."[lxxix]
01 Jun 99	STW1270 – message left on voice mail. POI827 was asked to change website. Concerns expressed about civilian searches. Stated that they will not disrupt things or overstep VPD.[lxxix]
08 Jun 99	D.D. interviewed. Provided some details about Sarah, POI409 and POI827 discussed.[lxxx]
09 Jun 99	STW14162 stated that she was in the room when "J" made the phone call to POI827. Stated that the music in the background was "Money" by Pink Floyd.[lxxxi]
28 Jul 99	K.C. heard voice from POI827's pager, believes it to be "B".[lxxxii]
29 Jul 99	STW1270 – contact numbers are no longer hers.[lxxxi]
22 Aug 99	B.M. called VPD because K.C. told him to. (See 28 Jul 99.)[lxxxiii]
01 Sep 99	B.M. interviewed at VPD. Known Sarah for about 5 years, as a client and friend. Has had out of body experiences about POI409, doesn't understand why. Feels that POI409 cared for Sarah.[lxxxiv]
26 Oct 99	CPIC Off-line search requested.[lxxxv]
21 Jan 00	Ministry of Health Records did not have any hospital attendance records for Sarah.[lxxxvi]
02 Mar 00	D.M. – who was interviewed for the Andrea Borhaven investigation, stated that Sarah showed him an abdominal scar that she had received after being "knifed in a bad date" Sarah had plans to extort the male – suspect drove a black camero.[lxxxvii]

Sarah de VRIES

29 Years Old

09 Mar 00		POI827 sent an e-mail indicating that Sarah was supposed to testify in a criminal trial. Enquiring as to whether her disappearance is related. VPD replied – negative.[lxxxviii]
10 Mar 00		Maggie de Vries invited VPD to the dedication of the memorial bench on 18 Mar 00.[lxxxix]
14 Mar 00		B.M. having an out of body visit from POI2180. 23 Mar 00 –medical assessment.[xc] [xci]
16 Mar 00		POI827 sent a letter to Premier, Attorney General, and Mayor asking that the Missing Eastside Women's Reward be extended. (Due to expire 01 May 00.)[xcii]
13 Apr 00		POI827 e-mail to VPD. Taking Sarah's belongings to her mothers. Provided Sarah's journals to mother in the past. Maggie planning on writing a book.[xciii]
27 Apr 00		POI827 provided new address and contact details. He also provided names and numbers from Sarah's phone book.[xciv]
24 Oct 00		E-mail from POI827 providing information that "J" had information and would call VPD.[xcv]
06 Nov 00		ICBC letter indicating no activity on Sarah's account. A bill was automatically sent for collection.[xcvi]
16 Nov 00		POI827 address change.[xcvii]
10 Jan 01		A.S. provided information that Sarah was often seen at Clarke and Kingsway.[xcviii]
15 May 01		Welfare file reviewed. Opened Oct 97, closed May 98. Three associated addresses and three associated people included in file.[xcix] [c]
15 Oct 01		File Review.[ci] Potential suspects highlighted, including William Picton.[cii]
16 Oct 01		Information that someone had been an obituary notice at Vancouver Airport about 18 months ago. Believed to be notice about the memorial service.[ciii]
25 Oct 01		RCMP E division records checked – Negative. POI827 new number provided.[civ]
30 Nov 01		File Review – Notations:[cv] (Note: POI numbers are not consistent with other documents.)
	1	A.S. – Tip 10 Jan 01 – Sarah seen regularly at Clarke and Kingsway.
	2	POI2180 – suspicious subject located Sarah's clothing. STW14162.
	3	R.M. reported Sarah had been strangled. POI218 – referenced in document.
	4	Christmas 1997 diary notes reflective of Sarah's demise. Borderline suicidal thoughts.[cvi]
	5	POI's K.C, B.M., J.P. also Willie Picton etc. May have owed POI2180 money.
	6	8 page handwritten story of her being attacked – police contact?[cvii]
	7	POI10579 – re interview.
	8	POI10579 identified independently by several sources as the person who called POI827's pager, leaving "Sarah's dead" messaged.
	9	Best friend of POI2180 K.B. Interviewed?
	10	Interview "C" – STW4671 Sarah left POI2180's residence with her.
	11	New CPIC offline query should be done.
	12	CPIC message from Ridge – followed up?
	13	Original Complainant W.L. – Suspect?
18 Dec 01		Evenhanded review of Sarah's missing person file. Six potential suspects are listed in the follow-up, including William Picton. Dental charts not available. DNA profile at lab.[cviii]
16 Jan 01		POI827 provided information on a potential sighting. VPD confirmed that it was not Sarah.[cviii]

Sarah de VRIES

29 Years Old

FAMILY MEMBER CONTACT	
27 Apr 98	File Received. Message left on Maggie de Vries answering machine.[vi]
04 May 98	Maggie de Vries – last saw Sarah at Christmas. Was informed that she was missing by POI875. Does not have any dental information.[vi]
04 Aug 98	Pat de Vries contacted, new number provided until 31 Aug 98.[xxiii]
14 Aug 98	Pat de Vries – message left.[xxvi]
14 Aug 98	Maggie de Vries – contacted. Left message to ask Pat about G.B. and Dr. D.[xxxi]
19 Aug 98	Pat de Vries called. Does not know G.B. , did not ask him to detox Sarah. Does not know Dr. D.[xxxvii]
02 Sep 98	Maggie de Vries called for an update.[xl]
09 Oct 98	Maggie de Vries, provided information on K.C. a customer of Sarah's.[liii]
19 Oct 98	Maggie de Vries, message left regarding dental records.[lv]
20 Oct 98	Maggie de Vries provided dental information. Arrangements made for records to be provided to Dr. S. for CPIC charting.[lv]
04 Nov 98	Maggie de Vries – message left regarding G.B. information.[lv]
22 Dec 98	Maggie de Vries provided package on G.B.[lvi]
23 Dec 98	Maggie de Vries contacted. Discussed information provided to G.B. Memorial Service planned , VPD offered to invite other families. VPD would like to videotape service for investigative purposes.[lvi]
09 Feb 99	Pat de Vries provided information about the memorial service. Pat de Vries was told to forward letters and VPD would ensure that they were provided to the families of other missing women.[lxii]
15 Feb 99	Maggie de Vries writes a letter to Ms. Sue Hammell, Minister of Equality inviting her to a memorial service on May 12 (Sarah's birthday) and invited her to say a few words.[lxiii]
26 Mar 99	Maggie de Vries called.[lxvi]
30 Mar 99	Maggie de Vries letters to Chair of the Vancouver Police Board, and Attorney General. "Steps to solving the cases of the 20 missing women."[lxviii]
19 May 99	Maggie de Vries – message left on machine.[lxxix]
10 Mar 00	Maggie de Vries invited VPD to the dedication of the memorial bench on 18 Mar 00.[clx]

TIPS	
05 May 98	L.B. provided information that a transvestite "Coco" partied with Sarah the night she went missing and was the past person to see Sarah in this area.[vii]
29 May 98	VPD 98-120445 – information from R.M. stating that Sarah had been strangled a couple of weeks ago. POI409 is discussed, but R.M. wouldn't commit to who strangled Sarah.[xi]
15 Jun 98	RCMP – Ridge Meadows sent a CPIC message detailing sighting of Sarah. Attempt to contact C.B. from the message – answering machine.[xv] [xiii] (Note: CPIC message dated 12 Jun 98.)
29 Jun 98	T.B. from Calgary said Sarah was staying at a hotel in Calgary. Calgary Police checked the hotel – negative results.[xv] [xiv]
27 Jul 98	POI827 – has a 1-800 number from BC tel. A message was left by a caller stating that "Sarah was dead." He will bring the tape to VPD. Also received a call from "S" & Bill VPD called numbers for "S" & Bill message left on Bill's answering machine. "S" not in service.[xvi] [xvii]
28 Jul 98	POI827 – received information from a caller that the 1-800 caller works at (vetted).[xviii]

Sarah de VRIES

29 Years Old

28 Jul 98	K.L. contacted VPD stating that the voice belonged to T.F. – personal details provided. Records checks and CPIC queries conducted to locate T.F. A possible T.F. was located in Surrey; voice on business line sounds the same at the 1-800 line.[xviii] [xix]
04 Aug 98	(Vetted) believes that caller on the tape is B; caller will provide address and last name.[xxi]
06 Aug 98	*Crime Stoppers Tip. Saying caller is Pickton, Willie. See also Tip from 980727 with same info – got lost in overlap between AI and J. F/Up.* P & B Used Building Materials – 11947 Tannery Road in Surrey telephone numbers listed.[xxii]
12 Aug 98	Received a letter regarding G.B. Called G.B. and arranged meeting. Did not show.[cx] The letter stated that the writer recognized G.B's voice on the tapes which were played by police on TV.[cxi] Background checks were conducted on G.B.[xxviii]
06 Oct 98	POI827 called for an update. Provided information that he had received from J.H. about a sighting in the United Kingdom. Copy of e-mail detailing sighting was faxed to VPD.[xlvii] [xlviii]
19 Jan 99	E.S. – ViCLAS – Pauline Johnson murdered 1985, Pipeline Road. ViCLAS wants a list of possible, missing prostitutes and drug users. 01 Apr 85 they were looking at Pickton and POI467 in relation to Pauline Johnson. RCMP – OIC's name provided.[lx]
03 Mar 99	M.R. provided information that Sarah was on Main Street in the Summer of 1998. Notation states likely unfounded (refer to file).[lxii]
10 Jan 01	A.S. provided information that Sarah was often seen at Clarke and Kingsway.[xcviii]
16 Jan 01	POI827 provided information on a potential sighting. VPD confirmed that it was not Sarah.[cviii]

POTENTIAL LINKS

06 Aug 98	*Crime Stoppers Tip. Saying caller is Pickton, Willie. See also Tip from 980727 with same info – got lost in overlap between AI and J. F/Up.* P & B Used Building Materials – 11947 Tannery Road in Surrey telephone numbers listed.[xxii]
19 Jan 99	E.S. – ViCLAS – Pauline Johnson murdered 1985, Pipeline Road. ViCLAS wants a list of possible, missing prostitutes and drug users. 01 Apr 85 they were looking at Pickton and POI467 in relation to Pauline Johnson. RCMP – OIC's name provided.[lx]

PERSON(S) OF INTEREST – INTERVIEWED / ELIMINATED

06 May 98	POI827 interviewed. Known Sarah for four years, became a regular customer. Moved in with him for about 3 weeks (3 years ago) because POI409 and Sarah not getting along. After that would stay weekends. J.Z. discussed. Sarah told K.C. that she had an opportunity to get out, by watching a grow operation, food and drugs supplied. STW14162 informed by Sarah of a bad date with "G". Sarah was at POI409's place on the 14th.[vi] [viii]
13 May 98	POI409 interviewed.[vi] POI409 – known Sarah 18 years, lived common law 5 years, broke up, but still lived in his house, until Feb, then moved in with boyfriend. Last saw 14 Apr 98 at 3 or 4 am, was with "C" looking to borrow a coat. Clothing description provided and dental information.[ix] [ix]

EVANS ASSESSMENT

1. **Wayne Leng had a lot of Sarah's property and belongings including an address book. The VPD should have gone through this property with family members immediately. No indication that follow up was completed on associates from address book.**

2. **Family contact slows in late 1999 and then almost ends.**

Sarah de VRIES

29 Years Old

i 25.17 – 3725 – p.189
ii 25.17 – 3725 – p.2
iii 25.17 – 3725 – p.10
iv 25.17 – 3725 – p.41
v 25.17 – 3725 – p.241-257
vi 25.17 – 3725 – p.40
vii 25.17 – 3725 – p.78
viii 25.17 – 3725 – p.121
ix 25.17 – 3725 – p.164
x 25.17 – 3725 – p.76-78
xi 25.17 – 3725 – p.71-73
xii 25.17 – 3725 – p.192
xiii 25.17 – 3725 – p.197
xiv 25.17 – 3725 – p.216-219
xv 25.17 – 3725 – p.39
xvi 25.17 – 3725 – p.39-38
xvii 25.17 – 3725 – p.70
xviii 25.17 – 3725 – p.38
xix 25.17 – 3725 – p.172
xx 25.17 – 3725 – p.37
xxi 25.17 – 3725 – p.37-36
xxii 25.17 – 3725 – p.35
xxiii 25.17 – 3725 – p.36
xxiv 25.17 – 3725 – p.36-35
xxv 25.17 – 3725 – p.34
xxvi 25.17 – 3725 – p.33
xxvii 25.17 – 3725 – p.128
xxviii 25.17 – 3725 – p.200-203
xxix 25.17 – 3725 – p.126-127
xxx 25.17 – 3725 – p.142
xxxi 25.17 – 3725 – p.32
xxxii 25.17 – 3725 – p.74-75
xxxiii 25.17 – 3725 – p.119
xxxiv 25.17 – 3725 – p.32
xxxv 25.17 – 3725 – p.31
xxxvi 25.17 – 3725 – p.141
xxxvii 25.17 – 3725 – p.30
xxxviii 25.17 – 3725 – p.168
xxxix 25.13b – VPD Phase 1 – Binder 15 (1 of 4) – p.217
xl 25.17 – 3725 – p.29
xli 25.17 – 3725 – p.171
xlii 25.13b – Binder 29 (1 of 3) – p.171
xliii 25.17 – 3725 – p.28
xliv 25.17 – 3725 – p.124
xlv 25.17 – 3725 – p.131-129
xlvi 25.17 – 3725 – p.27
xlvii 25.17 – 3725 – p.26
xlviii 25.17 – 3725 – p.120
xlix 25.13b – VPD Phase 1 – Binder 15 (1 of 4) – p.281
i 25.17 – 3725 – p.173
ii 25.17 – 3725 – p.174
iii 25.17 – 3725 – p.11
iii 25.17 – 3725 – p.25
iiv 25.17 – 3725 – p.158-161
iv 25.17 – 3725 – p.24
ivi 25.17 – 3725 – p.23
ivii 25.17 – 3725 – p.133-140
iviii 25.17 – 3725 – p.22
iix 25.17 – 3725 – p.123
ix 25.17 – 3725 – p.21
ixi 25.17 – 3725 – p.163
ixii 25.17 – 3725 – p.20
ixiii 25.13b – VPD Phase 1 – Binder 21 (2) – p.128
ixiv 25.17 – 3725 – p.175
ixv 25.17 – 3725 – p.153-156
ixvi 25.17 – 3725 – p.19
ixvii 25.17 – 3725 – p.150-152

lxviii	25.17 – 3725 – p.60-64
lxix	25.17 – 3725 – p.50-59
lxx	25.13b – VPD Phase 1 – Binder 21 (2) – p.233
lxxi	25.17 – 3725 – p.148-149
lxxii	25.17 – 3725 – p.18
lxxiii	25.17 – 3725 – p.66-67
lxxiv	25.13b – VPD Phase 1 – Binder 6 – p.42
lxxv	25.17 – 3725 – p.68
lxxvi	25.17 – 3725 – p.44
lxxvii	25.61 – Little 140 – p.11
lxxviii	25.17 – 3725 – p.41-49
lxxix	25.17 – 3725 – p.17
lxxx	25.17 – 3725 – p.165
lxxxi	25.17 – 3725 – p.16
lxxxii	25.17 – 3725 – p.145
lxxxiii	25.17 – 3725 – p.146
lxxxiv	25.17 – 3769 – p.4
lxxxv	25.17 – 3725 – p.181
lxxxvi	25.17 – 3725 – p.178
lxxxvii	25.17 – 3758 – p.16
lxxxviii	25.27 – 2856 – p.41-40
lxxxix	25.27 – 2856 – p.39
xc	25.27 – 2856 – p.35-36
xci	25.27 – 2856 – p.42
xcii	25.17 – 3725 – p.13-15
xciii	25.27 – 2856 – p.34
xciv	25.27 – 2856 – p.29-31
xcv	25.27 – 2856 – p.23-21
xcvi	25.27 – 2856 – p.20, 24
xcvii	25.27 – 2856 – p.17-18
xcviii	25.27 – 2856 – p.14
xcix	25.27 – 2856 – p.117
c	25.27 – 2856 – p.119-135
ci	25.27 – 2856 – p.13
cii	25.27 – 2856 – p.118
ciii	25.27 – 2856 – p.10
civ	25.27 – 2856 – p.11-12
cv	25.17 – 3725 – p.92
cvi	25.17 – 3725 – p.109-
cvii	25.27 – 2856 – p.9
cviii	25.27 – 2856 – p.5
cix	25.27 – 2856 – p.39
cx	25.17 – 3725 – p.33
cxi	25.17 – 3725 – p.128